

“WOULD YOU JOIN ME IN THE WOODS FOR A CASUAL CONVERSATION?”

[Home](#) › [Forums](#) › [The Carried Word](#) › [The Carried Word 2006](#) › “WOULD YOU JOIN ME IN THE WOODS FOR A CASUAL CONVERSATION?”

[Favorite](#) | [Subscribe](#)

This topic has 168 replies, 1 voice, and was last updated 3 days, 1 hour ago by  Alan.

Viewing 15 posts – 46 through 60 (of 169 total)

[←](#) [1](#) [2](#) [3](#) [4](#) [5](#) ... [10](#) [11](#) [12](#) [→](#)

Author	Posts
October 20, 2025 at 8:26 am	EDIT MOVE SPLIT TRASH SPAM UNAPPROVE REPLY #112
 Alan	Henrik: Welcome to Red Ice Creations Radio. This is Henrik Palmgren your host and this is Internet talk radio headquartered on the West Coast of Sweden and we are available worldwide at RedIceCreations.com, and if you visited the site recently you've seen that our new site is up and running including our new subscriber section thanks to everyone who has signed up. If you haven't, do check it out. You'll get access to an awesome archive of shows and you will at the same time support this

program and help to keep us going. Thanks to Dr. Lorraine Day for being with us last week talking about food and health and a lot of other issues.

Today we have Alan Watt back with us on the show and we're proud to have him on from now on as a regular guest, so stick around and you'll find out more about that. Today we have Alan Watt with us back on the program and we're very glad to have him. We actually made a proposal last time we spoke to Alan and we're going to have him on now as a regular guest on an indefinite basis here. Alan will be on this show the last Sunday of every month and it's great to have him, considering his vast knowledge and all the things that he's been researching and talking about, and last time we spoke we got very positive and good feedback on the show. So you guys want to hear more of Alan and we certainly want to hear more here too, so it's great to have him back. Welcome to the show, Alan. How are you today?

Alan: I'm fine. I'm keeping nice and warm.

Henrik: Excellent. Cold up there yet in Canada?

Alan: It's been 10 below freezing last night.

Henrik: Oh there we go.

Alan: I don't mind that, actually, it's not too bad.

Henrik: Last time we talked we did kind of a broad show I guess. We did a lot of different things, kind of meandering around all of your research and so forth, but I had in mind for this show today, Alan, to ask you a few questions regarding to kick things off here regarding the money system and even the law system itself. A while back, I saw a video regarding that the dollar and the dollar bill was considered to be this occult talisman I guess. A connection to the magician in the sense that money has the ability to create something out of nothing, so to speak, and I wonder if you – have you come across this at all in your research?

Alan: Money has always had the same magical connotations, even from about 800 BC when they first introduced coin. Prior to that they just weighed the gold or silver but the minting coin – they actually used ceremonies for minting the coin because they knew that everyone's life even then was controlled by those who control the money; and true enough, everything in this system, which runs on maritime law, the world runs on commerce which is based on maritime law, still revolves around money. Going into any country it's so strange to see how everyone is born into a system that's pre-existing and most of them are trained at school to go out and earn money and pay taxes, which keeps the whole system

going, and they never question what it is, or who controls it, or why there are even about 13 banking families worldwide that make up the World Bank that controls the whole thing. Who gave them the right to do that?

The whole thing is a closely guarded secret and when you go into the Federal Reserve System of the United States, it's not in any phone book; and in the phone books over here, all government agencies are in blue pages in Canada and the U.S. Both the Bank of Canada and the Federal Reserve of the United States are not in there so they're private. They're actually private but just using the term like "Federal" or the "Bank of Canada" it cons you. It's an actual con, a trick, to make you think that it's actually a government-owned agency, but it's not.

Henrik: That's quite interesting that you mentioned that. I recently saw Aaron Russo's film "From Freedom to Fascism," it kind of attacks the Federal Reserve System. I can't recall the guy's name now but there is one guy in there who has been fighting this system – he's an old IRS agent I think who has been fighting this system for quite some time now and feels like the system itself has taken quite some heat in the last few years here. Do you think that it will – I mean what will happen if this you know collapse – I guess in the film a lot of people, or an interview rather I saw after the film a lot of people was worried that if this system collapsed the entire money system itself collapsed; and do you think that this is so?

Alan: No, the whole thing was a juggling act to begin with. It's just a con job with mathematics, that's all. The Federal Reserve just prints up money. Every central bank of every country does the same thing. They print it up and pass it out but they get permission from the world bankers to do so and they must pay the world bankers back, even though they're getting nothing from them except a check, they must pay them back in real goods. That's the trick of this. Now they could keep this going forever if they wanted to, but in reality, according to the agenda, eventually we'll be on a single world currency eventually.

For instance, they've got Europe on the European currency. They've already come out and openly admitted now there'll be an American – the whole continent of the Americas will have a currency, the Amerigo. Maybe they'll call it a merry-go-round. The thing is, they'll have one, too, for the Far East, I'm sure. That's the three parts of the world they're controlling and then of course maybe around 2020 or even before they'll have a single currency.

See, money is a con job to make you work in a system. That's all the money is. It wouldn't matter if it was paper or porcupine quills or seashells, as long as the same people are in charge of dispensing it. It's just a con job. Money is the first con trick in the world.

Henrik: So I mean – could this be – to get back to the occult connection because there is quite literally this is the way as the world runs today that people get things done. I mean you can for instance build a bridge with nothing if you've got the money to pay for the work and for the goods basically. So I mean it is a magical connotation to it I guess?

Alan: It definitely is. Some of the best communists were trained by the capitalists bankers and we know that Karl Marx was not only trained by them, he was paid by them to write his manifesto in London, England, and the Rothschild's funded him and through Engels as well. We know that a lot of what he said was true because he was getting it from the horse's mouth and he talked extensively on money and how all it did was represent labor because everything came into being in this world and in this system, which is not ours, through labor you see. It's like training a rat to pull a lever and get a seed or a reward. Money is the reward for the expenditure of labor and then they can tax so much of that labor back from you and then pay other laborers to keep their system going, or get a standing army or a police force to keep you all in check.

This is the trick of money. It's to keep a system in place, but what's interesting too is even when the Rothschild's were trained to take over the five central banks of Europe – the five sons. Now these guys were not – I've read the authorized version by the grandmother Rothschild, which is nonsense. They always have a great myth of the foundation, how they were just rag collectors in a ghetto and they swapped rags and stuff and sold occasional coin. That was so far from the truth.

Mayer Amshel Rothschild was trained by the biggest banks in Frankfurt, Germany, and he trained his sons in the mysteries of banking and those five guys – I don't think they sent them over to take over banks or countries. I think they were actually asked into those countries to manage the money for the elite. That's what they were trained for.

What is interesting is once Rothschild took over the Bank of England—which was started up, by the way, by a Rosicrucian, a Mason, a Freemason, he came from Scotland in fact to start it up, but Rothschild took it over eventually. However, he also set up a temple inside the bank that very few people were allowed into because they had their own inner religion. There's an occultic religion involved here.

Henrik: Absolutely. I mean the question I guess here is could someone set up, just as you say, set up the Rothschild dynasties to handle the money and I guess my question moves into the area of – because this is a lot of controversy and so forth regarding that all bankers are Jewish. But I mean if we go deep enough, are you suggesting that behind the scenes in that sense that there is no division between races in that sense?

Alan: There's no division at all. In fact, for a long time people thought that the Queen's personal banker, the [Baring] Brothers, they thought that they were Jewish but they were not Jewish at all. Some of the other families like the [Hamil] family, they are also a banking family. They aren't either. They use the race game for the little people to argue about and fight over, but at the top when you're a member of the high elite, the true illumined ones you might say, there is no racial division at all.

Henrik: Interesting, because that's also I guess a lot of the fighting that has been going on within the research community with people blaming this group or the other group; but again, as I interpreted you as to saying here, this is about a group who is above all groups and doesn't have this connection to any of them I guess.

Alan: You see, that's part of – see everything's done in symbology and very few people in the system that we are trained into are able to interpret symbology because we're taught to be linear thinkers. We're taught at school that two and two is four, and so on and so on, like a pattern and a ritual, and you look for patterns and things; and when we don't get it according to our training, we miss the meanings of things.

If you look at the United States flag with the eagle, the one that's with the Great Seal, it's got the eagle on it. There's two sides to that seal. One is the pyramid and one is the eagle. Now the eagle has – you always see it with two claws. One claw holds arrows and there are 13 arrows there. Of course the other one has the olive branch with 13 fruit and 13 of course is a Cabalistic number. All of this stuff broke out openly in Europe in the 1500's with the Renaissance, the renewal, and Caballa into everything.

Most of the founding fathers of the U.S. were Freemasons; that's why it took 33 of them to sign on the independence charter basically. The 33 degrees of masonry – of the lower orders, that is, and there was a whole bunch of them that submitted designs for the Great Seal and eventually they picked the two, the eagle and the pyramid.

Now above the eagle you also find 32 feathers on one wing and 33 on the other. The whole thing is full of symbology, but above the eagle there's what they call a "nimbus". A nimbus is a cloud and if you look at it, there's actually stars there which make up the so-called Star of David. It's not David's star at all, but that's above it all and supposedly that was given in tribute to a Jewish banker who helped fund them. Now that's the common story but that's nonsense. It's because the generative force – the upside-down triangle merging with the right-way-up triangle, the male and the female principles uniting for the generative force.

These guys were Cabalistic and occultic and the same symbol was taken from the Rothschild Coat of Arms. The difference being, they have five arrows in one claw and five fruit (olive fruit) in the other. Rothschild was even mixed up in that in the Revolution and the funding of it, and we know that because the brother who ran the Bank of France was funding the U.S. side.

Henrik: And these five arrows represented the five sons going out in the world?

Alan: That's right. Everything is interrelated. Now on the other side of the Great Seal, it's interesting. You've got the pyramid there with the capstone above the eye, the light, and what it symbolizes – the rest of the pyramid, the largest part of the pyramid, the base of the pyramid, is society. That's what it means. It's all in confusion because only those above the light of the eye of Lucifer, the Light Bearer, know what's really going on. Everyone else below is in different orders or factions which make up the body whole, the body politic, and the pyramid stands in the wasteland of the world, sparse grass and shrubbery. That means the wastelands, so the only order there is in the world is theirs. That's what it means.

Henrik: And the idea that, Annuit Coeptis, is that it has been implemented basically, if I interpret that correct.

Alan: You can say also announcing the birth of Novus Ordo Seclorum, a new worldly order, a New World Order basically, an earthly order.

Henrik: The thing wasn't put on the dollar bill until, what was it, 1933, I guess?

Alan: Again, that's a bit not quite true and I'll tell you why. 1933 is interesting because they use 33 again. However, when you look into the pre-revolutionary money that was circulating within the Americas, you find most of it was given out by big companies like Hudson's Bay, big corporations that were chartered from England, and they were tokens. They called them "token money" and you could take it back to the local trading place and exchange it or buy things with it, and you'll find if you look into the old coinage that was used, most of them had pyramids on them with all-seeing eyes in the early 1700's, late 1600's. This has always been with us, this same system, because money is money. It's doesn't matter as I say what type it is. It's run by the same people in all types and all forms.

Henrik: Could one say because the image of the eye there with the rays going out is a very, in one sense, a very religious theme. I mean there are tons of imagery on the eye of god and all these things, which ties back to the Christian idea of the all-seeing god in that sense, I guess. Could there be any suggestion that these guys are just portraying that image here?

Alan: No, all Freemasons are taught so-much (a little bit) of the hermetic sciences and they understood what the eye meant. You'll find the eye in all religions. You'll even find references of it in the Old Testament and you'll find references even in the Nordic stories of Wotan (Odin, Woden and so on) who loses an eye. He's left with one eye. You can go further back to Egypt where Horus in his battle with Seth, who killed his father, it's all symbology or allegory, but he's left with one eye. That's the eye of Horus, sometimes called the "Eye of Ra". This is an ancient system to do with the system. Everything in fact in history that you're given is the same system in one form or another and we're simply updating it and updating it like a computer every so often, but using the same symbols, sometimes changing the names.

Henrik: Do you think that there could be someone who has been around for all of this time to see all of these changes taking place, or is this just a system of men who implement these ideas?

Alan: It's a bit of both. It depends how you would—and that can be confusing, I know—but it depends how you define "intelligence" and it depends also how you define "life." What is life? Are there other kinds of life? Is intelligence itself a form of life? Even today all of these things are still being debated because it's like asking, "where do thoughts come from?" There's no one in the world of medicine can actually come out and honestly tell you that the brain creates thought. They can't tell you that because they can't find where thought originates from; and underneath all the medical jargon, they're still left with a big puzzle. Do we produce thought or do we receive thought? Intelligence might be separate in a sense from the purely physical in some way.

Henrik: That's very interesting because I read an article a while back about the idea of ideas being like viruses and that sounds – I mean it's an ideology that operates through human beings. I mean this could be what we're dealing with here, an idea that has taken root in us and now manifesting itself through our lives, so to speak.

Alan: I do know that the big boys believe in this themselves. They know this. This is taught to them as a fact and that ideas can be transmuted or carried over vast distances just by the force of the thought involved and the force of the person using it. It's interesting that Arnold Toynbee, who was a big player in the training of Rhodes Scholars for world governorship, he stated at one of his meetings that a thought can be picked up by people across the whole planet at the same instant the thinker is thinking it. In other words, if it's a new thing, a new idea – they have a term for it, they'll say, "it's an idea whose time has come"; this is their format for their agenda. When it's thought by the right mind at the right time, other people will pick up on it and you have that eureka experience.

Up to an extent that's true. Now children display these qualities, especially the best friends or even members of the same family. You'll find they'll start to whistle the same song or sing the same song at

the same line spontaneously and then turn and laugh at each other. Then as you grow up, you forget that because you're getting trained to live purely in the purely physical, produce and consume. There's definitely a natural telepathic ability that people are born with but most tend to lose.

Henrik: I mean are we tapping to the cosmic mind here, so to speak?

Alan: I think it's more than just that. See there are certain truths. This is the whole thing. All the books that are thrown out there on the shelves for the consumers to gobble up to do with sciences of the occult, the ancient sciences and so on, are to mislead most of them. They don't tell you the truth; hence, that's why they have secret societies and all the degrees, so anything that's put out there for the general public is written in a specific way because the public are linear thinkers. They take things at face value, so they'll take a story as a literal truth and never look behind it for the allegory, and that's why you see such craziness in the whole New Age movement.

They cannot think behind that which is written down. This is intentional. They're creating a movement for a different purpose, but in reality, yes, behind the sciences were natural truths, natural sciences. You don't simply pay money and learn them. To understand it all you have to go into the ancient sciences. In this day and age, the modern today, we have thousands of guys claiming to be shamans and yet that's so untrue. It's a show for the public and a money maker because they've trained a public to gobble up all the material that's out on the bookshelves and to run after these guys.

Shamans generally were born into families in a hereditary fashion, so the father would be one and the grandfather and so on. Occasionally, they would pick somebody in a tribe. All countries did this, including the Nordic peoples, and in Scotland too we had our Bards. Every clan had a Bard and the Bard memorized the entire history of the clan going back for hundreds of years and he could recite that for weeks on end, nonstop, and he was also the local shaman because words, as they said, and it's the same in all peoples across the planet, words have a magical quality to them.

You look at the Old Testament and the first thing is they're giving you a clue of a story behind a story. The Adam and Eve story is nothing but allegory but very important allegory. Linear thinkers take it at face value and as always they end up with this silly religion that they have that ends up causing wars and they kill each other. There's allegory behind it. Adam was given the right to name the animals, and naming something is very, very important in all of the occult sciences. If you have the name of something you have power over the entity or the being or the person. It's the same in the Old Testament where you find Abraham or Moses talking to the deity. He wants to know the name of the deity to get power over it. That's why the name is important.

Invocation in the occult, this is what came out of it. If you know the invocation or the real name of the deity or the entity, then you could use that. This is the kind of stuff that came out around the 1500's in Europe under the guise of hermetic sciences and has led to the present day of the New Age, which is a real chaotic mess of people trying to get power, personal power, but they don't realize that to be a proper traditional shaman you have to be born into it. You have to have special training in memory, for instance, and you have to understand the sciences behind it. It's not something you go out and buy.

Henrik: Of course not, no.

Alan: This is a very important thing. Now the words, too, of a shaman or a tribal bard, if they knew the name, when they pronounced the curses on a person everyone believes in it because that was their religion basically. They knew that this guy had a certain power and so when you curse someone and you use their name and you use the names of the curse, that evoked a form of magic you might say and the result was the person would come to a sticky end.

Henrik: It's always interesting to kind of talk about what the reason could be for that. I mean I myself to some degree believe that in the, I guess, power of belief. If you have a large amount of people going around and believing things are going to happen or whatever, the likelihood is that they are going to happen because we bring this on, so to speak. I guess this connects with the law of attraction. What we focus on become reality basically. Do you agree on that?

Alan: We certainly can attract certain things to us in a sense. There's no doubt about it – and the ancient Greeks would call it creating a form. A form was literally a way of trying to express a concretized idea, a power, a force, which was thought up by someone. What they said, and many of the different Greek philosophers discussed this topic, they said that if someone for instance thought up a particular idea – maybe they were experiencing a really beautiful day next to the sea and a gentle wind and so on, then the mood they were put into by that day wasn't gone in the next day. It was actually transferred. It was a concretized emotion that stayed around for maybe centuries and it could drift along and get attracted to someone else down the road who was in the same situation – it could get attracted to them.

Now the same thing came with bad luck or negative things happening to you. Someone who has a tremendous death, for instance, could almost impregnate the area with the same sensations of gloom and despair in that immediate vicinity; and sure enough, if you walk through old battlefields and things where people have been slaughtered, you do sense something around there of the sudden death of young people who think they're not going to die. That's why young people go to war. You don't get old guys to go to war. They're too clever, but young people think they're immortal and here they are suddenly dying and something stays in that general area of the graveyards.

Henrik: Is this to create this desolation that you talked about earlier that is symbolic in the Great Seal there in the background?

Alan: Yes, and as I say the so-called eye itself is important. People, again, they talk about it all the time but they don't think about it. An eye is something which sees. They used to say "the eye is the window of the soul." That which is within the person almost shines through the eye. You can tell a person who has something extra in them. You might see it as charismatic or whatever, but the fact is a life shines from them and that's what they mean by that; but it's also that that person has the ability to see. There's an old Masonic saying going back all the way to Francis Bacon, probably much older, but he said, "in the land of the blind the man with one eye is king." You understand?

One eye is all you need to see. People have two and don't use them. They do not see and they don't see what's in front, because seeing is more than just using the eye itself. You have to use the mind that you're given to go with the eye to interpret what you see. Most people do not; they see what's in front of them. They're concretized thinkers. They've been trained to be so and they take things at the face value and that's why they always end up with this mish-mash of nonsense.

Henrik: I mean to me this almost seems like someone is basically, if I can use that word, "training," the human race, because through these kinds of horrible events that are taking root all around us basically, at some level a lot more people are actually finding themselves more aware because of all of this. I mean if all these conspiracies and these mysteries basically weren't happening, I mean I'm not so sure I would be in that sense so in contact I guess as I am at this moment at least with my own awareness of these things. I mean there is a dual process here I guess. Do you agree on that?

Alan: Absolutely. See all of this, even this very topic, the things we're talking about, these things should be natural within everyone. Every wild animal has them. Wild animals know when a hunter is getting near. In fact, they don't have to even see the hunter. They can sense the intent of the hunter. It's a tangible thing to them. A domesticated animal, and this is the key to it, we are domesticated. We've been trained to blindly trust the good shepherd, and the good shepherd is the authority figure that's put over you. That's why every ancient religion used the good shepherd as the symbol of the leader.

That's means that if he's the shepherd then you're the sheep. Sheep are domesticated animals that are to there to feed the shepherd. Well, what's happening today is some people who retain some of the qualities of natural survival instincts, that's the key to it, that's all of these unseen little abilities that you have, they're sensing the big change going on all around them. They know the answers they're getting from government agencies just don't make sense to them, with all this totalitarian goings-on.

Henrik: Sure. I mean I know a lot of people when I talk to them I can sense that many people are kind of in need of this, strong leaders and stuff like this and I guess as soon as you speak kind of bad about them I mean they go into instant denial mode because I'm attacking their alpha-male archetype leader basically.

Alan: You are. You're attacking that which you've been trained to look for. Domesticated animals trust the shepherd, number one. When he wants to cull one of his sheep and go off and eat it, he doesn't do it amongst the other sheep. He takes the sheep out of the pen, takes it away out of sight and kills it. It's like society is exactly the same. Traditionally in the histories that we're taught around the 1800's and the beginning of the 1900's, it was common history to always beware of governments because they're worst than any foreign army. They always use the army on you eventually. That was the routine all down through the centuries and yet in one sense they've managed to train the people in the opposite direction, that the army is good, that the guy at the top – he's come out of a separate birth canal from the rest of us. He's holy almost. It's a holy stature that is given to these people and that was the trick of expertise, to conjure up through media propaganda (and it was tested over a hundred years) an almost aura of a holy persona around the president or prime minister and those around them. It's as though they're special people different from the rest of us you see.

Henrik: I mean I've seen these press release photos where they've got basically the chandelier lights in the background like a halo around the head of George Bush or Blair or whatever.

Alan: That's right. You should see some of the propaganda ones they have for Hillary Clinton. You should look at some of the websites that will blow your mind. They have her dressed up as God in the painting of Michelangelo on the Sistine Chapel roof, with her in the place of God in one of the PR promos.

Henrik: Oh, there we go. By the way, do you think she will be the next president of the U.S.?

Alan: She's being groomed probably from childhood – she was probably born for it, in fact, but she's been groomed. All of these people are groomed for their positions long before the public, years before the public even hear their names; and her name is even occultic, so it makes sense.

Henrik: Do you want to enlighten us on that one?

Alan: Some of them have very open occultic names. Other ones you have to work it out, but you have in the old occultic you always have a reference to Ra or Aton as well. Aton is a later form of the similar thing and Hillary has a form and the spoken word, which is the bottom level of the mystic language you might say, the spoken word is more important than the spelled word.

The spelled word is to throw you off because a "spell" is to "cast a spell". That's why it's called spelling. You have the hill – there's always a mountain or a hill. A pyramid is a hill, the first artificial man-made perfect mountain. Then you have Hillary, pronounce it backwards, doesn't matter if it's 'er' or 'ar,' the spoken word is 'ar,' so you've got Ra in there. Y is extremely important because Y is the male chromosome and they always use the Y in Masonry. It's very, very common to use the Y. It's a very important letter and then you have Rodham. Now Rod is the "rod and staff" of the Old Testament, which was copied from the "rod and staff" of the Pharaoh because the Pharaoh crosses his arms and you see them on their caskets. The one hand has got the little walking stick, that's the crook, and the other one is the rod. You use the crook as the shepherd to pull the sheep and if they don't obey you use the rod to beat them. She is the rod. Her function is to take an office at a time when you're going into complete tyranny and open hostility of the government towards the people.

Henrik: Interesting. So I guess she could be either for 2008 or I guess 2012?

Alan: Yes.

Henrik: Interesting.

Alan: Also closer to the mystery religion because it's well known that she prefers women to men. In the old mystery religions the high priests used to be castrated to be closer to the god, because god, their deity, is both male and female. Therefore, it was better to be neither male nor female in the physical because that made you closer to the deity. That's why this part of it's very important. That's why in the Age of Aquarius that this would all come to the surface because Aquarius is the symbol of someone who was raped by Zeus. A man who was raped by Zeus and then deified as a god. A new man was put into the heavens and put up there under the symbol of Aquarius. That's why only now in the Age of Aquarius does that become prominent and actually get more civic power than any other people.

Henrik: That's very interesting. One thing I'm wondering to get your check on it. People like let's say Hillary or George Bush even, or people like this. You said that they were basically groomed from day one. Do you think that these guys are totally mind control victims with their own handlers who tell them what to do, program them basically?

Alan: Some are. Others one are not. If they're brighter, they're selected to be brought into the secrets. You could have four children in a high family but each one will be tested to see according to their personality if they're fit to be brought into the mysteries, because they might be a blabber mouth and they yap too much or drink too much or whatever. It's only certain ones who are selected. The other part of Hillary's name is 'Ham' and the ancient Egyptians were the Hamites.

Henrik: Oh interesting. So it just keeps coming and you said that's also very interesting you said regarding the chromosomes, the X and the Y. I mean again there we have the name – I mean someone actually are naming these discoveries and are choosing these letters purposely.

Alan: Francis Bacon wrote about it. He said, "we are creating the new international language of the future", and they meant the alphabet and everything and the shape, the whole thing. They borrowed heavily from the Greek initially but they used other parts as well. Each letter in the alphabet is Masonic. It's got an inner meaning.

Henrik: Very interesting and you said Bacon was behind this. Do you consider him to be behind the works of William Shakespeare? because that's a thread that seems to be going around.

Alan: Well here's the thing. To introduce a whole new language into society at that time, in the 1500's, you needed priests of the churches because they were the most educated people at the time, so priests were involved. Bacon mentioned there was a team of them working on the creation of the English language. Before that it was old Nordic German they spoke in England and suddenly you have a whole bunch of professors going to all the universities with this new language and that's how they first started to get it in.

Then the supposed Shakespeare came out and there was too little information on this man. There's very little information to do with the writing and even the experts of today will agree if you look at a film – a movie today will take specialized producers for different parts of the movie. Even special ones for a female psychology or a young man's psychology or an adolescent psychology. You bring in experts in to do it and there's no way that Shakespeare, one man, could have understood all of these sciences and understood all of the ancient Greek mysteries that he put into all of his plays. There was too many heads involved in there, so he was a composite and it's very probable that Bacon and others were all part of the creation of Shakespeare. Shakespeare is a coded word. You'll find it – see they also did the Bible at the same time, the King James Bible–

Henrik: I've heard that.

Alan: That's again how they brought this new language in to the people and he's credited with giving about 180,000 words into the English language. In other words, he created the language, or whoever was behind it all. In the old King James Bible, maybe not the modern translation, I don't know, but in the original one in Psalm 46—and of course this was in commemoration of Shakespeare's birthday—he counts down 46 words from the beginning of the Psalm and you'll get "shake". If you count backwards from the last word 46 and you'll find "spear". Even the Bible they put their little jokes in.

Henrik: Oh my God, so they have the Easter eggs right there.

Alan: Now again, on another level, Shakespeare is a form of Jacques Pierre, French. Now Jack is a high name in Freemasonry. Jack refers to the devil in a sense. Even the flag of England is called "the Union Jack" you see and a jack – this is how you have to think about what things mean. A jack is also something you use to lift a car up and so it's a lever. You lever it up. Lever comes from "Levi" the priest. That's what it means. Everything that you speak of has a hidden meaning in the language and every country's language is the same.

Henrik: Amazing, amazing. Could any of these things be accidental in the sense that – I mean there is a philosophical concept about as it is above so will the representation be below. I guess what I'm referring to is the idea of a more holographic concept that everything we touch and everything that we create as a human race get these kinds of expressions in the holographic mode to mirror back to us.

Alan: I know what you mean, but what you do find when you study language in different languages and you see that every language was upgraded at the same time, across the planet really, except for maybe Africa and a few other places. That took an already global system connected to do that on people, and experts and writers and linguistics, et cetera, to put that into operation, so this was a man-made thing. Very bright people but they understood how to create languages because it had been done before. The languages they gave us, we are speaking their world into existence in a sense because we're using – see, words strung together, remember, getting back to the magic of words. The old term of magic of words and each word in itself is a symbol. Now you put different symbols together and you now have a sentence. Now a sentence is a judgment. That's the meaning of a sentence. You're speaking someone else's judgment into existence. We are living in the occult, everyone is, and when you understand it, it's way beyond the stuff you're going to buy on the bookshelves; in fact, they don't go anywhere near it. It goes way beyond that, much deeper.

Henrik: This is very exciting stuff actually. I mean this is fascinating this kind of stuff. How about a language like Latin? Was this kind of a failed global language?

Alan: Yes, Latin too is full of codings. Full of codings and so was Greek as well and you go back to the Egyptians as well. They were masters of it and they boasted about it. It was so perfected. See, sound again is part of again old hermetic sciences. The hermetic sciences as such came out of Neo-Platonism around the second or third century AD in Alexandria but they used older sciences going back for maybe thousands of years, maybe even millions of years. We don't know. They copied them into them, but the sound itself – now we know it through music. Music was very important to us because now we're using a spoken word to sing and to create an aura around you of the mood you want to create. If you want to listen to something by Bach or Beethoven or whoever, you can put yourself in a mellow mood, a natural

meditation. If you want to get angry you listen to rap. Sound and words, music and words, can conjure up literally an atmosphere within and around you.

If you've ever listened to something which is utterly beautiful in a choir you get the hair standing up on your head. It's the same thing as meeting a ghost on the stairwell. It's something outside the norm, you see. Music and words and symbols are all part of the languages that are used to cast spells over us and to make us go in a certain direction. It programs us in a sense.

Henrik: Very interesting. I mean could we have been from the start – I don't know if you've got the concept of man as we have been going through evolution, or if we come from somewhere else or whatever, but do you think that the first languages could have been handed to us? Or do you think that we develop them ourselves with these phonetic sounds basically?

Alan: We know that some cultures probably did develop them themselves. Wherever you see language being totally altered or stamped out intentionally, then there's a reason for that, a very important reason for that. Generally they stamp out cultures and language, because if you go into both of them deep enough you'll have ancient histories and answers to the modern questions. It was no coincidence that London in England tried to stamp out the Gaelic language and it was forbidden by law. They passed a law they'd hang anybody who spoke it. They did and they tried to disseminate the highland peoples. They tried to kill them all. It was a genocide. It was very important to try and get rid of people who had bards, memory, histories, oral histories going back thousands of years and a specific language that was so communicative because it had so many words more precise than you have for English. English was created to give a working society a minimalistic ability just to do their work but not to think too far into the abstract.

Henrik: Now we also have a scenario where we basically are – children are learning less words. In that sense we are being minimized even in our way to think about these things also.

Alan: This again is not happenstance. There's no happenstance in this because George Orwell, who was trained and picked out at university to work for the elite and then turned against them, and he wrote "1984" and in "1984" he says that every year that the dictionary is to get thinner and thinner. He called it "linguistic minimalism," and once you get to the utter minimalistic dictionary, you would not have the vocabulary to even express discontent and cause a revolution. You wouldn't be able to communicate the idea. The thing is, we know where they're taking the public. They're taking the public at the moment step by step towards a brain chip. There's no doubt about that. They've had world meetings of science about this.

Henrik: Alan, we have to continue at that point at our next interview because we are totally out of time here. This hour has gone by so fast and I mean this has been a very extremely fascinating show. In the last minute or so, tell us, all the people out there, our listeners, about your website and how they can support your work and about your DVD and so forth.

Alan: They can look into cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I've got lots of free stuff there for them. I also have some books for sale, DVDs and CDs. The CDs go into the ancient mystery religions to an extent. I'll be putting out more this winter and if I have time I'll put some more books out as well, and I teach very small selected people. It depends who they are and if it's worth teaching them much deeper stuff.

Henrik: Excellent, excellent. So cuttingthroughthematrix.com, and Alan, let's continue to talk about the microchip next time, okay?

Alan: Okey-doke.

Henrik: Thank you.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Henrik: Thank you for listening to Red Ice Creations Radio. Don't forget to checkout our radio archives either for our non-subscribers or just click on the sign up button if you want to have access to all our subscriber interviews that we've done and don't forget to checkout our news and also of course our new forum. It's all right there on [Red Ice Creations.com](http://RedIceCreations.com) so do check it out. Thanks to everyone for listening to the program. Also a big thanks to my producer and technician Fredrik Palmgren. We will be back on Thursday with another program for you so I hope you will join us then. This is Henrik Palmgren signing off. Take care.

October 20, 2025 at 8:26 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#113](#)



Alan

George: Both from the heartland of America and the gateway to the west, good morning, good evening, wherever you may be, across the nation, around the world. I'm George Noory. Welcome to Coast to Coast AM.

Next hour, secret societies, how they control the course of history with Alan Watt. Get ready for this. That one is going to be one heck of a show tonight. You never know about conspiracies and you never know

about secret societies so that's why in a moment you'll get to hear from Alan Watt who's spent many years investigating these groups. What do they mean? What do they do? Stick around on Coast to Coast and find out. I'm George and I'll be back in just a moment.

Well many, many topics fascinate all of us here on Coast to Coast. The usual. The paranormal. The mysteries. The ghosts. You name it. UFOs, Bigfoot, creatures but also secret societies ranks way up there. In a moment, Alan Watt on secret societies on Coast to Coast AM.

Alan Watt has always questioned standard versions of history. Delved into ancient civilizations and the occult groups which managed them. Alan has come forward to share his knowledge beginning with the Sweet Liberty Radio program on international shortwave. Now this shortwave broadcast ended late in 2005. He continues on the First Amendment Internet Radio every Wednesday 9:00 p.m. Eastern time having a deep understanding of mass mind control being used on the general public.

His original intention was to establish contact with various individuals following the broadcast by a one-on-one telephone conversation containing a technique to bring the person up into awareness. Hundreds of hours have been spent in this manner teaching people in various countries, some of whom have used the information and published much of it with rather flamboyant spins. First time guest on Coast to Coast AM, Alan Watt. Hi Alan. How are you?

Alan: I'm fine and it's a pleasure to be on.

George: Good. Tell me a little bit about this. I guess we can't call it an experiment but tell how this works, this one-on-one telephone conversation technique.

Alan: Well I realized by listening to many radio shows that people were stuck in different levels of understanding of awareness into what was happening in their own lives and the life around them and were totally oblivious of the major plans underfoot to completely alter their way of living. In fact, a structure was being put into place to bring out an entirely way of living. That really is the agenda and I thought I should get involved and I looked around at all the airwaves and I tuned into shortwave which has a good coverage. Sometimes it's international and I got in touch with Jackie Patru on the Sweet Liberty broadcast and eventually came on as a guest initially to fill in on ancient history, the secret societies which are recorded in history. It's not so much a conspiracy when you realize they're actually authentically recorded and the odd thing is their agenda from the most ancient times right up to the present has never altered. We've lived through part of it ourselves. We're living through the final part of the end of this phase before the beginning of the next. It's the never-ending story.

George: I think you're absolutely right. It has not altered over all these hundreds if not thousands of years. They have directed their intent and I guess they've just carried it on by their offspring. How did it work? How did it carry through?

Alan: We can find – really ancient Egypt kept such massive documentation on the techniques of controlling the people. Priesthoods actually specialized in creation of religions for the lower classes you might say and the Pharaoh of course is recorded he's taught techniques from a child and the priests in those days were truly specialists in different areas, even going as far back as Sumer. We can see that the priests there not only controlled different areas of religion and types of religion, one for the elite and a separate one for the public and they also controlled all the legalities. There were lawyer priests who dealt with real estate and all finances, imports and exports from the country with trade going all the way to India 5,000 BC.

So these priests were very specialized and the amazing thing is to find that pretty well everything that we have today in this system of commerce and that's the key to it is the term "civilization," that's the beginning of this particular system which is ancient, a commercial type system of control using money in different forms.

In the beginning they actually wrote about their agenda and they camouflaged it under exoteric guises of religion. When you understand the esoteric meanings of religion you understand the goal and you realize that they've almost accomplished it.

George: Alan, this series of protests in support of illegal immigrants in the United States that has been going on now for a couple of weeks seems to be so organized it's absolutely stunning. One would never expect this. Do you believe that this could be the work of the secret societies, the illuminati, call them what they may be?

Alan: There's no doubt. There's no doubt at all. The illuminati under Weishaupt – and he was only one branch that popped its head up in time. They'd always been around. You can find them in the Oxford Dictionary from the 12th century onward, but Adam Weishaupt's particular group wanted to create a "citizen of the world." That's the first time that term was used.

Mr. Rockefeller, who's one of the big players in this movement, calls himself a "citizen of the world," and gives titles to his high members of his society. I actually have a video tape of him awarding these Citizenship of the World awards to certain people. Adam Weishaupt had a big part to play but he was not the originator of the plan.

George: Well what's their goal then, lets say against supporting these protests. Is it to topple the United States? Is it to split it up? Is it to create a one-world government? I mean what are they trying to do? What do they want?

Alan: They want – Jacques Attali wrote about this, and is a very good book that he wrote. It's called Millennium published in 1990 and it's subtitled Winners and Losers in the Coming New World Order. Now Jacques Attali was the Kissinger of Europe. He spearheaded the unification of Europe from France and he advised various presidents of France and then he went to work at the United Nations and in that book he gives a scenario of America with the borders coming down towards the end of the millennium into the new. That's when it was scheduled to happen, the move, 2001, and he said initially that people will be upset because vast hordes of people will come from Latin America and come in through the south causing mayhem, just like the Huns attacking Rome, but eventually America would end up being – the south of America would end up being a Spanish speaking people. He said when America finishes its work, which is to police the world, bring democracy to the Middle East, then its commerce would collapse through debt and the next boat people would leave America looking for work abroad.

George: That's amazing. It all seems to be happening.

Alan: Oh it's happening right on cue. One thing I found out about these fellows, the big players like Kissinger and so on and Jacques Attali, they come from the high level meetings with the Bilderbergers et cetera and whenever they write something about a plan or agenda they never alter it. They follow it through.

George: You know Alan, I'm in support of legal immigration, controlled immigration where we have a certain quota. We allow them into the country. Let them prosper. Let them have the American way. My opposition is with the illegal immigration. I mean you can't have a country where people just enter in droves illegally. You just can't do that. People don't seem to understand that people who support legal immigration think that there are no walls, that you can just come and go as you please. Why is this by design in that past administrations nobody has done anything from this current administration on back to stop these illegal immigrants. I mean were they part of the plan?

Alan: Absolutely they're part of the plan. Under the "Free Trade" negotiations which were carried on in the late 1980s into the early '90s prior to the NAFTA, they discussed the eventual taking down of the borders between Canada the U.S. and Mexico and then they go ahead at that time it was decided would begin and be signed into law in 2005. Now in 2005, on the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation in Canada when Mr. Bush, Mr. Martin and Fox met at Waco, Texas, they did sign "Fortress America" and Tom Clark from CTV asked them is this the beginning of a European Union type of deal and when the borders come

down and Mr. Martin said, it's not quite the Big Bang. They have five more meetings to go before it's completed. In other words, it is the same agenda as the European Union, exactly.

George: So letting the millions of illegal immigrants into the United States was done on purpose basically?

Alan: Yes it was, yes. This was written about in the 1840s by Karl Marx.

George: Karl Marx?

Alan: Karl Marx's wrote it in Das Kapital and in there he said, the world will comprise of three trading blocks: a united Europe, a united Americas and a Pacific Rim conglomerate under a supreme world government and that nationalism and sovereignty would cease to exist and each block would have a provincial government instead of a national one. That was discussed in the Free Trade negotiations in the 1980s where it was decided – they actually toyed with the idea of creating Montreal to be the New Capital of the Americas.

George: Of the Americas. Am I naïve, Alan, or when I think about the patriotism and I think every country should be autonomous and the way of the past is the way it should be. Am I naïve? Should I just step aside and let progress take hold, let this happen the way it's going to happen and let these societies, let the Illuminati push their plan through? Is it a good thing for everybody or is it not?

Alan: It's not, especially when you realize more of the Agenda. The world that they're bringing into being is – I mean you've heard of family planning. This is world planning on the same type of scale. They want to cut back the population massively and run the world in a "scientific dictatorship," as Aldous Huxley called it, where people will be born only if there's a function for them to serve the system and if they're too many people they must be culled back.

Ultimately under Agenda 21 that came out of the United Nations they say that they want to be the arbitrators of distributing the world's food to different countries and those countries who go over the limit of population will be denied extra food, which will encourage them to kill or cull back the population.

George: Oh my God. You're absolutely right. The world cull is what so many farmers use in the farm industry when they need to change their flock and that's the way they look at us, as flock.

Alan: They do. They honestly do. It's bone chilling when you read their books. The Brzezinski books. The Kissinger books. Even the one that Prince Philip brought out. He's of course the head of the Audubon Wildlife Society, another front group for this agenda. In his book called, If I Were an Animal, he said, I'd like to come back as a virus – a killer virus and destroy the population of humans.

George: You know you hear things like that and you think, oh, come on, these are urban legends, this guy really didn't say this; but then you hear it enough, Alan, and then you hear people like you who I think are just tremendously brilliant in your field. There's got to be a basis for it. I believe the guy said that.

Alan: It's in his book. You can get his book and it's right there.

George: Pull it out and you're right about Kissinger to. He would love to see the world's population reduced. Who died and made him God?

Alan: Well that's just it. These people in their own inner religion believe that they are gods and that's one of the amazing things from the ancient times to modern. In the high esoteric religion they truly believe they have attained godhood.

George: Now David Icke will go farther in saying that a lot of the people in power are based on royalty of family bloodlines that have occurred for thousands of years. Will you go that far?

Alan: I would go as far as to say there are definitely genetic ties in families. When you look at the tremendous work of monarchies and the priesthoods behind them to match up specific wives and husbands for them down through the ages, that is very important for them, not just the royalty but the other nobility too. Tremendous work in matching them up and it's all based on their ancient religion, of course, as for the reasons.

George: You know we all have our strengths and weakness in life, Alan. One of the things that I can do well – I mean I'm not very good at electrical things and stuff like that. I'd probably blow myself up, but one of the things I do well is I have a strong intuitive sense about things and part of that intuitiveness is telling me that what we're talking about tonight is rapidly approaching. We're in it but it is moving along at a tremendous speed. What I don't know is why. Why has it jump started so quickly? What has kicked this thing into high gear? It's almost as if these people, these power brokers are desperate to get this done very, very soon and I don't understand why.

Alan: Well I do know that they've said many, many years ago that 2001 is the kickoff time and of course we can find that confirmed in the little click at the top of the Bush Administration and behind the Bush

Administration which put forth the policy for the New American Century. They published their findings back in '92 and republished them in '98 and in there they said they would have to attack the Middle East beginning with Afghanistan, which they did, followed by Iraq, followed by Iran, then Syria. Now in 1998, we find Zbigniew Brzezinski brought out his book called The Grand Chessboard, and being a member of the same group he reiterated those same targets in the same order and he said we shall need something on a Pearl Harbor event, on the scale of that event to motive the American people behind us.

So here they have all this massive plan waiting to go, the countries to invade and it's almost like hoping you'd win the lotto ticket in 2001; and sure enough, the very lotto ticket comes up as an attack on the scale of Pearl Harbor occurs and motives the American people behind them. That's planning. That's very good planning.

George: To a point, but now most of the Americans are not behind them. As you can tell by polls and attitudes and I tend to look at attitudes more than polls, Alan. All you have to do is talk to people as I do every night and you can determine that there's something amiss here. The plan may be working for them but it's not working for capturing the masses. What's going to happen when these two butt heads?

Alan: The day after 9/11 occurred and 911 of course is a high esoteric number as you might know. It's also Chapter 9, Verse 11 of Revelations, which is just a plan. It's a business plan and that's where the pit – the beast is released from the pit you see to start the war, but what they're doing now is they're spraying us like crazy from the air. It's being stepped up now and the day after 9/11 Rumsfeld was on television asking how he'd cope with another major disaster on a larger scale on another city and he said, "we have lots of aerosolized Prozac and Valium which can be sprayed from aircraft over any large area to subdue the people and prevent panic," and I thought my God you know they're actually doing it, only they're doing it all over the country.

We're being drugged into a form of "I couldn't care less." Most people couldn't care less what's happening.

George: Well the people have been seeing chemtrails for years now.

Alan: Yes. They've been really dosing us all. They're stepping this up. There's new types involved now too and so partly we're being drugged as we go through this massive change that's coming. We're seeing things happen that never happened even during the Cold War with ID cards for everyone et cetera, but that really is a cover for the borderless world. They want to know who's going where and these ID cards are trackable by satellite.

George: We'll be back, Alan. We're going to talk about all these subjects with you tonight on Coast to Coast AM. And welcome back to Coast to Coast. Our guest tonight is Alan Watt. Alan's website of course is cuttingthroughthematrix.com linked up to CoasttoCoastAM.com and you can read all about his works as well. Alan, what about Russia, China? Where do they stand in all this? They seem to be adversaries to what would be a globalist plan to do this?

Alan: Actually the ones who set-up Russia, Soviet system and China were the same big boys in the West and were from the beginning. This is long-term plan. Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell was set out – he was actually chartered to go out to China in the early 1900s and prepare the way for communism. This man is related to the British Royalty and yet he describes this in his own memoirs, his own books.

George: Do we have to really be concerned then about a possible war with China or Russia, or is that all rhetoric?

Alan: It's all rhetoric. You see the idea of control is always to have an enemy so that your government can take extreme measures and tax you more at home and keep you scared.

George: Spend more money.

Alan: Yes, keep you scared, because when you're scared you ask fewer questions and the government can go much further. I think Professor Carroll Quigley who really was a big player in a lot of things said in his own book, *Tragedy & Hope*, that war is very helpful for the agenda and for the establishment because you can do more on a social change in five years of war than 50 years of peace.

George: Well you know and I always ask myself, Alan, I say why would China go to war with the United States? We're their biggest customer and I know just in the world of business you never do anything to your biggest customer. You keep them happy.

Alan: You keep them happy and also if you go back into the books of the Council on Foreign Relations and I have their books going back to the 1930s and the one in 1937 held in Melbourne, Australia, that's also the Royal Institute of International Affairs. That's the British branch. The American branch is the CFR. They discussed making China after the coming war, World War II, the sole manufacturer for the planet and they said America would lead the push to democratize the rest of the world, meaning the Middle East, and once its job was done they would sink because of the burden of the cost and then China would take over as the policemen of the world. That's in the official books of the Counsel of Foreign Relations.

George: Now the people who are running our government today, Alan, I think maybe it's what we've always suspected and that merely is there's always been this higher shadow government. Aren't they concerned about the United States losing its stature in the world or do they care because they've got their billions. They've got their 14 houses. They don't care?

Alan: It's all of that plus these people themselves once they're initiated into the higher orders of the societies are internationalists. They become internationalist and their brother is their fellow elitist no matter which country he lives in.

George: They don't even think of it then? They don't think of themselves as Americans or—

Alan: That's the beauty of how they get away with it.

George: I see. Okay, you're right. They think of themselves as internationalist and they become part of the federation. If one day we venture into space to the point where we find extraterrestrial life and like Star Trek it becomes a federation. That's where they believe they're from. They're not just from planet Earth anymore. They're part of this galactic group?

Alan: That's right. In their higher orders they actually refer to themselves as masters of the universe, which is I think a bit premature.

George: You write and talk about what you all mass mind control specifically how it started in ancient times. Elaborate on that for us.

Alan: In ancient times they understood humanity much better than Freud ever did. They studied humanity for thousands of years. We know that Sumer even wasn't the first civilization. In fact everything that Sumer did was taken from previous civilizations. We know that Plato when he talked about his predecessor – one of his ancestors, Solon who went to Egypt and found out about Atlantis, the Egyptian priests said well you Greeks don't even know how old you are and how many ancient civilizations have risen to great heights and fallen and disappeared, so man is very, very old and these techniques of studying human nature, tribalism especially, have been well understood and used against people down through the ages for war purposes.

George: Do you think man at one point, Alan, was sophisticated enough where he had nuclear weapons and I'm talking about thousands maybe hundreds of thousands, maybe millions of years ago?

Alan: What's interesting is to do with the legends of Hinduism because they claim – they'd set times down as periods or ages they called them for just understanding conception and they said that they had recorded at least five definite previous ages of man, where he started up at the beginning and risen to heights and ends up with massive warfare. In the warfare described between these ages it was between the elite who then called themselves gods using highly advanced sciences and even flying machines and they were zapping each other with different colored rays which could burn you for instance if you had any iron on you at all, much like microwave energy. This stuff is described in these ancient histories.

If we go to the Druidic histories, they were recorded by Tacitus the historian for Nero and he claims that the Druids said that there had been three previous ages that they'd recorded where their own elite had survived deep inside mountains while the Earth had fire passed through it followed by water, a deluge.

We can find the same legends in ancient Greece where they lived in Mt. Parnassus. That's where the wealthy elite went for the same thing. It was fire followed by water and it's interesting to see today with the HAARP technology being used and knowing that Nikola Tesla stopped using that technology because he claimed it could superheat the atmosphere to such an extent it would explode, it would ignite and cause a fire around the world which would melt the caps causing flooding and then that would raise into the sky and cause clouds and you'd have rain and flooding. Fire and water, same thing again, so it's very possible this has been done before

George: Absolutely. I'm going to talk about some groups and you tell me what you think of them in terms of their relationship to the higher order. Knights Templar.

Alan: The Knights Templar are definitely are a priestly knighthood. They were priests first of all with all the vows of the priests and they did mix and merge when in the Middle East with the Hashshashin they called them, where the world assassin comes from, and hashish, because they used hashish in their ceremonies. They did merge with this ancient group who trained young orphans. This is the orphan story of Freemasonry. They trained orphans and brought them up in luxury and told them that this was just like heaven and that death was the same. They were given women, whatever they wanted and then sent out into the world to become advisors to other princes; and whenever told, they would stick out a dagger maybe 20 years down the road and assassinate whoever they were told to assassinate. They had the Middle East in terror for a long, long time and the Knights Templar were part of that same group really. They brought the same tactics back to Britain with them.

George: They weren't all then just good guys?

Alan: Not in the least. They were a secret society. There's no doubt. They like to call themselves "societies with secrets." It's the same with Freemasonry today but they were priests first and foremost. They disliked women. You'll find that in all of the high esoteric groups is this tremendous disdain of the female, right down to the Rosicrucian explosion when that came into Britain with Francis Bacon and a few others. They had to put their wives behind them and leave them basically to join the higher orders. The hatred of women is part of the tradition and part of the goal of creating a new type of human being to come.

George: Do you think the Knights Templar ever found or hid the Ark of the Covenant?

Alan: I don't think so in that respect. The Ark itself is nothing to do with what people think it is. It's the arc that the sun makes across the sky. That's what it was. It really was. The people in the Bible are all allegories for different things that happened within nature, including the movements of the Zodiac. The 12 tribes are simply the 12 constellations. Moses was the sun going through them. Same with Jacob. The same thing with Jesus in fact. It's the same story given out for the exoteric rendition for the people and the esoteric for the higher priesthoods.

George: You don't think those individuals existed? They were all celestial?

Alan: They were all celestial. It's always the eternal heavenly story. It preexisted traditional Judaism by millennia and in fact the story of Moses was basically taken from India and recopied again. Moses is the latter part of Ramoses. Moses means child in Egyptian, so he's a child of Ra, basically, and later of course with Jacob giving birth to the 12 tribes it's the same thing. It's the 12 constellations and Jacob becomes Israel. Isis-Ra-El, the hermaphroditic god, two in one. It's always the hermaphroditic god at the top of the esoteric groups.

George: Interesting perspective. I want to come back to this a little bit later on. Maybe next hour, Alan, we'll kind of give a little more in depth talk. Okay, so that was the Knights Templar. What about the Freemasons and the reason why I bring that up is today's Freemasons many of them are hardworking dedicated men who are part of raising money for hospitals, for children. Are we talking about two different kinds of Freemasonry groups here?

Alan: In the lower orders like Albert Pike who was the Pope of Freemasonry wrote in his own book, *Morals and Dogma*, the lower masons are really the outer portico. They are like an outer wall and he said that they were no different than the profane. They think they know what they're involved in but they don't really and it really depends on who you are when you join and what your potential is in the outside world. If you have the ability to influence public opinion, for instance, as a newspaper man or something or even the owner of a small newspaper you're tapped out of your lodge and brought to a side lodge and

then you shoot up the ladder and then you're taught the real agenda at the 40th degree. That's "life begins at 40." That's what that means.

George: I didn't know – so if I wanted to be a Freemason, and I'm not, they'd kind of push me up the ladder a little quicker just by the fact that I broadcast to so many people?

Alan: Yes. I have offers to get taken right up actually without the necessity of even taking all the different silly oaths et cetera because of what I know.

George: Well they've never approached me yet, Alan, maybe I'm not doing something right. I'm not sure.

Alan: It could be two ways. You might be doing something right and don't know it.

George: Yeah, exactly. That's what I think I may be doing. Tell me though about this organization. What's its intent? What does it want to do?

Alan: Freemasonry made it quite plain in the writings of Albert Pike that through revolution and again it's all solar. They use the solar terminology of the Earth revolving around the sun – revolution. Through revolution they will perfect man bringing him to a stage of perfection in a new system, a scientifically organized system where the "natural aristocracy" as Jefferson called them (he was a member of the Illuminati) will run the world basically in an orderly fashion, but that also means deciding on how many people they will need et cetera to work for them and there will be no excess population. The supposed haphazard way today of taking your own partner and marrying her will be gone. It will be a new eugenically type run society. That's what it's all about.

George: Well they're planning that. Like you had mentioned earlier that they want us implanted with chips. They want to be able to control us. They want to be able to follow us and they're doing it now and in some cases some people think it's good to do this and so they're rushing to become part of this.

Alan: In 1998 on the CBC television in Canada on Wendy Mesley show she actually talked about this ID card that was coming. This was before 9/11 and she talked to some of the high-ranking people in the various banking institutions and the manufacturer of the particular card. Now the card that the U.S. citizen is to get is the same as the one the Canadians are to get and it's the same one that the British have and the British have now introduced it. It's an active chip with your DNA in it, iris scan, a voice print is in there too, all your medical records are there, your up-to-date inoculations and it's trackable by the same towers that are up around all the cities for cell phones. That's the rush for this wireless Internet and so on. They've already got the towers and these little booster towers all through the cities.

George: Is this being used as a driver's license as well or just an ID card?

Alan: It's to be used for your driving license as well and also in Britain it will become your sole bankcard. Everything will be on that in the cashless society.

George: You know on the face of it some of it sounds good. Let me bring that up. I've lived in Michigan, Missouri, Minnesota, California and you know in state to state depending upon where your residency is you get a driver's license based on your residency. Some states you have to redo the test. You have to take another driver's test. Other states they have reciprocity where you merely come in bring your license and it's done and you change it. On the face of it, Alan, what's wrong if you like to drive a car – what's wrong – and you move around, what's wrong with having a national driver's license?

Alan: What it is it's not just a national license. That's just it. It's your whole ID. It's everything. It's you, including your DNA code and that will be shared with all the governmental institutions, with police, bureaucracies, et cetera, and the ultimate goal is to bring us into a cashless society because they want to track everything you earn and spend. Eventually the system we're to go into is going to do away with the system of money and way of living and how we earn it in fact. The state ultimately is to be sole arbiter of what you earn. It will dole out so many credits per week.

Lord Bertrand Russell wrote about this in "The Impact of Science on Society." He said it will be used as a form of social control. Those who are against the system or disobey orders will find that their credits will not be in their bank account on the Monday morning. That will be your punishment. You won't be able to buy food. You won't be able to pay rent and you can't save up these credits. By the end of the week they're all gone again and you start off with the same number Monday.

George: Well you know what? They are sort of dictating income to people now, merely by the fact that so many people are being laid off or displaced. You know if you're 50 years and you're forced to retire or your displaced you're going to have a heck of a time finding a job. Stay with us. Alan Watt our guest. This is Coast to Coast AM.

Alan, let's talk a little bit about these chemtrails and what you were saying earlier that Prozac and other drugs might be sprayed on us. One, there's no question; something's going on with chemtrails. I have not heard specifically of the drugs. I've heard a lot about weather manipulation. So tell me a little bit about this and some of the evidence that backs this up.

Alan: We find the father of the H-bomb was the first man to come forward with the idea of heavily spraying the atmosphere with barium, titanium and aluminum oxide to make it more conductive to

electronic magnetic pulse which they could use from what we now know as HAARP facilities – and there's over 56 of them worldwide. Through this they knew they could control the emotions of people. It's the most easiest thing to manipulate is the emotion. There was a test done by the U.S. Government on Maine, a covert test for over a period of years, and they studied all the reports coming of domestic quarrels, domestic animals which became aggressive, suicides et cetera which went sky high at one point and so they tested this stuff over different areas over the many years.

However, in the first reports from I think it was Teller of the H-bomb he said it could also be coupled with polymers. Polymers are the agents which create the rainbow effect in the skies when they're spraying heavily and the polymers were designed to carry bacterium or viruses down to the ground for warfare purposes. We are seeing the polymer being used and if you look at the heavy spraying on a sunny day the sky ends up being very mushy and the blue tends to be a type of blue you'd see through a thin polythene sheet and that's the polymers you're seeing.

When the snow is going, and I've photographed it up here as well as taking samples and having them analyzed, you'll find that after four or five months of snow when you get down to the last four inches you see this cotton candy type material and that's the polymer in a frozen form. It's about three or four inches thick when the snow first leaves and then when the sun hits it, it breaks down into powder and stays on the ground for quite a while. This stuff is being used and I haven't had the ability to test for bacterium or viruses but I have had it tested for the metals and sure enough, it came up high with aluminum oxide and copper, titanium and a few other trace metals.

George: Are they trying to dumb us down, Alan, to control us? What do they want to do with us?

Alan: It's control. There's no doubt it's control. I have no doubt too – I know that the aluminum oxide that's what you find in the brains of people with Alzheimer's and that came out in a British medical study first in 1973, so they've always known that aluminum oxide is very good if you want to have people lose their memory. Of course, coupled with the pulsations of HAARP which can be picked up on the shortwave radio. They've been going strong now for the last four years now non-stop on certain frequencies. They can actually affect the moods of people. They claim they can also send over a secondary impulse which will ride the back of the first and if they want to they could actually put thoughts in a person's head.

George: Well you know there's no doubt this entire package is aimed at getting all of us. Who concocted all this?

Alan: The scientists again, we can go back to H.G. Wells who was a front man for the British government. He belonged to the Secret Service. He was a propagandist for World War I.

George: Old H.G. Wells was?

Alan: Yes and he was one of the founders of the Fabian Society. The Fabian Society pretended they were a left wing organization, but in fact if you read the writings of the co-founder, Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell in the book by Ronald Clark, Russell tells you that the Webb, Sidney and Beatrice Webb who were the main people behind the Fabian Society wanted a world or system of government run by a super-elite of technocrats and the public would have no say whatsoever in the way their lives would be run.

H.G. Wells was a big player. He himself was given predictive programming. This was the idea from Tavistock Institute in London, which still runs the world today with mind control. They gave him certain stories to write, to incorporate certain elements they wanted to get through to people's heads and he simply wrote the stories around those things. That's why he could write about the police of the air in Shape of Things to Come that would gas the people below and force them to submit to world government and this third world war was to begin in Basra, where the third world war had actually begun. Now Basra is in Iraq and that's where the British troops went and they still man it yet. So this is predictive programming par excellence and he knew the agenda prior to World War II.

George: Alan, what you think the agenda is with this Avian flu scare, which I do not believe will be a pandemic unless some how man screws it up and it gets out into the system and already the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention has announced that it's going to test the possibility of mutations and even create them. To me that's pretty darn dangerous.

Alan: Again, H.G. Wells, Lord Bertrand Russell, Aldous Huxley and all these predictive programmers that were given their agendas have all stated the same things that the biggest problem the elite face and this was put more succinctly in the writings of Charles Galton Darwin, the physicist and grandson of Charles Darwin, in his book The Next Million Year. He said that we are attempting misguidedly to help the people maintain their health and increasing the population, so we will have to bring out specific diseases to help cull them off eventually in a way which the public would never suspect. In other words, it'd be done through laboratories and we are living in an age where there are tremendous laboratories dedicated to creating killer diseases.

Henry Kissinger put the bill in the '70s where he stated the greatest threat to the nation was overpopulation and a vast sum of money was put forward to find something which would destroy the immune system, and a few years later out comes AIDS. So they write about it. They do it. We see it manifesting but because we're nice people and we wouldn't do that we say well they couldn't have really meant it, even though the evidence is there that they did.

George: Somebody sent me an instant message, Alan, and it simply said: "What's wrong with population control if it will make the planet better?" How do you argue with that?

Alan: Here's the key to it. Thomas Malthus in the 1700s was an economist for the British East India Company and started the ball rolling with the scientifically controlled society and population control and he actually advocated methods of bringing the population down by putting housing schemes and streets for the poor over swamps et cetera where they would sicken and die.

George: The mosquitoes would get them and malaria and everything else.

Alan: Yes, all of that kind of stuff. A poor diet. However, he gave out false statistics even then on the population of Britain because the first census wasn't taken until a year after his book came out, so he fudged the statistics to suit his theory and they've done the same thing ever since. Now in Britain from the First World War onwards there was a cry from the elite about bringing the population down further. H.G. Wells said in his own book, he said, the first war hasn't killed enough of them.

George: That's something else. God.

Alan: The great H.G. Wells; and so they had a big movement to convince the public there were too many and they said they wanted an ideal family of two parents and 1.2 child per family. Now the British complied with that and Margaret Thatcher when she was in power in the 1980s opened the door to India and she said the reason I have to bring them all in from India is there's not enough people having offspring in Britain to payoff the national debt. So what I'm saying is when you follow their instructions you won't win anyway.

George: No, not at all.

Alan: You see so this is a con game. They want a world – a post-industrial, post-technological world of pristine beauty for themselves and the elite to roam around in. They don't need all the workers anymore and they're hyping up this overpopulation way out of proportion. The only reason that North America seemed to be getting in trouble is all immigrants go to the major cities and the doors have been opened for years actually from many countries including ones from China and they're flooding in from the major city centers giving the appearance of over population.

George: Would you look ten years into your crystal ball and tell us around the year 2015, 2016 what this planet will look like?

Alan: I know what they want it to look like. The Rhodes Foundation has put out books on this. That was the foundation set-up by Cecil Rhodes for World Government based on the British system of democracy but really to be run by the super-elite and he already said the same thing: three trading blocks with provincial governments subservient to a super government of the world and a vastly reduced population. They want community living areas for the public. They're calling them habitat areas at the United Nations and the populations must be kept within strictly controlled limits within those habitat areas.

China has been called the model state for the world because they already implement that system and they mandatorily have abortions for any woman that has a second child. That's the model state for the world by our wonderful United Nations.

George: Remember the movie Soylent Green? Where they euthanized people when they got to a certain point? Well they made them die peacefully but they needed them for food. Do you see the day where they will just basically euthanize people based on age? They'll say when you become 60 you're going to have to go. That's the law and they come get you I guess.

Alan: That's the first step towards this. That's why they bring out every so often some poor soul who's dying who advocates the government should give him a doctor to kill him – and that power must never be given to government, never, because they want it. They want that power and they will abuse it. The United Nations has defined a good citizen of the world as someone who's a good consumer/producer. When you retire you're consuming, you're not producing and so you become a useless eater.

George: When will this happen? Will it happen like that movie and well I'm not so sure about the eating of human wafers but what will happen?

Alan: I think they're on the way to programming us to die at a certain age already with inoculations. I have no doubt on that at all. We know – I have it on tape to a video tape of Dr. Salk who was the great hero with polio vaccines and on the tape he said, yes, we and the team knew that we had over a hundred live monkey or simian viruses in every shot of polio. He said that we knew the simian-40 viruses would cause cancers and early deaths, but then he rationalized it by saying we thought the risk was worth it. So these guys have been setting us up for a much earlier fall under the guise of helping us and we should remember that the United Nations has a department, The World Health Organization (Dr. WHO, I call it), and next door to it in the same building they have the Department of Population Control. When the wolf is there with a syringe to help you I think we better be on our guard.

George: How many people do you think are in these groups?

Alan: There are a few hundred top groups that work on all this in specialized areas. We know that for instance the Bilderbergers what they deal with primarily is the trilateral world, the three block world. That's their main function. The Club of Rome was set-up primarily to do with the population reduction by all means possible, as Kissinger said himself, by all means possible. Other ones are dealing with the futurist think tanks. They have a few hundred futurist think tanks who come up with predictive programming which they then give to certain authors. They've done this since the 1800s. The authors write the books. It puts the idea in our heads that well I guess this is inevitable and when the real thing happens we just go along with it because it's been programmed into us, primarily through fiction. Fiction has been the main way of creating predictive programming and they familiarize you with an idea. The censor part of your brain is down and a story with an emotional tack to it, you're actually programmed for something to come, which you then think is inevitable when it actually happens.

George: Well that's a good point because I do think it is inevitable. When we come back after the break, Alan, in a few minutes, I want to talk with you about some specifics of what they're doing now. What can we do to fight it, to combat it? Because so many people say okay we believe this is all happening, what can we do? I'll tell you what else we'll do. We'll open up fast blasts and we'll take some fast blasts questions in the next hour. We'll take phone calls as well. Tell me about the three books you've got out there?

Alan: The three books are to do with the ancient societies, the mystic societies that have been behind a lot of this for the last few thousands of years, never altering their agenda. It's not far fetched at all, their agenda into the final completion as to where they want to go with humanity. I also go through the money system from ancient times to the present and how the ancient money lenders came from country to country, set up the system of debt, forced the countries to hire standing armies which then you use to conquer the next country and go on from there. This whole thing of civilization is money coupled with commerce and priesthoods from the very beginning and it's a science in itself with a definite agenda towards a common goal.

George: Does it bother you? Are you afraid of anything?

Alan: No, not at all, because I've realized this pretty well all of my life. I lived through the European Union. I traveled all over Europe. I was up in the music business quite high and I kept seeing the prime ministers saying in newspapers we were over in Europe cementing ties, creating closer ties and I thought well how close can we get without being united and I was right. It was all done in covert secrecy. They set-up the unification panels in secret in 1948; and 1999 they declassified that, and sure enough, in there it said that this agenda must be fulfilled and completed before the public are told the truth.

George: Interesting.

Alan: That's now declassified information.

George: All right, Alan, well stay with us. I'll tell you what we're going to do. We'll do fast blasts when we come back. We'll open up that and if you have any questions for Alan Watt, I'll take them that way. At the top of the hour we'll take phone calls.

PART 2

George: Welcome back to Coast to Coast. I'm George Noory. Alan Watt is our guest. Alan, I get a fast blast in from Ron of Oklahoma who wants to know more about Skull and Bones if you believe that organization is also part of the Illuminati this group?

Alan: Yes the Skull and Bones is. Long before Weishaupt was heard of, the pirate flag of Britain was the Skull and Bones. It's the symbol of Freemasonry and if you watch the opera "Gilbert and Sullivan" the "Pirates of Penzance" you'll see the raising of a Mason in the first scene where they have the apprentice with his pant leg rolled up, his breast exposed et cetera being laid on the pirate flag, meaning symbolizing death and then being raised up by the Captain, so they go through it even on a stage play. It's definitely part of the same Illuminati program. Skull is, if you speak it, seek you all and be one (bone).

George: You know, Alan, as you look at all of this and you have an opportunity to see the puzzle before even all the pieces are put in place. At what point in your life did you see this or what changed your life because a lot of us go into this and our eyes really open up wide later on. What happened with you?

Alan: I was sort of born this way. I grew wondering why Britain was such a mess as the supposed inheritor of this British empire and supposedly winning World War II along with its allies and yet growing up in that period I didn't see anyone with any money except those – some families in London, the rich families and that's who had inherited the wealth of the British empire for centuries. I realized there was something much more behind all of this and of course once I delved into the inner religions of some of the higher elite, and I met some of them in the music industry, I realized they had a completely different religion than the masses and they fervently believed in it. They truly believe they're descended from a different lineage, that their spirit is different from those around them; and this goes back to the writings of Plato even who discussed the reincarnation of the same elite spirits down through the ages beginning with a start on earth where the fallen angels, or cast angels as they called them, the rebels, their ancestors were cast and they created the first physical bodies for themselves by purely willing them into existence and the first generations retained special supernatural powers, they claimed. However, they began to lose them with interbreeding with the people who were already here and hence the need to go back to

the intense interbreeding to try and retain these powers or get back these powers; and that was always the ancient religion of the elite and the Pharaonic times, in Plato's day, and it is up until the present.

George: Do you think people are starting to wake up now, Alan? Are they beginning to see things they never saw before?

Alan: They are, mainly though because they are afraid and the fear alone is motivating them to ask questions, but because of the incredible conditioning in society and all the misinformation out there and the fantasy that we live in. People in the West have been conditioned to watch television so much that fantasy is completely interwoven with reality and they have a hard time distinguishing the two and they're also desensitized to the killing that the West has done and is still doing in the Middle East, beginning with the Vietnam Era where people were eating their dinner watching the people in Vietnam being blown up you know. That's desensitization. It's too unreal to us. We can hardly tell the difference now between a movie and reality and we're desensitized so much that when it happens here and it will happen here when the time is right, we're watching the buildup of a massive internal army – the multi-jurisdictional taskforce. That's all the boys in uniform being set-up to take care of some kind of chaos back home and one day we will see it happen and out of the chaos because that's their "Ordo ab Chao" of the high rites of Masonry, the order of perfections, the Scottish Rite.

They create the chaos then they bring their new order out from it and the people will be so on their knees with terror and fear of this new system that will be introduced they'll take it up gladly.

George: People will beg. They will beg for peace and chaos to go away.

Alan: At any cost.

George: Do anything you can to stop it. We'll give up all our rights, just save us. And you know what, Alan? You may be right. You may be right. Well you mentioned earlier that science and this new world order seemed to be woven together. What did you mean by that?

Alan: From the most ancient times we find this. The mysteries that many of the Egyptians had control over, the priesthoods, were very high understandings of what they called nature or science, the workings of nature, and they could use these sciences to control the people even in ancient times. There's no doubt about it that there were highly technological societies before this one. Much of it has supposedly been rediscovered. That's why we have research you know. It's re-search. The searching was done before. There are three levels of reality. The one that Joe Blow lives in that watches the 6:00 news and

reads the magazines in the stores, that's the bottom level of the Matrix. If you get up into the higher level to CIA above professorship level you enter a new realm of science that's much more advanced.

Nick Begich showed us technology used in the 1950s by the CIA. He demonstrated on the television on the Wendy Mesley show on CBC and these little handheld remote devices could put thoughts into your head – into the middle of your head from any distance line of sight, and this was all antique technology which the CIA possessed in the 1950s.

George: And it's even better now.

Alan: That's right. That's the middle level and above that the controllers themselves have the ultimate weaponry and they don't even give that to their helpers the CIA.

George: Conrad from Toronto wants to know why Lord Rothschild of Britain is never on the Forbes Richest list, yet his family is worth billions?

Alan: When they took over the Bank of England they had it written into the charter with the Royalty that they would never have to disclose their profits and so they're not audited at all.

George: But you do believe that they may be the richest family on the planet?

Alan: They're one of 13. There are thirteen major banking families which comprise the World Bank.

George: Alan, it's that World Bank that I think is really out to control everything. I think that's where it all stems.

Alan: If you look at what we did in Yugoslavia, then Afghanistan, then Iraq, the first thing in was the World Bank, the centralized bank, and then the U.N. moved in UNESCO to teach the children, the first generation of children – they always bypass the older people and go right for the children to bring them up in this new system, but the World Bank has been set-up in each one of those conquered countries. They only have Iran and Syria to go next.

George: John from Boston wants to know about the chaos you foresee. What will it be?

Alan: I'm sure they'll use all the standard, I call them standard techniques of famine and that will happen very easily in a plague because they've already said on television that no food will come into the cities

because there'll be no transportation allowed back and forth. So you'll have famine, plague. Earthquakes of course are caused by HAARP. It's written into the United Nations charter in the 1970s. I think '77 they said the HAARP technology must not be used between governments in warfare times because it can cause floods, hurricanes, and earthquakes. Earthquakes can be caused as well and of course war, so we'll have all of the usual revelations stuff because revelations is a revealing. It's not a prophecy. It's a revealing of a plan.

George: Chris from Denver wants to know if you're aware, and this is a true story by the way, Alan, of scientists primarily microbiologists who have been dying around the planet over the last several years. I think they're up to like 80 now. Very unusual. Are you aware of that one?

Alan: Yes and it makes sense because scientists who are in to that particular field know how their own theories of viruses simply evolving – they know that there's certain patterns and stages they must go through, so when they see something jumping a few stages and obviously heading towards man, then man himself has interfered to make it so.

There's a good book put out about warfare with bacterium and viruses. It's called Deadly Allies and it was published in Canada and written by a Toronto Star Reporter. It's all declassified information from the Canadian government and Canada led the field in viral and bacterial warfare during World War II and afterwards and he goes into these techniques of modifying viruses. It's very easy and then the Daily Mail in England has a two page spread back in the early '90s of a reporter going into the Porton Down Laboratory in Britain and having morning breakfast with the scientists whose job it is to make these killer diseases and he said they casually sat around having breakfast and talked about ethnic-specific diseases which they have. Diseases which they can release in a country and they can program the viruses to reproduce so many thousands of times and then die off. That's how well programmed they can be.

George: So how do we fight back Alan? What do we do about this?

Alan: I've been telling people to rapidly inform themselves with the ammunition which is the data from those who are putting the books out on the agenda and like Jacques Cousteau who did an interview and said about 70% of the public would have to be killed off. These great heroes they give us. Once you have the information, tell all your politicians and you bombard them and say hey look we know what's coming. We know what's going on. We know what you're up to and it's not going to happen.

George: Can we win this battle?

Alan: If we definitely tell them we're educated now. We know what's going on. They've got to stop it because if we don't stop it they're going to do it and once a plague is set upon the public there will be chaos, panic, and people will simply do whatever they're told.

George: All right, well let's assume the European Union does it on their own. Can we as a United States, as a country can we battle all that by ourselves?

Alan: I don't think so. I think they want this worldwide. They've said themselves this particular plague which they just know is coming. The first time in history they can actually tell you it's coming. It still has six jumps to go to get to man from animal but they can tell it's just going to take – out of thousands of directions it could go, they just know it's coming our way. It's going to take five years of pandemics springing up and dying down worldwide before it will eventually die off. Well that's five years of chaos – repetitive chaos and a lot of the public will be killed off during that whole thing. We have to prevent it before it starts and that's why we've got to tell them all, hey, we know what's going on.

George: They want to go from six plus billion to 500,000, 500 million?

Alan: That's right.

George: And I guess they believe they can run the world on that amount of people?

Alan: They certainly do. They have the technology now all based in China. China was set-up exactly to do what it's doing by the money and technology from the west. They didn't steal anything. They were given everything and as I say the Counsel on Foreign Relations and Royal Institute of International Affairs wrote about setting China up to do this job back in the 1930s. That's how far ahead they plan everything.

George: Now if they're going to allow for the destabilization of countries in the Middle East with Iran and Syria being left. Why don't they just go to them and say folks you've got to play ball with us here?

Alan: They want, again, a chaos mentality to come through here. They want to bring all those countries again to their knees as well through massive killing that's going on and there is massive killing going on all the time there and they want this to be – you see what they said many, many years ago was and this is written about by Albert Pike the Pope of Freemasonry who wrote Morals and Dogma. He belonged to the rite of perfection or the Scottish Rite, which was not Scottish at all. That's another story and he said that there would be three world wars. Two with Germany and this was a letter in the British Museum that was written to Lord Rothschild and he said the third one will be between Zionism and Islam to be fought in the Middle East and he said it will involve the whole world and cause such chaos that people will be so

sick of religion at the end they will allow an age of reason to come in where scientific elite would run the world.

George: Is this also then a plot to do away with religions and beliefs?

Alan: Yes.

George: Interesting.

Alan: Absolutely and Pike was very adamant on that they would keep playing it up as the war dragged on that religion was behind it and people would be so disgusted with it all that we'd put ourselves under the new high priests of science.

George: The creators of these events, were they geniuses?

Alan: You could say they were definitely geniuses if you understand the term "genius." Genius came from "genii" and of course the elite of Greece who all studied in Egypt, such as Pythagoras and Plato himself, it's a key to the mysteries actually. They claimed that everyone was born with a soul but you have to seek with your spirit to unite with your soul in the physical body. That was the trinity and when that happened the genii collected with the soul and you were complete. You were a genius. You had knowledge beyond the norm.

George: Well stay with us. Alan Watt is our guest. We'll open up the phone lines next hour. I'm George Noory. This is Coast to Coast AM. And we are back with our guest Alan Watt and your phone calls and we shall go right to the phone calls.

East of the Rockies welcome to Coast to Coast. You're on the air with us. Hi there.

Bruce: How you doing? My name is Bruce from New York City.

George: Hi Bruce.

Bruce: Excellent show tonight as always. I have two questions for your guest. First of all, do you believe that there was ever an ancient race like the Annunaki or do you think that the guys were sort of made up by the elite you know taken from hundreds of thousands of years ago? Do you think a group like the Annunaki say ever actually existed?

Alan: Personally, no. The whole Annunaki thing runs full enough on the same course as the mystery makers that come out of England, the Ashmolean Society. Zecharia Sitchin was the first one to lay the groundwork for this and he did it with his own special interpretation of the Sumerian tablets. An interpretation which goes in the face of all the other ethnologists and writers on the subject, so he laid the ground work and then was well pushed mind you with the big money behind it and becomes intriguing and then David Icke came out and followed it up. That's standard procedure from the groups that come out of England because MI5 and MI6 have a department and have had it from the days of Aleister Crowley who was one of their own boys and they set-up this department outside the Cotswold area of England and the purpose of these recruits is to be trained in methods of the occult supposedly and to go out into the world and create mystery and confusion. Since the days of Crowley who started the OTO (Order of Templi Orientis) they haven't stopped. I've actually met a few of these people myself that have been sent out from there and some of them are even working in government positions.

Bruce: Wow, that's very interesting and my second question has a little bit to do with that. You said you were in the music industry for a while. Can you explain what is the Tavistock connection to the entertainment industry and what exactly is it? Because you know I've read books about the connection to the Beatles and it sounded sort of ridiculous to me but can you give us any insight into that?

Alan: The Tavistock Institute was set-up at the beginning of the 1900s and went into action in a bigger scale in World War I. It's function was to put out plays over the radio, the BBC, which would encourage people to join the military and go off and fight the war. It was also an experimental mental hospital. Aldous Huxley talked about it. He worked for it in fact where they inserted electrical probes into people's brains and so on and could make them change their moods. Make them turn right and left like robots and Aldous Huxley thought this was just wonderful and he explained a lot about it in an interview he gave at Berkeley University in about [1962].

The Tavistock Institute primarily was set-up to do predictive programming. That had begun prior to the Tavistock by a fund from the Rothschild family in the 1800s to begin financing science writers to write along science fiction, because in the next century they wanted us all to think that space travel was a natural way to go and so when you read it in a fictional form it comes along in your life you don't ask well why are we doing this? Why are we spending that kind of money? That's called predictive programming.

Tavistock Institute used a long-standing series on television called Coronation Street to actually program the public of Britain for the massive changes they would see over a course of 30 years and they did it all in story form before the event happened, including the opening of the flood gates from India and even went through all the problems they'd meet with different ethnic peoples and so on, intermarriage. It's all done out in a played form so when you see it enacted in a play form you will respond the same way as the actors did to that situation when you meet it in real life. That's what

predictive programming is and Tavistock is the world's leader in mass predictive programming and works hand in glove with the entertainment industry.

As far as the Beatles went, the Beatles – it comes from an old ancient Latin word “beatyl” and from the Greek even, which means standing stones. It's a Masonic symbol and their job was to initially capture the youth of the world. They were clean-cut to begin with. Their songs were written primarily by Theodore Adorno who's a friend of the Queen and at one point was the head of the London Philharmonic Orchestra and he owned the patents to the songs right up until the late '80s when he died and the rights to the songs were then bought over by Michael Jackson. Paul McCartney put a bid in but Michael Jackson won out and so Michael and he did a song something along the lines of pals or something to show that there were no hard feelings.

George: I bet Michael Jackson wishes at this point that he didn't own that half.

Alan: Well I think Michael Jackson can pretty well get away with anything to be honest.

George: Let me do a quick update on the Venus Express if Richard Hoagland's instincts are correct it appears that the Venus Express is in orbit around Venus. Ground control is confirming reacquisition of the low gain antenna signal from the Venus Express space craft after ten minutes of the space craft and they say occultation behind the planet, the reacquisition of the signal received about six minutes before the end of the 50 minute main burn engine confirms that Venus Express is so far moving at the expected velocity around the planet so it appears to be in orbit. Thank you Richard. West of the Rockies, you are on Coast to Coast. Hi there.

Julie: Good evening gentlemen.

George: Yes.

Julie: This is Julie. I'm calling from Grants Pass in Oregon, and Alan, you were talking about the secret societies and the Illuminati as being mostly certain families with certain bloodlines but obviously there are other members. Lets say someone like a Henry Kissinger. So they obviously need to recruit from the rest of the population to further their plan. My question is – maybe you can use Kissinger as an example. How did someone like that go from being an obscure Harvard professor, before that I guess his family were refugees from Nazi Germany, to being recruited or selected, do you have to demonstrate your corruptness? How is someone like that selected and maybe groomed?

Alan: It's very similar to the Rhodes Scholarships. In Rhodes Scholarships, again it was set-up by Cecil Rhodes and Lord Rothschild and Lord Milner to set-up world government with the three trading blocks. For Rhodes Scholarships they were to train scholars from all over the world and send them back into governmental positions across the world and one of the prime prerequisites for being a Rhodes Scholar wasn't simply intellect. It was the ability to be ruthless when required and also to show an intense need to dominate society under the pretense of helping it. In other words, you had to be an elitist by nature.

George: Did they train them to do that, Alan?

Alan: Yes, they were trained to do it and in fact Professor Arnold Toynbee taught many of them in the 1920s and '30s and they used Jesuitical techniques as well. They gave them – and Illuminati techniques. They gave them much more privileges as students than ordinary people. They would have access to drugs, alcohol, females for sexual dalliances without any repercussions and that helped to build the arrogance factor within them so they'd look down on people. They had psychopathic traits and there's no doubt about it and at the last count there were 200 Rhodes Scholars working in the federal bureaucracies in Washington.

George: Okay, thanks Julie. Appreciate you being on the program. Next up, wildcard line, your turn. You're on Coast to Coast with us. Hi there.

Steven: Hi. Steven from Vancouver, Canada. (inaudible).

George: Steven, we lost you for about three seconds, so just repeat that if you would.

Steven: Okay. There's an organization called the Odd Fellows and the Rebecca's. Their lodges are always kind of beside the Masons but you never hear anything about them. A lot of their symbols are the same as the Mason symbols. Who are they and what do they have to do—are they tied into the Masons and they're just part of the New World Order and all that?

Alan: Yes. They've all been through the other rites, either the York Rites or the Scottish Rites or up through the Orange Lodge. Generally through a couple of lodges before they become Odd Fellows and at that level they're into higher forms of control within society, so they're a higher degree. They've all been through at least the 33 degree.

Steven: Of masons?

Alan: Of masonry. The female lodges at one time were all attached to the Illuminati lodges. The Illuminati lodges have many names. Babylon always has a thousand faces and names, but they always had a female lodge attached to them at one point because they had special women in those lodges. Part of the whole thing in Masonry is you go up through the degrees – if you're a third generation Mason especially you can go up beyond the 33rd degree. It's an interbreeding program because you're introduced to your wife and a first generation can't get too high, 32nd degree generally. His son if he marries an Eastern Star member, one who's been trained as a Masonic wife from birth, then his child can go further, but it's the third one that they want really. He's the end product. In other words, they're bringing genetic lineage into the male candidate's lineage and it's the offspring they want. Eugenics is very much a part of high Freemasonry.

Steven: So the Odd Fellows are actually higher than the Masons?

Alan: They're higher than the regular Masons. They're many terms for Freemasonry, right up into noble orders which the monarchy and so on have for the elite.

Steven: Interesting. So why don't we ever hear anything about Odd Fellow or the Rebecca's?

Alan: Because they keep themselves more quiet. They're more into local government type of things. They don't want to be seen there openly as being involved in school administration, they're in all the different boards in your area, so they implement the same agendas nationwide, sometimes countrywide, at the same time, so they keep a low profile in a sense, but they're on all the major boards, the council boards and so on that run your life.

George: How do these people meet, Alan? Do they meet at the Bilderberger Hotel or do they meet via computer? How do they do this?

Alan: They have so many lodges. It's so incredible. You see every lodge is color coded because they all take their colors from the rainbow and so you join the Blue Lodge at the bottom, which is symbolic of everything is open to an extent, although most of them really don't know what they're involved in at that level. Some will be tapped off into the Black Lodge by a Master Mason and those ones are the ones that are getting picked to go higher. There's also a Red Lodge. That's why the Soviets had the Red Square and you'll notice the British military and the Chinese military both have the red band on their hat for officers. That's the one for revolution and for war where they wear red, so you had the Reds of Communist China and also the Reds of Communist Russia. The Black Lodges deal primarily with mystical masonry to an extent and the deeper secrets of masonry, the ancient arts you might say.

George: Okay, well stay with us. We'll be back with final phone calls with our special guest Alan Watt today as we talk about the secret societies. I wanted to give you his website again. It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, with everything that you've studied with regards to the secret societies is there one eminent threat here for all of us? Something that you think we need to be concerned about right now?

Alan: Yes, I would say that it's when understand the inner religion of the secret societies and how they view – and I'm talking about the high ones, of course, and how they view everyone else. They truly believe that we are just walking physical beings as compared to themselves who have spirit in them. We're just machines basically to an extent. We are "the dead" as they call us. That's the same name that's used in the New Testament, let the dead bury their dead – those who cannot understand. They do believe that we are there to serve them and always have been and that literally the time is coming shortly where they have no further need of most of us.

George: And I assume when they reduce the population of the world down to 500 million they'll be part of the 500 million?

Alan: That's what all the higher boys believe – they hope to believe. Plato laid it out with his guardians of the world, the upper dominant minority he called them. That's the same term that Aldous Huxley called them in his lectures and out of some of the higher orders they will bring them into the lesser guardian class, so all the higher masons hope that they'll be one of the chosen you might say.

George: All right, well lets go to our first time caller line. Thanks for holding. You're on Coast to Coast. Hi there.

Unidentified Speaker: Hi, hi George. Thank you for taking my call.

George: Sure.

Unidentified Speaker: Hello, Alan. I listened to your video today online and I must say I was very gratified to hear you say a lot of things that I have had fishing around in my head for a long time and people think I'm a little crazy, but I did want to ask you about the text screens at the end of your video and the reptilian references and I wonder if – that you actually do believe that there's an alien influence at work here?

Alan: I tend to joke about the reptilians because it's good entertainment.

Unidentified Speaker: Well sometimes I have the feeling I am truly gazing upon the countenance of demons when I see people like Rumsfeld and Cheney.

Alan: That's closer to the truth actually because in reality these guys – in the higher degrees and I've had them explain to me about very high masons, in the higher degrees they claim to take on a higher entity with every degree and so when you're looking at a Kissinger type you are looking at a high entity that's basically taken whatever is left of a person over.

George: By the way, here's something. I got a phone call several weeks ago during one of my open lines, Alan. How old is Kissinger? Because I remember him during the Vietnam War in the '70s. Here we are 36 years later. That guy hasn't aged a day.

Alan: You're right and that was given out initially by the Rosicrucian's in the 1500s with Francis Bacon, John Dee and all involved because they made it known that those who would help them towards the "Great Work" as they call it would be given life extension and that is a fact. They are given life extension. I've seen some of the high masons myself who have been up there into the higher degrees. I've seen a guy in his 70s run in the summer 200 yards with a big long ladder and he wasn't even out of breath. In fact, his mouth wasn't even open to breathe through his mouth. They are given a life extension, a much higher medical treatment than Joe Average. There are three realities, three levels of reality. We are at the bottom level from professorship down and these guys are given superior treatments absolutely.

George: Someone will send us what his age is. We'll get it instantly here and I'll pass that on because it is uncanny – he has not aged at all. The guy has taken some wonder pills or something.

Alan: It's the same with Maurice Strong who works tirelessly for the United Nations. He's in his 70s. He puts in 14 hours per day, travels all over the world and doesn't come down sick, and that's standard with the high freemasons. They're all the same. Benjamin Franklin was one too and he was the same.

George: Wildcard line, you're up with us on Coast to Coast. Hi there.

Michael: Good morning George. Good morning Alan. Thank you for taking my call. Michael from Minneapolis and I actually have two questions but the first question is isn't wealth on its whole an illusion and aren't the people who have the guns, don't they really have the power and wasn't that what happened with the Third Reich and the Illuminati that Hitler betrayed them and decided to just take all their stuff and pretty much tossed them from power?

Alan: Well, with Hitler I think there was more to it. When you look at IG Farben that set-up the whole German war machine, IG Farben was comprised of all the big boys of the West. The Rothschild Bayer company was big in there with chemicals, Ford, GM, IT&T all the big boys comprised IG Farben, including Baxter Laboratories that gives us a lot of our inoculations. I think the deal was that they were to start a war because Churchill wanted a United Europe to come out of this too. Adolph Hitler wanted a United Europe and you find that when Hess flew over to England during the war it was more or less to find what had gone wrong with their plan, I'm sure there was supposed to be a stalemate somewhere, and he landed on Lord Lothian's land. Lord Lothian was the chairman the head of the Royal Institute of International Affairs at that time so he knew where he was going and who he had to see and I think really that Germany probably was double-crossed.

Michael: The other question would be: won't it make more sense for the Illuminati to want the population to expand and populate other planets so that they can continue the illusion that we have rights and freedoms while they continue to pull the strings and-

Alan: The type of creature that they're going to create is a modified type of humanity and they've said it from the ancient times right up to modern times, it will be a hermaphroditic type human. NASA did a two hour special a few years ago, David Suzuki the geneticist and wildlife commentator did the narration for it, and NASA claimed that they would have to basically put a new type of human to travel vast distances that may be hatched on the way and it could be self-reproducing by the possibility of inoculation that would set off a cycle within themselves so they could give birth to themselves. It's the hermaphrodite they're after and they're going to do away with what we know as male and female for the lesser peoples.

You'll find some of this in Charles Galton Darwin's book where he said, we the elite will remain unaltered but we can alter the lesser beings to serve us better and that we're creating a more sophisticated form of slavery. That's in the book, *The Next Million Years*, by Charles Galton Darwin. They've known for a long time where they're heading. There's another book put out that has a lot of the mysticism in it of Francis Bacon, John Dee and all of the cabal of the Rosicrucian's, and they give you the agenda too in a book called, *A World Without Women*. Women will be unnecessary in the next system to come.

George: Okay, Alan, I know how old Kissinger is. I'll let you guess first. What do you think?

Alan: Well, I saw him in a jeep when he was driving Ike about in World War II, so I'm not sure. He must be in his 80s maybe.

George: Yes, 83 years old. He doesn't look it.

Alan: No. He was interviewed or they tried to interview him coming out of a car about a year ago as he was attending the Hollinger Newspaper Corporation, he's a shareholder there along with Barbara Walters, and when they went up with the camera to him, I kid you not, the guy pirouetted around, pulled his coat over his face and he ran up the stairs—

George: Really. He didn't want anybody to see him, huh?

Alan: Yes and he ran up those stairs like a teenager.

George: That is weird. Let's go back to the phones. Let's go to the West of the Rockies line. You're on Coast to Coast. Hi there.

Brett: Hi George. My name is Brett calling you from the gateway to the San Juan's.

George: Excellent. You're out there in Washington?

Brett: Yes. I'd like to ask Alan what is the probability of an attack happening this week due to the fact of your prior guest Mr. Demetri that you had on?

George: That's coming up. It's supposed to be on Friday or a little before, isn't it?

Brett: Yeah.

Alan: I'm very skeptical when they give us dates. You're better to go into the occult numerology to find the dates yourself and then you're pretty well assured when they're coming up. The ones so far they've always given us for something happening, you always find that Homeland Security admits that afterward that it was just a test.

George: You do believe that something is going to happen eventually, Alan, don't you?

Alan: I have no doubt whatsoever.

George: And do you think it will be a bigger event than the tragedy of 9/11?

Alan: Yes. In fact the big occultist that were put out there in predictive programming as science fiction writers, one of them was Arthur C. Clarke. He was a very high freemason. He takes you through the whole agenda in the two movies, "2001" and "2010," because the kickoff for the new order was to begin in 2001. That movie was produced in the 1960s and it was to be completed by 2010. In the story it appears to take place in space. It's got nothing to do with space. It's all allegory of high Masonic belief and their whole religion was actually in that movie.

George: Wildcard line, you're up with us on Coast to Coast. Hi there. Hello, I guess you're gone. Go to our next wildcard line. Go ahead.

Sebastian: Hey George, excellent program.

George: Thank you.

Sebastian: This is Sebastian from Arcadia. I almost going to say I wish you would hold him over for another hour. There's so many questions to ask him. It's unreal.

George: Go ahead.

Sebastian: What about your safety and do you ever worry about that and can you say a little bit more about the AMRC as well as the Hell Fire Club?

Alan: Safety – when you realize what's coming ahead I think it's a bit crazy to worry about safety. This is the time to speak out because it's the only time we have is now and yes I've been threatened before and had securities agencies come up my way at night without lights when I've been walking my dog and sitting 20 feet from me just to annoy me you know. I had my previous house almost burned down after I started the radio broadcast on Sweet Liberty. It still continues every Wednesday in Sweet Liberty.org and so it doesn't matter to me. If I die, I die. I know there's something beyond this and I think it's more important you do what you're supposed to when you're here. You don't sit back and allow it to happen when you know what's coming. Everyone must do their bit because everyone's going to get flattened otherwise if we all sit back and hope nothing happens to us.

As far as the various Rosicrucian societies, they're all related to the Philosophical Society which puts out all of their books for Rosicrucians of various stripes. You'll find too in the invocation that was brought or the convocation that they had there in 1906, I think it was, they summoned all the other branches of Freemasonry to them. They all came because all Freemasonry is one. It doesn't matter what name they go under. They're all one, and there and then they said that shortly they would unite Mexico with America.

That was part of their mission and that book can be had from the Philosophical Society. They definitely intrigue you by their writings. It's meant to mystify young people, bring them into the occult and get them to work willingly towards it without telling them the true agenda.

Sebastian: Wow. I definitely applaud you for all your great work.

George: Thanks for being on the show. I detect a little is it Irish accent?

Alan: It's Scottish.

George: Scottish. I was close.

Alan: Yes, oh yes.

George: East of the Rockies, your turn on Coast to Coast. Hi there.

Unidentified Speaker: Good evening. I was wondering if he was aware of or had any information on this area that Venus was once a moon of Jupiter and when it changed orbit cause a change in the social order at that time?

Alan: I know that's one of the theories that was put out a long time ago. No one really knows because in Egyptian writings where they chronicled this kind of thing they did talk about a worldwide catastrophe where something has passed close by. It's very probably though it was a comet because it rained fire on its way across and it's probably going through the tail of a comet and they said that literally it was falling on the cattle and they were getting burned. It probably upset the time clock of the world, the rotation, because the Egyptians then called for all the wise men from all over including Babylon to create a new calendar because they found that the old calendar had altered from 360 days, the earth had actually slowed down to 365 and a little bit more. It was more like a comet that we passed through.

George: Every once in a while we do a guest chat on the Internet, Alan. I do mine once a month. I'm doing it tomorrow 8:00 Pacific time too where we call stream link members. So somewhere down the line I'll have Lex Lonehood our webmaster get a hold of you and you can be a guest chatter on the Internet for us.

Alan: Sure, I'd love to.

George: People would love to ask you questions. First-time caller line, welcome to Coast to Coast. You're on the air. Hi there.

Kurt: Hi. How you guys doing?

George: We're doing great, thanks.

Kurt: I'm Kurt. I'm calling from College Park, Maryland and have either of you seen a movie "V for Vendetta" which I've seen twice. The movie made mention that anybody that was homosexual would not be part of the plan. As a gay man do I have to look forward to or worry about that?

George: Good question and I'll let you listen as we approach the end of the program, Kurt, on your radio.

Alan: That's an interesting question because the Illuminati used movements of what they call "disaffected people" who were sort of outcasts within society and the homosexual movement really was pushed by them, not for the homosexuals benefit. It was to – once you get a group together, it's easy for the ones at the top then to bring you into political force who then sway you off into a different direction. Homosexuals are being used to help destroy, that's all, to help destroy anything that used to be thought of as normal. They're only one group that's being used for this very purpose and when we're in flux – culture is created from the top down. Always has been. Plato went through that in the Republic. Nothing comes from the grass roots and so therefore when you get a culture in flux, where you have nothing to compare normality to, then you can bring the next stage – the homosexuals will be bypassed along with everyone else when they bring out the new clone types which will be hermaphroditic in nature.

George: Well Alan lets talk again about the website. What can people find on that when they peruse it?

Alan: They'll find many talks to download from other shows. They'll find the links to Sweet Liberty.org, First Amendment Radio where they can go into the archives. I've done many, many hours explaining the occult, deprogramming techniques, et cetera. I go through all the forms of mind control down through history and how it works on us today. I'm also thinking of perhaps putting some songs out there. I'm looking for some musicians to help back me up.

George: All right, very good. Alan, thanks so much for being on the program.



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Greg: All right, we're back in the first hour of The Investigative Journal, and my guest is named Alan Watt and this should be an interesting interview. Alan Watt was born in the UK, spent years researching the forces behind the terrific changes occurring in the world economically, sociologically and geologically. He knew long before Europe was turned into a united front, a united country 20 years before that. He knew it was going to occur and talked about it and he has been discussing the same patterns happening now in America. His research the powerful foundations and the higher Free Masonic associations which are bringing this about.

Alan is an expert on ancient religions, cultures and people. He's been on many, many radio shows and many of my listeners have said please get Alan on, so that's what I did today. He also understands how the new age movement was created to bring in the New Age – the New System along with the New World government. You can find Alan's cutting edge work on cuttingthroughthematrix.com and with that, I wanted to say hello to my guest Alan Watt. How are you today Alan?

Alan: Oh I'm fine, yes.

Greg: Where do you start with a subject like this, especially on a Monday morning when I'm still kind of having a cup of coffee and getting over the weekend and starting the week out? Where do you start with something like this and someone with such vast research knowledge as you? I'm going to leave it up to you and then maybe ask a few questions on top of that. Go ahead.

Alan: Sometimes it's best to try and forget everything we've been taught including the culture or country that you're raised in and look upon the whole world and the movements that go on simultaneously within every government and you'll find that the same laws generally are passed in different countries at the same time and it's not by magic. It's by cooperation at very high levels beginning with the economic systems of every country. Every country is totally dependent on the economic banks and the system, which really run the governments. That's why, when Rothschild was asked when he took over the Bank of England he said – he was asked about would he also like to run the legal system. He says, "no, give me the money system and I don't care who makes the laws." The reason being that all laws must follow from the economic system and sure enough all your laws revolve around your economics of your country. He understood that perfectly well.

Greg: So you say forget about everything that you've been taught. Okay start my education all over again.

Alan: We've all been raised in little pigeon holes and I always say if we're in a pigeon hole which is your culture and it's a taught thing going back so many hundreds of generations even though it's different within every 100 years or so. There's major changes made but we're born into our own time and so we have a limited with an overall picture of how things came around. We accept the system we're born into and it's been quite natural simply because it exists as such; and all mammals you'll find the parents of mammals warn the young offspring of dangers and what is dangerous. If you have one generation of parents who've been brainwashed into a particular reality they don't know to tell their children to watch for so the children think that everything is quite natural and just evolved that way into their own era basically.

Greg: I assume you're going back to our parents working now. Why don't we discuss that? Has the New World Order brainwashed our parents?

Alan: They plan centuries ahead and this is not a recent thing. It's widely written about by those involved. They always plan at least 100 years on a lower level for the public to know about if they want to and you'll find it in the writings of guys like Lenin who was trained by some of the best Swiss bankers on the planet. He wrote about it "The Next Hundred Years," and changes that would take place including the changes of the west when they would become blended with the Soviet system towards the millennium, he said in his own writings. Those books were put out in the 1920s. Then, when you take the supposedly opposite side of communism, which was capitalism in London. The British Elite Lord Bertrand Russell, a life long peer, as were his ancestors, he wrote a book too about that at the same time as Lenin with the same agenda, saying that the New System for the New World would come about the millennium and the big changes would take place. These guys were obviously in communicado with each other and then realize there are no sides here. They create opposition to make the changes occur.

You can't make changes with one side. You've got to have an opposition and then you get your synthesis coming through between the two oppositions and sure enough we find that in the history books that capitalism and mainly London and New York finance the whole Russian Revolution and we fed the Russians right through their Soviet system. Canada and the U.S. supplied them with most of their grain and so on. They couldn't even feed themselves. So it was a phony opposition to create the major changes necessary to change the world and Sovietism is the quickest way to amalgamate many – dozens and dozens of small countries into a one singular type system of economics, politics, bureaucracy and law. It's the fastest way to do it.

That's what Vietnam was for to. Vietnam had over 200 warring tribes and the fastest way to unite them you need a common enemy. You bring in America and all those factions suddenly become communist and then they end up being one. That's what it was all about, you see, the fastest way to unify a people into one country with a centralized government for control.

Greg: So anyway you're taking us back to basically and telling us the Cold War and everything else was a fraud controlling both sides of this war so to speak to reach their goal. Your website is called Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. How do you cut through everything? Give us a grounding of what to do. First, how our parents were brainwashed and how we can overcome this ourselves once we realize it?

Alan: When you realize that you've got to go back into history into time to realize how this was put about and how it came about, and you go into the time when all of this really began in the west at the time of the Norman invasion of Europe and the takeover of the Norman nobility all over Europe. At that time, when they'd taken over Europe there were NO REAL BORDERS as such. You had a united system run by these overlords called Normans who gave allegiance to the Vatican and after time they found it was hard to keep control of the people they ruled over and these were foreigners remember who came in and they're still the aristocracy of Europe today.

Greg: Yes, take us through this knowing that much of our history has been taken from us in this country. Take us through this process.

Alan: They came into Europe around the 11th Century and we're talking about battles that lasted for over 25 years to take over Europe and they also had incredible funding from some source to do so. They had logistics, supplies and all the rest of it. They used some of the islands off England as supply depots. They built pre-fabricated wooden forts. Some which were maybe 100 acres wide and they towed them across the English Channel and erected them on the other side.

This is massive planning and knowledge and funding with a common head it's obvious to keep it all coordinated on a bigger scale than World War II and then these overlords were implanted all over Europe as the nobility, the aristocracy and with them came the Vatican backing them and of course the money system they all went together. It's a complete system, an economic system that came with them of rulership. They no sooner taken over England than within the 50 years that was the last one to take over, they couldn't get Scotland but they took over England. Then they recruited the people from England and the rest of Europe that they'd taken over and started the Crusades and went back to the Holy Land to take over Israel or Lebanon. This is a formulated plan put into effect, incredible knowledge of warfare and strategies and logical supplies – a totally military campaign that was never seen, as I say, until World War II.

Greg: You know going into this break, we have about a minute then we'll come back. How did you get involved doing all of this research? I know you have been around a long time researching this and trying to trump it to wake up the American people and what's really happening. How did it all start for you?

Alan: Watching the effects on parents of my own parents and the parents around me of friends just growing up watching what the arguments were and every home it was arguments about finances and paying rent and very basic stuff but I thought this is an empire supposedly, the end of an empire. Where did all of the money go? Who got it all? Then you find that it was about 200 families in London basically raped the world, used the peasantry for soldiers and cannon fodder, and the rest of the people had nothing at that time.

Greg: And America is involved in this struggle also, correct?

Alan: That's right. America was setup to take over from Britain and Francis Bacon and John Dee even talked about this in the 1500s that they would pass the torch on to another country.

Greg: Listen, we're going to continue on. I'm talking to Alan Watt. The number to call in is 800-313-9443 if you have a question. We'll be taking calls back in three minutes on the Investigative Journal. All right, back on the Investigative Journal. In this period of time that we're in, it leaves me kind of in this state where my stomach is constantly upset. There's a feeling of helplessness. A feeling that something is going on that isn't right and you just can't put your finger on it but you know it's there and you start grasping for straws. You start grasping at everything looking at who did it. Why's it happening but let me read something here by my guest Alan Watt and he's going to lend a little bit of – I'll tell you what. He's going to try to give you some solutions to what we can do. He's grounded well in history and his thoughts and his thinking is clear about what's happening. I think he's a good guest for you people to listen to and then call, and maybe you have a lot of questions and we can have a really good discussion period. Anyway, let me read something that Alan has written and he said:

"We are truly into the Age of Chaos long in the planning and written about openly by the big movers and shakers who lord over us. Some of them such as Brzezinski have described the coming effects on worldwide societies as akin to the vast population movements which occurred at the beginning of the industrial revolution. After the unification of Europe was to follow the unification—listen to this Americans. The unification of the Americas with the resulting class of cultures. Sounds like something going on right now and the initial mayhem produced. People were sleeping—that's us. We were sleeping while the Free Trade Agreement and the subsequent (NAFTA) North American Free Trade Agreement were discussed with deliberate minimum coverage by that feared group the Council on Foreign Relations and of course this absurd controlled media."

This has been in the planning a long time too, and boy, I could get off on a discussion about that for hours but I won't. However, that's what my guest wrote. Alan I know we're in an age of chaos and we're going to get back to the historical underpinnings of this. Tell me how do you feel personally about what's

going on and what you are doing? I mean how do you cope with it? What are your plans? Just so people under you.

Alan: I think when you realize how old this agenda is and how long it's been rolling forward here, and you're only born into one little part of it, the first thing is not to panic. People, when they catch up on something that is happening to their own life, they tend to panic and I tell them don't panic, just carefully and quickly make up for lost time and find out the real historical data here as to what's been going on. Where it's going to. It's not over and done yet.

I always tell them it's not over until the fat lady sings and you do as an individual have a right to alter things for your own life and I encourage individualism. This whole movement ultimately is to eliminate individualism completely from the works. The mass man they admit to themselves they can handle through psychology. They understand the mass movements and the mass mentality as the occasional individual can stand up and clearly and succinctly say that the king has no clothes and dispel the myth here that pops like a bubble that's who they fear and they want to destroy individualism. That's what political correctness is all about where you're given your opinions and you better parrot them or else. That's what it's all about in this new sovietized system.

Greg: Even in the most liberal shows that are mainstream media, they don't cross over the line. They stay within a certain boundary almost as if they were playing a game with the American people and they know what's been told to them to keep their jobs on the air. They can't go on the other side where maybe the truth lies which they're good at.

Alan: Absolutely. This whole system runs on licensing and even journalists are licensed. Everyone is licensed and you are penalized and you have your license withdrawn if you don't go along, or, as the Masons say, "toe the line," and that's what happens. They all know that's the penalty for not "toeing the line."

Greg: Now go back to I guess what we're talking about. You're dealing with this and you say don't panic.

Alan: Uh-huh.

Greg: All right, put us into perspective now or put it into perspective of where we are at in this plan?

Alan: Right now, you're about the same stage Britain was at around 1990 where – you see Britain since World War II. It was only released in 1999 after the unification of Europe, it was only released to the public the secret documentation that's now revealed that they signed the agreements at the end of World War

It to de-industrialize Britain and start to gradually regulate laws to match up with those of Europe. The economic system was to match up with Europe. The pound was to fall to match it up and you are now at the same stage as that only a few years from unification now.

Greg: Okay we're going to be back. Take a break now. Back in three minutes and continue with Alan Watt if you want to call him. 800-313-9443. Back after this break. Okay, back for the second half hour on the Investigative Journal. My guest is Alan Watt. Basically Cuttingthroughthematrix.com like his website says. Alan, an interview like this sometimes is tough because it's such a broad subject. Let's just boil it down to this, the New World Order plan. You've discussed the program: one world government, the one world religion. This plan, to understand it, you have to go back in history and understand how they have done this for a long, long period of time. You said something really important. We're only born into it for a short period of time and we need to first understand it and then deal with it. Let's get to the point here with who are these people in your estimation with all this research you've done over the years. Who's the enemy and what can we do to maybe solve the problem?

Alan: The enemy is like most things. It's sort of multi-layered. We have the operative ones on the ordinary common ground side, which are loosely called Freemasonry, and that's through everything. That's through all churches including the Catholic Church as well, all working towards this agenda of oneness.

We're all to become one for the New Age and then above them you have the noble orders that allow people into them like Paul McCartney for doing his drug thing in the music business and promoting Eastern mysticism. That was to take off from theosophy and blend it with Christianity for the New Age; and he did a good job so he was knighted. Then you have the higher noble orders above them, the aristocratic bloodline noble orders of Europe, and most of them can be traced back to Venice when Venice in the Middle Ages was the banking capital for the world. The fact the Venetians' supplied all the shipping for the Crusades for taking all the knights across back and forth during the centuries of the Crusades and then they moved into Europe.

A lot of them BOUGHT their Royal TITLES so they weren't necessarily of European nobility. They bought the titles beginning in Germany and Prussia. The ones in power today at the top of the tree can all trace their history at least back to Venice. Venice is an interesting name because it's a play on Venus, and people in the ancient times who were the big bankers and merchants who ran the ancient world were the Phoenicians – Phoenix is a play on Venice. It's the same thing and it's no coincidence; and of course, the Phoenix rises from the ashes and is born anew so this is the same bunch down through time for maybe 3,000 odd years at least. I don't doubt much, much older who understand culture creation and culture takeover and all the strategies involved with economics et cetera. I have no doubt about that at all.

Greg: Okay move us a little bit into present day. How do our leaders fit into this?

Alan: You do know that your leaders are really not your leaders. They're just the front men. The real work and this was discussed by H.G. Wells who was a FRONT MAN and he admitted it for the British government. A propagandist. He admitted it, when they signed the League of Nations – LON is lion. It's another term for lion; and when they signed the League of Nations he said really governments are now defunct because every government who signed on had to send one representative who represents the country and by parties or the political officials. Today bureaucracies who are not elected by the public and they're interbred by – most bureaucrats in all federal governments are simply intermarried with themselves for the last few hundred years. They know their agenda in those bureaucratic agencies and they have their formats. They work there all their life and they go straight to the United Nations for most of their rules and regulations and implementation on a global level. Therefore, politics is almost really irrelevant to an extent. They're just front men to sign in local laws. That's really what their function is.

Greg: That goes all the way up into the White House according to you?

Alan: Absolutely yes.

Greg: Okay. How does the Zionist movement – how does the Vatican influence? How does it all fit together with the banksters, this whole world order network throughout the world? And through your research, how does it all work?

Alan: I saw there was so many similarities between them all and when you realize how long they've all been going and the fact is you could not keep anything secret and you could help from being infiltrated which tells you they are one in the same thing. They're all factions of opposition which are necessary to create the changes. That's really what their job is. As I say you can't–

Greg: Specifically get into how it's playing out right now in your mind? Start maybe with World War II and work your way through.

Alan: World War II Carroll Quigley, Professor Carroll Quigley he said that wars are primarily designed to create social change within all warring parties because governments take over all areas of industry, agriculture and increase their bureaucracy on a massive level and that's quite correct. That's what World War II was for. Winston Churchill's own personal secretary during the war years has now released a book and it's called "Fringes of Power" and in there he has the private conversations with Churchill and his own peer group, his own aristocracy and he said – Churchill said this is the best thing that ever happened because we'll get a united Europe out of this. It wouldn't have mattered if Hitler won or Churchill won because they were both after the same goal, a united Europe, and that's how this game is played.

Greg: At that point they were there to, of course – involved in communism, correct, and in Russia?

Alan: Yes, and I've got the books from the meetings of the members meetings of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the main British branch, from the 1930s. In the 1938 one held in Melbourne, Australia, they said right in there, we must save the Soviet Union at all costs in the upcoming war with Germany. This was a "must be" type thing. They had to save the Soviet System. They had a bigger job for the Soviet Union after the war played out.

Greg: As we saw creating this enemy against the United States. Now we've talked about this on this show before but would you agree with that that enemy of course the Soviet Union was an enemy that they created in order to move this agenda.

Alan: Yes, as I say, it's the fastest way to amalgamate dozens and dozens and dozens of small countries and cultures and languages with government systems customs et cetera into a common system for merger. It's the fastest way to do it.

Greg: Now you said something and we'll get back to this thing and bring us up to date. But you said something that was really interesting. You said to defeat this global takeover now perhaps is not going to happen to a unification of the people. It could be just something just so unexpected that the planners of this hadn't expected and that is done through basically your life long goal of trying to out these people. Trying to do something they didn't expect and sometimes that can have an effect, correct?

Alan: There's no doubt you can have an effect. In fact, sometimes you'll say something on the odd comment even on the radio show and it's picked up by so many shows across the globe and that comment starts people thinking off in a different direction. So things snowball and it's not a matter of being long winded or bringing the fantastic into it. It's sticking to the basic facts and saying it simply and that's how people will get the message. You keep it simple.

Greg: And I guess what I'm getting at is I want to go to a question here that somebody asked you once and you provided a great answer for it. It's a question I'd like to ask you again and I'll paraphrase this from the person who asked you. He said:

Do you have any advice for me in approaching my Christian friends and relatives some who have a basic understanding of the New World Order but still think God is ultimately in control and Jesus will return to save us all from this mess and they will be raptured before it gets too bad?

Alan: Generally, I tell people that the chances of a person waking up are probably 1 in 5,000 and so the chances of two people in the same family waking up are very remote and I tell them try and use all your energy on people who are trying to wake up. Who have taken the first step and are asking questions and this is the real meaning. See this is an ancient system and that's the real meaning in the New Testament where it says, "let the dead bury their dead." What it was meant by most generations people are never really alive. They're never conscious really of what's running their system and so you can't expend all your energy in trying to save those that you naturally love first. It's better to look for someone who's trying to get up from the ground from being dead and then you can fill them in with the information that you know. That's the best and I tell them around your relatives and friends don't cause dissention. Try and live inside your head as best you can with the knowledge you have and keep it there. Don't cause conflict. It doesn't do any good.

Greg: Yes and you're correct because this kind of information for example when you come forward with this is that it's shocking to many people and it's hard to accept. You can't expect the person to accept it overnight if they're blind to what's happening before them. Now you are basing your stuff on a historical perspective. You've been talking about this for years and years and years. What position are we in right now as far as a population understanding what's really happening to us or is most of our population still in the dark?

Alan: Most are still in the dark. They truly believe – you see Brzezinski in one of his books, "Between Two Ages" talks about the upcoming system, which is here now. He said the public are being trained into a certain way of looking at the world by the media, and he said, in fact, they've given over their ability to reason for themselves to the media. They believe that the media is there to inform them of everything they should know and so they've stopped reasoning or thinking for themselves.

So for the average person it's impossible that that media and those familiar faces you see every night on television could be possibly lying to you. If it's on TV it must be true, and if you're telling them something that's not on television, well you must be crazy. He talked about this system of psychological techniques in his own book. They KNEW they WERE creating a PUBLIC that WOULD NOT THINK or REASON for THEMSELVES.

In other words, they've been well managed. Most people now are socialized in a socialized system that Lenin talked about. They're now well managed and most of them accept that they're being managed by some superior types of intellects and it's all correct.

Greg: Lets talk about this massive mind control and these people who understand it so well. They've been working it taking over our media for a long time. They just recently reached a point where they felt they could get away with lets just say murder at the WORLD TRADE CENTER which they have. That shows

you how deeply affected this country is by this propaganda. Lets talk about it in real terms. How have they turned people like us into automatons into people who think they're free when in fact we're probably less free than the same as people living in communist Russia when we were talking about that as being so evil.

Alan: The Soviet System was a perfect test bed. That's what it also was, a big laboratory that was going to be used with techniques they would use on the rest of the world. If you go back to Lord Bertrand Russell in his book called "The Impact of Science on Society," and remember he was a big player for the Tavistock Institute, which is a department really of psychological warfare, and he also was a high member of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. He said that the public are being trained into a system where they are being well managed and we shall present them with experts for every topic on radio and television et cetera, until they get to a stage where a woman wouldn't know how to change the diapers on a child – her own child, without being shown; and that's already happened. So the creation of a world with experts for everything, expert opinions and of course if you're not the supposed qualified expert from something then no one is going to listen to you.

Greg: Yes and is that a bunch of garbage. I'll tell you what. I was a journalist for a long time and I've said this and I have no qualms about saying it now, over 30 years I've been saying the same thing. I learned most of everything that I hold dear from people that are just normal people. Experts bore the hell out of me most the time. I mean some of them say good things but they just don't reflect what's really going on. People need to think on their own. I mean it doesn't take an expert to tell you what happened at the World Trade Center.

Alan: That's right. That is correct.

Greg: I mean just look at it, folks. They killed 3,000 people–

Alan: And they wrote about it before it happened. Brzezinski said, the project for a New American Century, this little private club with Chaney and Wolfowitz and Pearl and all the rest of them, they printed that two editions in the '90s that they wanted to takeover Afghanistan first, then Iraq, then Iran, then Syria. Then Brzezinski wrote it, a member of the same group, in his book, "The Grand Chessboard," the same agenda. Afghanistan, Iraq, Iran, Syria and then he said we'll need something to happen in America on the same scale as a Pearl Harbor attack to motivate the people with the public opinion behind us; and lo and behold, they get the very thing they need. This is impossible. It's like basing everything on winning the lotto.

Greg: Yes and they're getting away with it because they've got the media controlled and all these people get up and they just follow along the premise that the terrorists brought down the World Trade Center. That's when they started the news broadcast so I mean it's amazing to me.

Alan: We just don't have that kind of luck. All that planning hinging on one event that's such a long shot. It's like getting hit with a meteorite and it happens.

Greg: You know one thing interests me today. We've got a minute before the break. Maybe give me a quick answer on this. I've been dealing with it most the morning. You know Iran's been put up to this nuclear battle. Now the leader of Iran came up and said he wants to work out a deal now with Bush or something. How are they playing that? I didn't expect that to happen but I know they still want to have a nuclear war there. Now the Iranian leaders are throwing an olive branch out I guess. Did you hear about that and if so how does it play? What do you think they're doing now?

Alan: I'm sure the guy who is the leader there has been one of their boys from the beginning. Every time he opened his mouth he said everything that Bush wanted him to say. The Iranian people I'm sure were quaking each time his mouth opened because he wasn't speaking for them and this is a play to eventually amalgamate them into the system. It's to get it up to a fever pitch of tension and then come out with the solution and they all breath a sigh of relief and they've lost everything.

Greg: So you think he's now throwing out this olive branch out which is fake—

Alan: It's all pre-planned. It's pre-planned. You would never get a leader of a country trying to commit suicide the way this guy has.

Greg: Right. Okay we'll be back in three minutes with Alan Watt on the Investigative Journal. Okay we're back on the Investigative Journal our last segment in this hour and this interview is too good. We're going to keep Alan on over for another hour and take questions and just delve into some things regarding this propaganda machine that's controlling our minds in this country, controlling the world order's movement to basically unify the Americas. Take freedom away from America as we've known it.

You know what's interesting is on this show I try not to give people false illusions of how we can defeat these guys. I've always felt in my heart that they have all the power. They have all the control at this point. They have all the things lined up over hundreds of years of planning and we just drop into this world just for a few short years. How can we expect to overcome them? Many people jump over to the other side but I think what you said in all the writings I've read about you one of the things that's really stuck with me is this real thing that you say you can disrupt them with something they didn't consider.

They never thought of. They think they're the ultimate planners but something so weird so strange you can't even put your finger on it. Can't delay it and maybe even change it and with that I want to follow-up on that. What do you mean by that? I mean I think of it something like to just say something for a minute.

For example the other day I wrote an article and I was kind of joking but I was really kind of messing with them and I was playing this Italian card game called Scopa and it's a game that's played over there and I was making a fake game saying I had three dummy hands. If I win this game, they don't win and take over America. If they do then we're lost. Anyway, in my article, I actually did play the game and I won. So you know what? In my heart I felt better whether that has any effect or not but when you're talking about something so unrealistic something they didn't plan about what do you mean by that?

Alan: They really don't expect people – we're so controlled and conditioned. You see we are domesticated. That's the key. They talk about us as though we're animals and to them we have been thoroughly domesticated and the symptom of domestication is when you ignore things around you and you're self-preservation facilities they don't work. Their faculties don't work anymore. That's total domestication and that's success to them when they thoroughly domesticate us and we don't see the signals around us the danger signals.

There are always some people in every generation who squeak through and are aware and can put it across very simply when they can get a voice anywhere and the worst that they see never fade away. They stick in people's minds and they start to almost reprogram them again into thinking and surviving for themselves. That's their primary enemy right now.

IT'S FREE THOUGHT and the WILL to PUT OUT the FREE THOUGHT that ignites something within the individual because groups and movements are generally controlled by them or started off by them and if not started off then they're infiltrated and taken over so quickly by them and so IT'S THE INDIVIDUALS who will END UP BRINGING this DOWN. NOT THE GROUPS.

Greg: I want to get into that a little bit more. We're going to take a break. Be back and a short break by the way two minutes. Back to the Investigative Journal with Alan Watt. Okay, now we're getting down to it on the Investigative Journal in the second hour. Alan Watt. We're going to open him up a little bit more and I tell you what. He said in a very few short words really the key to this whole thing it isn't movements, organizations isn't groups banning together because they will infiltrate those groups. They've got all the power. They've got all the money. How do we expect to ever get through it but when they create like Bob Dylan said confusion amongst everyone trying to get at the truth. IT'S THAT FREE WILL. IT'S YOUR OWN THOUGHTS. It's not clinging to anybody but your own gut feeling how to beat these guys and that's what it will eventually do if you get a lot of people thinking on those terms and understand it. Lets talk about

the propaganda movement. Lets talk about how they infiltrate things. I mean down to the levels where you wouldn't even expect it. Why don't we talk about that for a moment, Alan?

Alan: There was a good book put out years ago called "You Can Always Count on the Communists," and it's printed in the U.S. I can't remember the author's name but he gave you the techniques of infiltration. What happens is someone volunteers their time and they put more work in than anyone else until they're indispensable and, before you know it, they're basically like a top secretary running the whole thing. Then, when it comes to reelection for the next head of the organization, they naturally get the position and then they steer you off into a different course. This is standard technique of infiltration.

Greg: And they keep it going and going and going and never get to any conclusions, correct?

Alan: That's correct.

Greg: It's a waste of time for the people doing it.

Alan: Absolutely. And what I tell people I say the world over we're given this ideal that's given to us a thing called DEMOCRACY is something which is NEVER REALLY DEFINED because it's different every 100 years. The democracy of England was totally different from the one they gave to the people in the 1900s and it's still flexible and elastic and I say if you're going to vote anybody in even to a local school board or a local council or anything which gives power over you that's the key to it. You're giving them the right to make laws over you, you better find out every agency they belong to. Every organization they've sworn alliance to and these strange religion loosely called Masonry under all the different names they both belong to both male and female you find out what they are and what they've sworn oaths to and then you'll start unlocking this whole box here.

Greg: Yes good point. I mean what about looking into the Knights of Malta finding out that many of our leaders are involved in that group and what that group is all about. It's about finding out why the PRIESTS and the VATICAN were INVOLVED IN MASONRY and why one pope John Paul I wanted to get rid of them and he was killed. I mean these are the questions we must ask. I see no problem in asking all of them.

Alan: It's your right to do so because you are being asked to give up all your rights once this person is voted in they make laws over you.

Greg: Right, but immediately when you start asking tough questions they attack you on levels like oh you're anti-Jewish. You're anti-Catholic. You can't ask those questions. They immediately – what it shows listeners is this. THEY DON'T WANT PEOPLE TO THINK ON THEIR OWN ANYMORE. They want someone to

control the group that's supposedly liberal that supposedly gets at the truth and only ask the politically correct questions. Correct Alan?

Alan: That's right. When you look at Masonry with it's – see Babylon was called Mystery Babylon because it had a thousand faces. A thousand faces that often seemed on a low level in conflict with each other.

Greg: Interesting. Let's take a break and get back into that Mystery of Babylon with my guest Alan Watt with Investigative Journal. Okay Alan we we're talking about the mysteries of Babylon and also Freemasonry. Just pick up where you left off.

Alan: That was part of the whole confusion of the Mystery of Babylon. A traveler to Babylon would say it's those priests over there, and they say, no, it's the guys over on the other side that's doing it. At a low level they kept the world in confusion by having all opposing sides on bottom levels, whereas the top guys, the higher priesthoods controlled all of the lower sects and they were all one at the top, you see.

Greg: Let's take that premise and lets just say you're just an average American trying to figure out who these guys are. Where is this New World Order? What's their address? What's their main headquarters? Who do you look to, because they always get you to look everywhere? In your research what would you do?

Alan: They find that the biggest sect of Freemasonry for males anyway in the United States is the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry also called the Rite of Perfection and people think it's from Scotland but it's not from Scotland at all. It was given its charter by the GRAND ORIENT LODGE OF FRANCE. Another one is the Jewish sect which is the B'nai Brith. That's also a member of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry. They were given their charter by the

Scottish Rite of Freemasonry so people actually think they're Jews but they're not. Once you join these sects you join an international brotherhood of all nationalities and cultures and peoples, and you may lead your own people in other capacities but you really belong to this higher sect that you've been drafted into; and that's what people should really understand. There's far more to the masonry than just some little fraternal business.

They ADMIT in THEIR OWN WRITINGS they've been behind all major revolutions in the world and they have a common goal as to where they are going.

Greg: Take us back to that famous name Adam Weishaupt.

Alan: Yes, Weishaupt was an interesting man because he was only one member of illuminati. He didn't create it at all. If you look at the Oxford Dictionaries you'll see the name illuminati cropping up from about the 12th or 13th century onwards down through history. He was one sect that sprung up in Germany to help further the next step of the revolutionary phase and his logo for the illuminati his own order was called the Beenan Order of Germany. That's the BEEHIVE Order. You see that same thing on the famous portrait of Washington the beehive down below him. That's their perfect system where everything runs in harmony.

Masonry appears to oppose each other at the bottom with the Catholic versus the Protestant, but it's the same capstone above them that knows what's going on; and that's the key to it. THEY MUST CREATE CHAOS IN ORDER TO BRING OUT RESOLUTION and that's a simple technique really, to create the chaos and then offer the solutions over and over.

Greg: Anytime you start talking about the Freemasons you get a barrage of them. Any time when I write articles about them I get the barrage emails from lower level masons that tell me they know nothing about anything of this. They are basically doing good. I've even recently been invited to be a Mason by one of them so that he can prove it to me. He wants me to go to Georgia or something. I have time to go but anyway that's where the argument gets to. What do you say to that?

Alan: Albert Pike in his own book, "Morals and Dogma" where he ADMITS it IS A RELIGION even though they try to deny it. Albert Pike said that the lower masons are no different than the profane. They provide an outer cover a portico he called it between the public and the real higher masons above them. They don't know the agenda.

Greg: Right, a cover for the top guys?

Alan: Yes, they do a fantastic cover. That's why they go under the guise of charity. It's very hard to attack "mom's apple pie."

Greg: I sometimes look at the Jesuit war the war of priests in the Catholic church and the same thing goes on there. There are over 20,000 of them in the world but maybe only a small percentage one to two percent know really what's going on. The rest of them – most of them provide a good cover.

Alan: That's what they do but the one thing about masonry I think everyone should know they make sure that everyone does know this about them. They'll keep the secrets to themselves but they make sure that everybody down to the local level knows that if you join them you'll get SPECIAL FAVORS GRANTED TO YOU that ARE NOT GRANTED to the GENERAL PUBLIC. That's the hook to get in. You'll get favored promotion at

work. You'll get off with traffic tickets. You might even skip a waiting line to get into a hospital. A lot of freebees the public won't get.

Greg: Yes, okay. Now what is the difference between the creator God and the god of Masons and other religions?

Alan: The Masons go by – on a lower level, again, this is quite interesting how they do it because they want people of all faiths to join on a lower level they'll tell them to keep their religion. However, once you go past the 3rd degree they're gradually BROUGHT into a FORM of ATHEISM and those who can handle that part of it and they're tested along the way in at a social level to and brought back into the lodges. They're tested all the time then they're brought into the REAL RELIGION BEHIND IT and that's where Albert Pike goes into the LUCIFERIAN ANGLE – Lucifer standing for intellect to dominate the lesser, the right of those who have intellect to DOMINATE the LESSER MAN, and Pike said that in his own book Morals & Dogma.

Greg: There's still a statue of Albert Pike in Washington for those of you out there who don't know that so I'm sure there's a lot of Albert Pike followers in our government right now.

Alan: Oh absolutely. Absolutely and that's not the end all at the 33rd Degree. MASONRY IS A 360 DEGREE CIRCLE.

Greg: Now explain that to me.

Alan: They have everybody caught in their little box and they'll tell you according to the lodge you join they've got so many degrees and THE KEY IS that a THIRD GENERATION MASON.

In other words if you're a first generation Mason you can't go beyond the 32nd degree. If you get introduced to your wife who's an Eastern Star because it's a EUGENICS PROGRAM that goes along with Masonry. They don't like to talk about that part of it then you offspring the next generation he can go even further and up to the 40th Degree you third generation can go all the way. THAT THE KEY TO THAT.

Greg: So you get to the third generation you can go all the way to what degree now?

Alan: 360.

Greg: What happens up there?

Alan: THAT'S WHERE YOU BECOME GOD IN A SENSE.

Greg: That's what I was getting at in this question. They consider themselves to be gods.

Alan: Yes, oh they do. They write about it quite openly at the top.

Greg: Now would you put Clinton and Bush in that category?

Alan: No. I would say they are probably around the 60s.

Greg: They're up in the 60th?

Alan: At least Clinton is. Yes.

Greg: So he's working his way up to that god like creature?

Alan: Yes. Bush, Sr. when he got in the first photo op was taken when he wore a football shirt on some team for a PR photograph and HE HAD THE NUMBER 33 ON HIS JERSEY. I don't know how high he is. He's probably at least the 40s anyway. 40's to 50s.

Greg: Wow Clinton has moved his way up. Can he go any higher?

Alan: It's possible. If we knew all of the story between his mother and his father – you see this goes back to Benjamin Franklin. Benjamin Franklin gave the little doll, the little toy doll to the world from France and in Masonry in his time they had prostitution circles attached to their lodges but these weren't ordinary prostitutes. These were SPECIAL BREEDERS with carriers of LINEAGES in them and if you work towards the GREAT WORK and put a lot into it, you were given the privilege of perhaps producing an offspring by this high prostitute. They called them DOLLIES. They were carriers. A dolly was something you carry.

THEY CARRY THE GENE and the woman in the Hellfire Club that he was allowed to be selected with was called Madam Bouvier and there are two Bouvier's left today. The other one descendant was JACQUELINE KENNEDY. These are the carriers of specific genes and that's the reward you get if you work really well towards the Great Work. There's a definite EUGENICS PROGRAM here of breeding in what they claim are higher quality genetic material into the families. Therefore, when the Grand Master introduces you to your wife at a dinner party, then that's an ORDER. It's not a suggestion if you're "wise" as they say.

Greg: Now back in the late '70s there was a list of archbishops, cardinals that were pinned in Masonic Lodges in Italy codes names the whole works. How does that fit it? Why would they even want to join?

Alan: I think – here's the odd thing. If you understand religions in Latin and Greek and go into even the Sumerian and so on, you'll find that the system has always been here. Those who clue into the system are the ones with access to the old books and the tongues and languages; and so every priest who gets to the Vatican has access to stuff which has got them started thinking along certain lines that there's far more to the system than they've been told, and so they're already part way there when they understand that. Then, of course, they'll be tested out and tried and then gradually brought into the mystery sects.

Greg: Very, very, very interesting. Before we go into this break, did you ever during this whole process – I guess I only have a minute here, I just want to get this said. Do you think right now we have a chance of ever turning these guys around? I mean seriously in the next year?

Alan: Not just like that unless you expose them for who they are, what they've joined and THE AGENDAS of these ORGANIZATIONS.

Greg: Okay, we're going to be back in three minutes. Take a couple of calls on the Investigative Journal. Back in three minutes. Okay, we're back with my guest Alan Watt. You've given us a pretty good idea of how these ultra high-level sects have controlled the course of history and to get to a pre-determined goal of one world order – the New World Order and they're still in power now all over the world. Do you believe that they control almost every major religion and government and they're orchestrating this next huge war in the Middle East?

Alan: There's no doubt on that. There's no doubt. Even H.G. Wells when he wrote "Shape of Things to Come," laid out the world wars with the final one being fought beginning in Iraq and then the new world police force or army was to be based in Iraq and it's interesting to see all the American bases going up there and Air Force bases and so on. So yes–

Greg: Analogous to a script. I mean I've had retired generals on this show other people saying basically it's a program like you'd go to a theater. They've laid it out for you. Just figure it out and they're so arrogant they think there's nobody that can stop them.

Alan: Oh they do because this is the key to it. THIS IS THEIR SYSTEM THAT WE LIVE IN. Everything in this system belongs to them. THEY GAVE IT TO US.

They gave us the computer as well to bring about a common world culture and for TOTAL OBSERVATION OF EVERY INDIVIDUAL. They wrote about it. Brzezinski wrote about it back in the '60s so whatever they give us in society is to HELP THEM not to HELP US and we are dependant on their system. In fact, they've closed all the loopholes for being independent, even growing your own food, living on your own. You've still got to get money to pay taxes, which means you must enter the workforce somehow to get the money to pay them. This is their system and they know it. Although THEY WANT you to BELIEVE IT'S REALLY your SYSTEM and to GO ALONG with the FRAUD OF VOTING THEM IN.

As I say if you're truly were to expose the people that you're voting in as to who they really are THEIR WHOLE GAME WOULD BE OVER.

Greg: I think it's important to at least have as many people out there thinking on their own. Realizing how powerful these people are. How they can control the system and even down to the Internet. THEY CREATED the INTERNET FOR A REASON. They just didn't put it out there for dissents to talk and to criticize them. They have a reason to want to do this. In your mind what's the reason behind the world wide internet?

Alan: Brzezinski said that it would be given to the public and the public would take as way of communication. However, he said that initially they'll put so much on there for the youngsters for the young people to get into it and using it as an indispensable tool so that they'll be addicted to it.

Greg: They are.

Alan: And that gets them into the next step towards ultimately the BRAIN CHIP. They had a meeting at Loyola University the Royal Science Meeting funded by the U.S. Department of Commerce and Newt Gingrich—

Greg: And was this in California?

Alan: It was I think in Louisiana it was and Gingrich kicked off the meeting and gave the opening speech and the scientists they brought over from Japan said that THE CHIP IS READY TO BE INSERTED. It's been well tried and tested. They said WHEN this is INSERTED THERE WILL BE NO SUCH THING AS INDIVIDUALISM.

ALL THE PEOPLE will be HOOKED UP to regionalized computers which are ALREADY IN PLACE and he said that you'll hear the whispers of other people's thoughts going through your head. He said THIS WILL BE THE END OF INDIVIDUALISM AS WE KNOW IT and the picture that I got out of that is what they showed us on the Star Trek movies the Borg. That's exactly what they're talking about here.

That will be the end. THEY won't NEED the MEDIA anymore to CONTROL THE PUBLIC and he said the only problem they have now was to CONVINCe THE PUBLIC TO ACCEPT IT so they'll promote it as a positive thing through cartoon, kindergarten schools, novels. They'll pay writers to put this into their novels and their movies and now sure enough we're seeing movies coming out with this idea in it.

Greg: That's amazing.

Alan: So the ID card is just one step towards it you see.

Greg: Yes, we get back to this whole idea of propaganda how they're just basically using the media now to use propaganda as a wedge and using it as a last step before they get into this more sophisticated way of control.

Alan: Yes. Their THOUSAND YEARS OF PEACE that THEY keep talking about is when they've completed the mission of totally subduing their opposition, which is the general public. They won't need to give us media or entertainment or even allow us to even use this silly money. MONEY IS ONLY A TOOL TO THE BIG BOYS. We'll all work and serve to the state – the world state. That's what they said in their own writings. So that's where they hope to go once this is done.

Greg: And what are you working on lately?

Alan: I'm hoping to start the next book and do a whole series of them going into this whole mystique of higher level Freemasonry to show the public just how deeply its entrenched in all the things you take for granted including your police chiefs down to you deputy down to your local council or school board. I recently was unpacking a box and went to a newspaper from the '60s and there's an obituary for a woman in Ontario a small town who was on every board in her county, and she belonged to over a dozen Freemasonic female organizations.

Greg: Let's continue with that and take a couple of calls. If you want to call us in the last half hour 800-313-9443. We'll be back in three minutes. Okay, we're back at the Investigative Journal. If you are out there and you are a high level member of the New World Order, we know who you are and we know what you're doing and we're going to cause as much trouble as we can over the next year to make sure we delay your plans, because it just isn't going to happen like you think it is. My guest today Alan Watt is living proof of that. Before we get back into this, give us a little preview of Freemasonry in your new book. You say something here that's interesting. I just want to get your comment on it. It's very interesting. Tomorrow on I believe ABC, NBC or CBS, they're putting out this movie called The Flu or "The Avian Flu Pandemic." That's a movie showing millions and millions of American people dying and they bill it as one

step ahead of the news type of propaganda piece. Let me just read this and get your comments about the Avian Flu.

You say this. "You can see how the deadly Spanish flu virus was resurrected in the 1990s by scientists who dug up corpses buried in 1918 in the permafrost in Northern Canada. The coming Avian Flu is no doubt a weaponized form of this virus to be used in the DEPOPULATION PROGRAM widely publicized by the Royal Institute of International Affairs, Bertrand Russell Society, The Fabian Society, The United Nations Department of Population Control. The only antidote is prevention. So everyone emails these societies and the Rockefeller Foundation and tell them you know what they're up to. Give me a comment on that.

Alan: Yes, I mean that's the way to go is you tell them we know what you're doing. We know what you're up to. We know your agenda. You've already said it. They have a Department of Population Control at the United Nations and I keep telling people that what do you think they mean by that? Why would they have a couple of thousand bureaucrats sitting on their hands all day? They're not. They're not making up wish lists. They're actually putting it into effect. They have their plans and they want to CULL OFF ALL THE USELESS EATERS THEY DON'T NEED in a post-industrial society and they've written about this widely.

Charles Galton Darwin who wrote "The Next Million Years," that's quite the boast for an aristocratic member – The Next Million Years. The man who also said "we are creating a more sophisticated form of slavery" in that book is worth a read because he talks about culling off all the lesser peoples, the useless eaters, and methods to do it through inoculations, to releasing diseases and so on; and that was published in the 1950s by the grandson of Charles Darwin.

Greg: When that movie comes out tomorrow and I'm sure they'll be millions of Americans watching it that will have no clue. If you're one of the people that do have a clue listening to this program, call ABC, NBC. Tell them we know this is a fraud. We know what you're trying to do. You're trying to depopulate America along with Africa and other places and then maybe we can at least slow it down. What do you think?

Alan: Absolutely. We've got to ALWAYS BE AHEAD OF THEM and watch where they're going. Now they used the same technique on Britain and Professor Carroll Quigley who was the historian for the CFR went through their records and he realized that the whole drumming up of the war fear before World War II in Britain was drummed up BY THE TOP NEWSPAPER OWNERS IN ENGLAND who are ALL MEMBERS OF THE ROYAL INSTITUTE OF INTERNATIONAL AFFAIRS. They had meetings where they decided to terrorize the public and tell them they're going to get gassed by Hitler on a national scale. This led to the evacuation of all the children out of the big cities. I mean they totally upset the country and it was to terrorize the public so that after three or four years of daily terrorization they would breathe a sigh of relief when they actually went to war.

Greg: Let me tell you how this works. Lets take a movement like 9/11. For example, I was in New York one time and watched this whole movement and it's going nowhere. It's spinning its wheels for four years. Lets call it what it really is. I mean there are many good people out there but it's been controlled and I'll tell you what caused – I was sitting in a meeting with the family members of 9/11 and Timothy Roma one of the 9/11 commissioner's was speaking and just lying. I mean his speech was so – I'm not even going to get into it but anyway afterwards I went up to him along with a couple of other people and just tried to ask him some tough questions you know like get at the truth Tim and he ran out of there like a scared rabbit.

That's what they hate. They don't want to be confronted and when they find somebody that knows and not going to be bullied and not going to go along with the flow boy you know you're getting on a hot trail as a journalist so to speak and getting closer to the truth but that's what I recommend people doing. Call everybody. I'll tell you what. There's no holes barred here. If you think somebody's a top level member contact them. Let them know you know and I'm doing that right now with the top level Jesuit. I'm not afraid to talk to him. I'm getting all these responses from the lower level guys but I just said, I want to ask you a question. Do you know anything about Satanic worshipping in the Vatican? I mean why not ask it. Boy but I'll tell you what. You catch a lot of flack when you start doing that and that's interesting.

Anyway, let me get to some of my callers that really want to talk to you. We have a number of people on the line. California, Wisconsin, Pennsylvania. Mona in California, you're on The Investigative Journal.

Mona: Hi Greg. This is Mona the grandchild and child of three 32nd degree Masons.

Greg: Okay.

Mona: And I object to the war and I object to our controlled media and the hate speech laws but I see these problems as coming from the House of Rothschild not from Freemasonry. In fact, because Freemasonry is actually the white Anglo Saxon power structure, I see all of these attacks on Freemasonry as communist inspired. My question to your guest is. You criticize the Freemasons for elevating intellect to such a high level and I wanted to point out that the reason the Masons did that is because they were protesting against the papacy that burns you at the stake if you didn't worship a god who tortured his own son to death to satisfy his need to punish sinners. Now why would you not agree that intellect should be elevated above such superstition? Another question is do you believe that there's no evolution and do you not believe in a population explosion?

Greg: Go ahead.

Alan: Okay. Number one. Your name is just a scrambled Amon so I know you're the daughter of Masonry and what's also interesting is you say that people are being given intellect. They're not being given intellect at all. The school system is not turning out intellectual people. They're turning out zombies at the moment and it's run by Masonry at the top.

Mona: I agree, but I don't think it's run by Masonry although it is in a sense because I think that Masonry has been twisted by communism, which says that everyone should be equal. We shouldn't give our different education to gifted children that we give to.

Alan: If you read Trotsky, his own book, it's called "My Life," he tells you that he joined Masonry and that all the TOP COMMUNISTS WERE FREEMASONS.

Mona: Yes, and I agree with you that the Jews did infiltrate Masonry, which tried very hard to keep them out.

Alan: Not at all. Not at all because MASONRY IS AN INTERNATIONAL BROTHERHOOD THAT TAKES EVERYBODY IN. Hirohito of Japan, you'll find in Freemasonic books, was initiated into the Knights of the Garter by British Royalty before World War II.

Mona: I'm not saying they didn't make exceptions but Freemasonry is a Protestant organization.

Alan: No, it's not.

Greg: Okay what is it then? Go ahead.

Alan: They give a branch to everybody. Even the Chinese have a branch of it and they're all at the top head. They're all controlled by the CAPSTONE and that's what the capstone stands for. If you're on one side of the pyramid you can't see the other three sides.

Greg: So you're saying American Freemasonry and Protestant Freemasonry there's—

Alan: There's a Catholic one, yes.

Greg: A Catholic one. A Hindu one. I mean as we go on and you find these guys — you have to trace it. You can find that there are Freemasons in all—

Alan: John Dewey, all these boys were Freemasons. They gave you the educational system.

Greg: Mona?

Mona: First of all, there are not three sides to a pyramid. There are four.

Alan: There's actually more.

Greg: I'm lost there. What do you guys mean?

Mona: He said that there were three sides to a pyramid that appear.

Alan: No. I said if you're standing on one side you don't see the other three.

Mona: Oh yeah, right.

Alan: There's also another one below it, the base.

Mona: What I'm saying is that it was clear in my upbringing that the Masons did not allow Catholics or Jews in because they didn't want to be infiltrated with superstitious nonsense. They certainly did put intellect above everything else. Although they have a great affection for the ancient Egyptian traditions because as you may not know ancient, ancient Egypt that built the first pyramid was built by Anglo Saxons and—

Alan: I think you swallowed an awful lot of the nonsense that comes with this really. You really have. That's just all later propaganda that was put out in the last hundred odd years.

Mona: And so have the Jews and the Blacks and the Catholics—

Greg: And the Polish people too.

Mona: —Only been allowed in Masonry in the last 50 years since the Second World War when all of the racial barriers were torn down.

Alan: That's not true. The Rothschild's were allowed into the British English one when they took over the Bank of England.

Mona: Exactly and that is where I think our problems began as I think I said. I think our problems comes from the House of Rothschild not the rich white guys who simply formed a group in response to the King's oppression to say hey we are going to gather together as Masons – stonemasons builders of houses and walls and we're going to decide for ourselves. It was the first union that was ever formed.

Alan: Ancient Egypt was a socialist run system.

Mona: I'm not talking about ancient Egypt.

Alan: And the stonemasons there were all paid by the top guy of the state. The state paid them their wages.

Mona: I'm talking about Freemasonry which started in England and as the first union is standing up against the King who was running a feudal system and they said we're going to decide for ourselves what our standards are and we're going to be so good that you're going to have to pay us-

Alan: This is the propaganda you've read since then. They came in the 1500s. They were preaching the same stuff then. The Rosicrucian movement gave you the Blue Lodge.

Mona: I don't know what the Blue Lodge is. I do know that Rosicrucians believe that if you go into a meditative state you can communicate with spirits and I don't see anything intrinsically evil about that.

Alan: Well that's fine. You see, you're allowed to believe the propaganda that's given on a lower level and what you've told me so far is a lower level propaganda.

Mona: Yes and you have to prove that my propaganda is false.

Greg: Let's just start if I could break in here. Let me just ask both you the question and I'm asking myself the question. Greg, do you want to stop the New World Order? Yes, I don't think I'd like to see a one-world government. I don't think I'd like to see a one world religion and I don't think I'd like to see my free will and free thought taken away. Now, lets go with my guest – Alan, what do you feel about that question?

Alan: That's correct and that's why you can't have people who join organizations and swear oaths to keep secrets from everyone else and then put them into officialdom over the top of you.

Greg: Now Mona, I'm going to ask you the same question. Do you believe – do you want to stop the New World Order? Do you believe in free will and free thought?

Mona: Yes, but I do not that precludes people from joining clubs and having secrets.

Greg: Okay.

Alan: There's your problem.

Greg: Because we could go on for a while.

Alan: That's your problem right there.

Greg: Okay Mona, thank you so much. You can call anytime. Let's move on. Joyce in Wisconsin you're on The Investigative Journal.

Joyce: Yes, thank you for your program.

Greg: Thank you.

Joyce: While you were speaking to the lady that was just on I just wanted to add before I ask my question. My father was a member of the Blue Lodge of the Scottish Rite and he read a book that a friend had given him before he died. I would say maybe it was about eight years before he died and the author's last name was Streeter. I was young and I wasn't paying too much attention but I do remember a little bit about what was going on and the book was entitled, "In High Places" and my father was never the same. He was the secretary/treasurer for a lodge in a suburb of a city I grew up in and he never did support going to the meeting or anything about Freemasonry. He just gave it up. He never attended any more meetings and I was so thankful for that friend, whoever he was, to straighten my father out. My question is, in reading the Bible I observe the warlike nature of the god of the Old Testament, and what is the difference in the almighty Yahweh, who just seemed to come on the scene when British Israelism came into this country, and Jehovah?

Greg: Alan?

Alan: Yes. I mean the British Israelism movement was taken over actually. It was a crazy guy who started it initially who wanted to dethrone the throne of England because he thought he was a closer tie to the ancient aristocracy of Israel but they took the idea in Britain and created the British Israel Association. Now it has two names. The other name and at the same office actually is the World Federalists Society. They were setup to integrate the world – a united world. It's one in the same thing, the British Israel movement. It's part of the Cecil Rhodes Foundation for World Government and it goes under different guises but that's the guises primarily pushes out there by using religion because religion is a fantastic tool for creating an new order of things. So that's correct, yes.

Joyce: Okay. Yahweh is not the almighty?

Alan: No. Yahweh – there's 72 names contained within Yahweh and each name is an important aspect of this system. If you notice, Yahweh is nothing more than the human attributes of an oriental despot really. It's someone who might be happy one day and furious the next – an unstable dad, you now. That's how the old kings were.

Joyce: Thank you so much.

Greg: Okay Joyce thanks a lot. Let's move on. Joe in Pennsylvania. Joe?

Joe: Hi.

Greg: Hi. You're on The Investigative Journal.

Joe: Yes. I wanted to ask Mr. Watt why he believes that – you believe [] is a Freemason, right?

Alan: I know that he was on Hehpsehboah show and he refused to answer her.

Joe: Okay. Do you believe he's disinfo is what I mean?

Alan: What I do know is that the British Intelligence Service setup a branch of MI6 in the Cotswold area of London. It's a special little place where they train people to go out into the world and create mysticism and confusion. In other words, to create gurus for the world. Aleister Crowley was one of their first man that was sent out to create the Ordo Templi Orientis and they haven't stopped. I do know that he is following the same route as Aleister Crowley because he comes out taking the real information, that's what they call intelligence, that's been gathered about the bankers and all these guys behind the

movers and shakers; once he's got these followers he adds in the reptilian agenda, UFOs and everything else. The average reader will then discredit all of the real authors that he mentions in his books, and that's called counter-intelligence. That's how you ridicule intelligence, and so he's also going the same route in South America of being initiated under drugs into channeling.

Greg: We're going to take a break Joe. You can stay on the line. We have one more segment. Back in three minutes on The Investigative Journal. Okay back to our final segment on The Investigative Journal and Joe from Pennsylvania are you still with us?

Joe: Yes, I wanted to ask one more question. I didn't get to listen to the whole show but I was wondering if you Mr. Watt have ever talked about the idea of a scientific dictatorship?

Alan: Oh yes.

Joe: You want to get into that a little?

Alan: Yes, the scientific – that was first discussed by H.G. Wells who was an official propagandist for the British government in "The Shape of Things to Come." In fact, in that novel that he wrote with the third world war beginning in Iraq he said, "we shall create a Freemasonry of scientist – a scientific elite." Lord Bertrand Russell talks about the same thing. On my website you'll see you can download Huxley's speech – Aldous Huxley the grandson of Professor Huxley – he says in it, "I can see no reason why a scientific elite can ever fail." He said, "that Rome failed because it could not produce enough bread and circuses for the people but with today's technology we can supply it." Therefore, they are creating a scientific elite of intellectuals to run the lesser peoples.

Greg: And Joe?

Joe: Just one more comment.

Greg: We've got about two minutes.

Joe: Okay. Since you brought up H.G. Wells I think he wrote a book actually "A Blueprint for the New World Order," I believe it was. Am I correct?

Alan: Yes, he called it "The Open Conspiracy."

Joe: Right, right.

Alan: Because they do publish what they're going to do and put them in the libraries.

Joe: Right okay. Thanks. That answered my question.

Greg: Okay thanks Joe and we have about a minute or so Alan. Is there anything you wanted to finish up with?

Alan: That shows you the pigeon-holes that people are in, where you have daughters of Masons – in my first book they should read that because I photocopy right out of their own charter books from the Grand Lodge of England that tells you that the female sects are there simply for show and they're never given the real secrets, and I print it all up for them. They're being used.

Greg: When's this new book coming out?

Alan: That should be hopefully out in say a month.

Greg: Give us a little preview?

Alan: A continuation into the deeper mysteries behind all of the associations that run the world including Zionism and all the other isms that are used today.

Greg: Okay, look forward to that. Give us the website where people can find your writings and more about you and some of your other interviews.

Alan: Yes. It's called cuttingthroughthematrix.com and there's a lot on there you can download for free.

Greg: Okay and one last thing. You said something important throughout the show. You said people can make a difference if they're aware, if they understand history, if they understand what's going on and they don't allow these disinformation groups or the infiltrators to lead them astray. Any advice?

Alan: Always remember that Albert Pike said, "We always supply the people with leaders" and that's what some of the pied pipers are.

Greg: Okay, well, listen Alan, we're all out of time but thank you so much and we'll get together again.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Greg: That was Alan Watt. We're all out of time on The Investigative Journal. I'll be back tomorrow, same time, same place. Until then, good afternoon.

October 20, 2025 at 8:27 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#115](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Dr. Tillawi: Good evening and welcome to "Current Issues." I'm your host, Hesham Tillawi. Welcome to the program ladies and gentlemen. Tonight, we're having a lot of technical difficulties so we ask everyone to bear with us especially on our graphics computer and the work on the audio. We're having problems with the audio. I'm not really sure how you're able to hear it, but we are working on that. Unfortunately, when you have a public access station, sometimes things do go bad and it takes a while to repair them. As you know, public access stations are running on a very limited budget and we're having problems with our graphic computer, but we will be able to improvise a little bit. We will be able to show you some of the graphics in the first hour.

In the first hour, ladies and gentlemen, we will be speaking with Alan Watt. Alan, he's a researcher. He's a researcher. He spends a lot of time researching the secret societies. Now we have talked to you about the Freemasons, the Illuminati. We've heard a lot of different groups. The Knights Templars. The – what else are out there? There's a lot of secret societies out there that supposedly most world leaders are a graduate of those societies. So Alan is an expert on the subject. Now I do ask you to have an open mind. Whatever you are going to be hearing from Alan, just have an open mind, use it as entertainment if anything else, because I am probably very skeptical just like you on a lot of these conspiracies because we're feeling it but we can't really put our finger on it but there's a lot of stuff that's been coming out lately about these conspiracies and what is going on with the secret societies supposedly that we are being controlled by. Okay. I am – all right. Like we are saying, we're having problems so just give me a pen and I'll write it for you. We're having problems with the graphics and I need to get the password unfortunately. So anyhow.

What I'm saying ladies and gentlemen is just have an open mind about what you are about to hear from Alan. We will be speaking about who is controlling the world and how they are doing it and how long have they been doing it, because what Alan is saying is they have been doing it for a long, long time. Now, who are these people? How did they become where they are and how are they controlling us? So we will be speaking with Alan as soon as we put him on. Do we have Alan with us? Is Alan with us? Okay. I

guess not. Until we get Alan back, the government put out a video yesterday about the plane that hit the Pentagon; and actually, we have Alan with us, okay.

Good evening, Alan. Can you hear me okay? Alan's having a hard time – okay, there we go. All right. Can you hear me Alan?

Alan: You've got a little bit of feedback there for some reason.

Dr. Tillawi: Alan, I want to apologize. We're having some technical difficulties here that we are working on, but I think we will be able to hear you. Can you hear me okay though? Alan?

Alan: Yes, it's coming in.

Dr. Tillawi: Okay. I wonder if we can just turn the sound up so I can hear him better over here. Okay. Normally we do this before the show but our equipments were down and we're having to do it in the middle of a live show, so again we apologize to all our viewers. Alan, tell me – I mean we have talked about secret societies. We have talked about who these people are and mostly can you explain who these people are. Can you tell me something about the secret societies, where they are, where they come from?

Alan: Well, the secret societies have an awful long history which is documented. For instance in England – they came into England around the 1500's under Rosicrucianism and that's when suddenly science started to take over from religions in a flurry of activity with Francis Bacon, John Dee and many others who all belonged to the Rosicrucian Societies and some of them also joined what became eventually the Royal Society, which was a freemasonic scientific institution, which still runs today. However, in the 1600's and 1700's in order to join it you had to either be a bachelor or else put your wife away with the children and leave money for them but never see them again. It was primarily a male dominated society where they swore oaths to each other and they kept the secrets of their science pretty well to themselves.

These sciences were meant for control purposes over the population. Eventually, these secret ones, Rosicrucianism, blossomed into freemasonic societies in the 1700's and even in the freemasonic societies there are specialized ones. There are special sections going up to intelligence agencies which are interconnected with other countries.

Around the late 1800's, Cecil Rhodes, who became the founder of Rhodesia, he was set up by Lord Rothschild and a few other very wealthy people in London to basically further the British Empire. The whole idea was to get a world system based on the British System of 'free trade' and the

Commonwealth, and their idea was to export the whole culture abroad, especially into Africa and the Middle East. What they did is they recruited the students at universities especially Cambridge and Oxford and trained them in different languages to go over and start up newspaper organizations to give out propaganda in those countries.

Dr. Tillawi: Now, I mean we hear of the freemasonry. We hear of the Illuminati, the Knights Templar. Are they one in the same? Are they separate groups or how is that? How does that work?

Alan: The key is – we know that the first group that came to the West was the Knights Templars that definitely was a society within an organization – a secret society within an organization. We know that they had their own special oaths to each other and they were also a priest-warrior type of organization and they became the first major bankers – international bankers of the day who also used a form of checking system and they kept gold in reserves which they could give to depositors on demand. They were definitely international bankers.

However, in 1906, there was a Convocation – “The Great Convocation” of the Rosicrucian Society in Allentown, Pennsylvania, and they put a book out at the time and the head who was called Clymer, that was his name. He said, “I summoned all the lodges. The Grand Lodge of England. The Scottish Rite Lodge. The Eastern Star. The Rosicrucians.” He summoned all the lodges and they all came for the Convocation, which meant THEY WERE ALL ONE and the SAME ORGANIZATION at the TOP LEVEL.

Dr. Tillawi: Do they have like a big structure on top? I know that they have certain degrees like Mason, 1st, 2nd, 3rd and I think the highest is 32nd degrees?

Alan: It's much higher.

Dr. Tillawi: Okay. I mean who are these people?

Alan: The ones at the top as I say when you trace them back to groups like the Cecil Rhodes Foundation and the Round Table groups and Lord Alfred Milner that joined the Cecil Rhodes organization; they merged the two to create a world empire based on the British type system. You find that they're all interwoven with these same freemasonic organizations to bring world unity; and again, not just world unity, but a brand new way of living where eventually – and they've written about this in their own books, that THERE WOULD BE NO PRIVATE PROPERTY. People would basically live to serve the world state as an honor in fact and so 'free trade' and money in fact is really just a means to an end. It's not the end in itself. It's a means to an end, so we're going through a transition of pooling the world's resources into a

singular structure. There's no other way it can be under the United Nations' rules and their own charter is for world government.

When they set up the League of Nations back at the time of the end of the First World War, they were far more open on that fact they were there TO CREATE WORLD GOVERNMENT. And I think even if you go back into the United States Constitution and if you read the memoirs of Benjamin Franklin, his own diaries and letters, and the same with some of the other founders like Jefferson, they both said that they saw the United States as the beginning of a world of federated governments under a single government run by 12 wise men. They envisioned a global government coming out of the United States.

Dr. Tillawi: So that's what they are after, is to get a global government, right?

Alan: Absolutely.

Dr. Tillawi: So they have like citizens of the world, is that what they're after?

Alan: Yes. In fact, the Illuminati were the first ones to openly – and remember Adam Weishaupt was only one branch of a much older organization. He gets the blame for everything but he did not come up with the idea. He just stuck his head up in time and the Illuminati in Germany – in fact his branches, his lodges were called 'Beenan Orden,' meaning the 'Order of the Bee' or the beehive, and that was the same symbol you'll find in the painting – the Masonic painting of George Washington and the 'beehive' is down below his feet in that major painting. They were ALL illuminati; that was the key to it.

When Adam Weishaupt was chased out of Bavaria, he went to Saxe-Coburg and they gave him a life-long pension to live there and to continue his work. Well, the Royal Family of England their FULL NAME is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha because those same families moved into Britain with King George. So here you have the oddest thing where you think why on earth would royalty put out a guy like Weishaupt who apparently opposed them and it's not until you clue into the fact there is an actual science behind this technique of wanting change and starting something off, but you need opposition to get the ball rolling. Once you have the ball rolling, you get the synthesis. That's really what they're after.

Dr. Tillawi: Okay. We're going to be going to a break here in just a second, so just stay with us for Alan. We have a lot to talk about. We will be right back. Welcome back to the show, ladies and gentlemen. We are speaking with Alan Watt. He has done a lot of work on the secret societies. As a matter of fact, he has a book and some DVDs. What's the name of your book, Alan?

Alan: There's actually three of them. It's called "Cutting Through" and I have I, II and III.

Dr. Tillawi: Now "Cutting Through the Matrix," right?

Alan: That's right.

Dr. Tillawi: What are the matrix that you are trying to help people cutting through?

Alan: The Matrix really is the 'system of reality.' Everything we take for granted as being normal. In fact, it's a planned structure. It's a structured planned society that we're living in and it's based on a science around all mammals. Mammals look towards the adults to warn them of dangers and problems and if the adult doesn't warn them, the young don't know there's anything wrong. For an animal, for instance, a young bear might think a human is a friendly person. It's the same with people. If your parents have swallowed the conditioning and they don't know how to even warn their child, the child grows up thinking that everything has evolved in this way some natural haphazard fashion, therefore it must be normal. When you point out to them through old books et cetera, things that are happening today and say well this was written a hundred years ago. How come it's happening today? They still must think it's a coincidence because they believe everything is just evolving on a daily basis.

Dr. Tillawi: Now, Alan, it's really hard for people to understand exactly what these people are trying to do but mainly control and we know they control the economy of the world. We know they probably control most of the governments in the world, right?

Alan: Yes.

Dr. Tillawi: But also there was something interesting that you spoke about, which is trying to control the minds of people. Can you touch on that?

Alan: For total control in any system, EVERYBODY must be PREDICTABLE. Every individual must be predictable. The trouble in the past is some people would sneak through their system. They wouldn't catch them and they would grow up and they'd cause problems down the road, so through a standardized educational system THEY could find the possible leadership, those with leadership qualities and abilities, and catch them young and either guide them into this system, or else what you'll find today I think they're putting them on Ritalin. You'll find it's mainly young males are being put on Ritalin and they're extroverted, they have leadership qualities. The educational system, you'll find this in freemasonic literature, they take the credit for giving the Western world its school system and it's a standardized school system.

The whole thing with the communist side of things, which is only the other hand of the same body, which they need to meet opposition. The communist side of it was to centralize all government and all governmental institutions. Well, now they've done the same thing on a worldwide basis because you have a National Education Association, which in turn belongs to the International Educational Association, which belongs to UNESCO at the United Nations. The United Nations – and you see this in their own literature, that their function is to create a common world culture through the young, through the training of the young through a standardized education. Very, very important.

Dr. Tillawi: What about physically controlling the minds of people?

Alan: Physically – so much has been documented on this aspect of it. Going back to the 1950's you have the grandson of Charles Darwin. You'll find these families are so important because they seem to carry on the tradition in the family of the same function. Charles Galton Darwin was a physicist in the 1950's and he put out a book called, "The Next Million Years," and in there he outlined on behalf of an elite class in England the fact that they'd have to cull off an awful lot of the "useless eaters" as they called them. In a post-industrial society they wouldn't need them they said; and if they allowed them to breed willy-nilly they'd eventually out-breed the ruling classes. He suggested different methods of lobotomizing – literally lobotomizing the brain of people through chemical means or bacterial means or bacterial warfare methods. This book was hailed as a masterpiece by all the major British newspapers at the time, and "The Next Million Years" was a boast that they could be in charge of the world's destiny for the next million years.

He did say in that book that they could not alter the brain of the leaders – the world elite. He said because they must retain survival capabilities; whereas the average person wouldn't need those survival capabilities because the state would be taking care of all their decisions and making them for them. That's how blatant these guys are.

Dr. Tillawi: Now I came across a little gadget that says 'mind control' on it with electromagnetic waves that you can actually control someone's mind.

Alan: Yes. THIS IS OLD TECHNOLOGY. It's very old technology. You'll find in fact the major players in history were all high degree Freemasons and Alexander Graham Bell was given credit for the telephone, which was the greatest boon for intelligence agencies to get information from everybody over the phone. However, his father was working on this voice-to-skull technique long before he was and it was a technique of broadcasting electromagnetic pulses straight to the brain on a subconscious – or on a conscious level, sometimes you'd be unaware that these thoughts were being introduced, but at a subconscious level your mind could actually read the coding that was sent to you. This is a very real science. It's 'old science' in fact and it has been used.

Dr. Tillawi: Okay. So far, we know they control the money. They control the economy. They control government and they also want to control the population of the world.

Alan: Yes.

Dr. Tillawi: How are they doing that? Are they designing population now unless you have actually a function to do in this society you will not be born in this society? Is that eventually what they want to get to?

Alan: That's exactly where they want to get to and various authors like Charles Galton Darwin wrote about that. The people who would be born in the future would be there to serve the government or the "World State" they called it, and no one would be born unless they had a function that was needed in that system. You can trace this all the way back even further because Plato wrote about this in the "Republic." Plato himself boasted about being initiated into the "mysteries" as he called them while he was studying in Egypt. This is a very, very OLD AGENDA and the sciences that have been used down through the ages ARE SCIENCES WHICH ARE KEPT HIDDEN FROM THE PUBLIC.

Dr. Tillawi: What about the mass drugging of societies?

Alan: That was also a thing that Charles Galton Darwin promoted and then it was taken up as well by Aldous Huxley who wrote "Brave New World" and then "Brave New World Revisited" in a non-fiction book. He said that he really believed that Rome fell because the government couldn't provide enough bread and circuses; whereas a scientific dictatorship, there's no reason why it couldn't run forever by using chemical means to drug the population. They have written about this widely, in fact, in various books.

However, sterilization, interestingly enough, every year the United Nations gives out the sperm count of the Western male and it's about due now in fact. This is generally when they give out these statistics and amongst all the other statistics; they just put it in there. Now last year the Western male was down 75% of the 1950's count, so he's only 25% fertile. That's all he is now and yet there's no panic about it. The reason is there's no panic is because it's deliberate and I really think that when you go back to the writings which were included in the Department of Population Control at the League of Nations in the First World War, they talked about inoculating people with certain chemicals which would render the people infertile. I think this is being done.

Dr. Tillawi: Okay. Now what do you think is going on with this immigration thing that we see, the illegal immigration coming to the United States? Do you think that's organized? There's something behind it or this is arbitrary?

Alan: It's organized all right. It was organized because again at that 1906 Convocation they held, the largest one for freemasons in Allentown, Pennsylvania, they said that their duty was to work towards a "United Americas" beginning with Mexico returning as part of America into the U.S. where the two 'eagles' will be joined together. This is an old plan and also the Rockefeller Foundation you'll find funds all of these supposedly radical groups in Mexico. They fund them, so these are well organized and planned.

Jacques Attali, who was the Kissinger of Europe, he pushed for the European Union, he wrote about that in his book called, "Millennium," and he published that in 1990 and the subtitle was, "Winners and Losers in the Coming New World Order." He said eventually as the borders begin to disintegrate in the United States vast numbers would flood in from the south into America and after much, much turmoil and chaos he said most of America in the southern parts would be Spanish speaking. This was all planned long, long ago. We're just seeing the effects of it now.

Dr. Tillawi: Let me ask you a question, Alan. Do you think – I mean are we going through another cycle in this world where maybe we had nuclear weapons thousands of years ago and we destroyed the world and then we're coming back? Have you done any research on that?

Alan: Well, I know that much has been made of the Hindu religion which talks about previous ages, these are just classifications of periods of time, where they claim that the world has had many previous high civilizations which brought themselves to ruin. They say that the Brahmans, for instance, claim that they are survivors of a previous type of human that lived from a previous age and that high-tech weaponry was used – "ray guns" we would call them, I suppose, were used by the gods as they fought each other. Therefore, it's difficult to say what is fantasy and what's being used by the New Age today to make us think that it is inevitable.

However, there's no doubt that science as we're given it in this matrix system, we are at the LOWEST LEVEL of REALITY where SCIENCE is CONCERNED and that's for all of the sciences, for physics, medicine and so on. We are at the bottom level and all this stuff we buy from the bookshelves keeps us in that level.

In 1970 or 1971 the BBC did a documentary on Area 51 in the United States and they photographed these flying saucer machines coming up out of this military base and traveling at incredible speeds. These things are way ahead of 'level one reality,' as I call it, which is the Stealth fighter-type technique aircraft. There are different levels of science co-existing, each one being kept separate from the other. It's even fascinating to watch them send regular troops into war zones still using really antique firearms and so on, when they have no need of those at all, really.

We forget the Star Wars program was up and operating back in the late '80's, early '90's and they can literally eliminate either a single person from a satellite using laser or they can literally microwave a whole continent if they want to.

Dr. Tillawi: I think we're ready for a break, and Alan, stay with me. When we come back, I'm going to ask you about weather manipulation and HAARP and all that, so we'll be right back. Welcome back, ladies and gentlemen. We're speaking with Alan Watt. His books and videos: Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Alan, before the break I asked you about weather manipulation, if this technology does exist in reality and is it something that has been used or will be used?

Alan: Yes. There's a treaty in the United Nations people can look up. It was signed in I think 1978 and it was an international agreement where the major powers agreed not to use HAARP type technology on each other in wartime; and the effects they said in the treaty were that the HAARP could use weather manipulation causing either drought or flooding. It could cause hurricanes, tornadoes. It could cause earthquakes. The whole gambit was there, plus manipulation of the minds of the public by carrying a secondary signal; they can actually affect the minds of the general population. This does exist. It's documented. The CBC in Canada, the major television network, which is government run, did a documentary a few years ago. I think you can find that in CBC archives in fact where they went to the HAARP facility. They show you the facility with all the antennas and talk about the effects which it can cause. This is real. They are using it.

They're spraying the skies like crazy and it's all over the world that they're doing this EXCEPT for China and Switzerland.

Dr. Tillawi: I guess if we try to put all this stuff together now trying to understand what's going on. I mean they want to control the population. You think what is happening on the southern border of the United States is organized? Do you think these people have a plan before us and the plan does not look too good for those who can survive I guess. So what's the end of all this? Is there going to be war where the strongest eliminate the weakest? Are we going to have nuclear war? What's going to happen?

Alan: I think this is all deliberate. The tension will increase – remember Jacques Attali talked – these guys sat in on the World Planning Meetings and so they know all of the effects long before the public know the moves are beginning. They expected – he wrote about it in the book, "Millennium." He wrote about it, he said that hordes will flood in including criminal classes which will cause mayhem in the southern states and he said reactions will be provoked from the public, from the people, but really what's going to come out of it is a whole new set of laws for a United Americas and they're going to be restrictive laws on everybody from the tip of Alaska right down to South America. That's what is going to come out of it, a new charter for the Americas and they need the conflict to begin. They'll probably drag it out for a long

time. They'll publish it over and over in the newspapers about criminal classes and gangs and so on until the public are so sick, then they'll come out with a solution. We'll all breathe a sigh of relief and then we'll find out we have no rights whatsoever. That's how it will play out.

Dr. Tillawi: Okay. Alan, stay with me. We're going to go to the phone and with Joe.

Joe: Hello sir. Great program tonight. I'm learning a lot. I wanted to ask a question about – since you mentioned about population control or population – I'm going to call it what it is. Extermination.

Dr. Tillawi: Depopulation.

Joe: Yes. Well, what is the information that he has on GM food or genetically modified food for the sterilization of the human race and has he got any knowledge or read anything about Aristotle and Aristotle's comments on democracy, that it's nothing but the rule of the mob; and if you have any information about that and the genetically modified food if you have any information about that? Thank you, sir.

Dr. Tillawi: Thank you.

Alan: Aristotle again belonged to the same mystery religions trained in Europe. His wife was given to him by an international banker of that period from the Middle East so he was well connected with the whole agenda and they knew – it's not really mob rule. It's that they understand the sciences which can make the bulk of the population vote in their favor because they know human behavior. That's really what they mean by that. They've never ever really believed in such a thing called 'democracy'. Eighty-five percent of the public were known in ancient Greece to vote exactly the way that the elite wanted them to vote, and it's never changed till today. If you offer the bulk of the public something which sounds wonderful and free, they'll generally go for it and then end up in chains at the end. That's the system of democracy.

As far as the modified food goes, I'm sure there are many, many reasons they give to us. Canada was the test guinea pigs to be used. We found out only a few years ago when it broke out from Britain when they were going to pass the law there that they must accept the GM food; it came out that Canada had been using this for 10 years on the public and we hadn't been told up until then. Then they broke out with a cover-up and said "we did a secret deal with Monsanto (this is the Canadian government) to keep it secret from the public," and who knows how long they were really using it for. We have no real idea; but there's no way that you put hundreds of different genes from animals and insects and so on together just to get a bigger vegetable. I'm sure there are many other functions involved and since the oldest

drugs in the books are produced by plants, I wouldn't be surprised that many of these things that we take for granted today are actually creating drugs as they grow and affecting us.

Dr. Tillawi: Okay. Here you are. Let's go with the most famous writer on the Internet, Judy Andreas. Go ahead, Judy.

Judy Andreas: The most famous. Oh my goodness. I love your show tonight.

Dr. Tillawi: Thank you.

Judy Andreas: And Alan, I love your work. I just had a question for you. This is such a diabolical enemy with such advanced technology at its disposal. It just sounds – I heard you quote Albert Pike who talked about the fact that World War III would be fought between Zionism and Islam, which seems to be obviously materializing. My question is: do you believe that we are doomed to this destiny or is there a way to avert this catastrophe?

Alan: I'm not so sure we can avoid it because it's so far entrenched now in all the institutions of the world. The idea was even mentioned by other members of the Illuminati, too, who said that they would bring the world to such a near disaster of elimination of the whole population that people would be so sick of all religions that they would then accept the new scientific form of control or an "age of reason" as they put it. I think that may very well come, because under all the guises they're using now to steal the wealth of the world and put it under the control of a few, they're also using religion big time right now and I think they will bring it to a crescendo and blame everything on religion, and sure enough, they will come out with a new scientific dictatorship and an "age of reason." However, the reason that they are talking about is really a form of what Plato talked about, "A Guardian Class," a hereditary Guardian Class who would rule the world, because Plato and all the elites since believe that they have superior genes. In fact, that's the whole thing about their idea of evolution. They believe that they are at the top of the food chain and they have the right to rule the lessers. So did Charles Galton Darwin. He made no bones about that. These people do not believe in equality by any means. That's a sick joke to them.

Dr. Tillawi: Now let me follow-up on Judy's question with one of my own. Do you think that was the reason why they placed the Zion state in the middle of the Middle East or in the middle of that area? Do you think it had something to do with it?

Alan: I think it had to. In fact it was so heavily financed from London by the same group connected with Cecil Rhodes and Lord Milner. The Royal Institute of International Affairs they call it in England and the American branch is called the Council on Foreign Relations. Even Lord Rothschild was on the board of the

Cecil Rhodes group and he did set off the funding to bring in immigrants into that land. They set up their chessboard way ahead and they use all sides actually to battle each other and never for the ending that they actually foresee. It's for the elites' ending, which is always different, so I have no doubt it was set up there.

There are two good books that should be read, by Sir Ronald Storrs, S-T-O-R-R-S, and he was the British high commissioner for Palestine in the 1920's and he wrote his memoirs in two books. One of them is called "Orientations," and he watched them coming into the Palestine area of the bulk of Jewry from Russia and he said at the time that they were basically communistic types, atheistic types; and I always wondered why did the Soviet Union allow anybody out, especially ones who were supposedly religious, unless there was another purpose for it. Really, it was initially set up to be another branch of communism; although that died away after a long time, primarily because the women did not wanted to be separated from their children at childbirth. They tried that at the very beginning and they wrote about it. It was to be an experiment in true communism initially and so Ronald Storrs documents the comings in of the different spokesmen for all of the groups including those in Britain. And at the time, it must be realized that the bulk of the world's Jewry was against the setting up of a State of Israel. They had riots in London in the 1920's and 1930's about this because they did not believe that man was supposed to create the new State of Israel, it was to be set up by God, and therefore this one was really a fake that was being set up and they had mass pitch battles in London about it.

Dr. Tillawi: Judy and Alan, stay with me. We're going to take a short break and we'll be right back. Welcome back, ladies and gentlemen. We are speaking with Alan Watt. He has done a lot of research on secret societies and what they are trying to do with the population of the world and control the world and the whole thing, and I believe we still have Judy with us. Judy, are you still with us?

Judy Andreas: I am. It's just I have to listen to Alan through the computer because I can only hear you.

Dr. Tillawi: I know and there's like a little bit of a delay there. Judy, do you have any other questions for Alan or you want to make a comment?

Judy Andreas: No. I just feel – you know it just seems like such a fatalistic way to look at things because I know programs like Hesham's and other programs are trying so hard to educate people so that we'll wake up and perhaps be able to do something instead of just falling lock step into these plans, but it sounds like it's kind of choiceless from the way you're presenting it.

Dr. Tillawi: Unfortunately, you're probably right. Alan, do we have a choice?

Alan: Yes. You see it's not totally fatalistic. I've got so many people from all backgrounds and religions contact me who are on top of things. They know that every group is being used against every other group and some mass movements that have happened, even big demonstrations about the conflict in the Middle East have taken part in New York where thousands have marched, including Rabbis, and yet they didn't get one single notice in the newspaper that they were against this and even what Israel's doing. That's your problem; the major media is totally controlled by the ones that run the system.

Dr. Tillawi: So Alan, I mean do these people plan like 200 years at a time? Is this thing hereditary where they inherit these organizations from their parents and grandparents? I mean if we look at what's going on now, what you're saying was that the seed was planted 200 years ago or maybe longer?

Alan: Oh yes, I have no doubt on that and really when you look at long-range business plans, how business operates for corporations, they'll work out investments from 50 years to 100 years ahead where they want to be. When you do into the histories of the Diplomatic Service in London, that's how they operated. They did work towards the creation of a world empire. They knew at the time as well in the 1920's that they couldn't do it all by themselves.

In fact, John Dee who was the man who coined the term "the British Empire" and suggested a world empire to Queen Elizabeth I, they knew that they couldn't do it alone. In the 1920's Rudyard Kipling, a very high freemason for the British Empire too, who wrote many books for the British Empire, came to the United States and read this poem to the Senate and that's when he talked about the "White Man's Burden," and he said, "we pass the torch on to you," so this is well understood that America would take over from Britain after the first world war.

Dr. Tillawi: Okay. Judy, thanks for the call.

Judy Andreas: Oh, you're very welcome. Thank you.

Dr. Tillawi: Okay, lets go to line one with Ramsey from Canada. Go ahead.

Ramsey: How are you?

Dr. Tillawi: I'm fine, thank you.

Ramsey: I just have a comment. There's no need to talk about the secret society and all that stuff. All this information is well documented and people like your guest you're playing into the hands of the Jewish

Zionists and again a process from this and that's my comment.

Dr. Tillawi: Well no, no. Tell me – I mean you made a comment and it's a very important and a big comment. It's like you shoot a huge bomb and you say that's a bomb, so tell me why you think with what Alan is doing and what we're doing on the show and why do you think we're playing in the hands of the Jews?

Ramsey: It's sort of like – you know the Jewish Zionists are very powerful in the media and like you talk about the secret society and the Illuminati and all that stuff like all this is not scientific or academic or empirical or factual material. You have to bring back well respected scholars and when they talk about the issues which have done many times like Rod Steven, [Skinosky] and all the people like when you talk about the secret societies and like–

Dr. Tillawi: Let me ask you this, Ramsey. Ramsey, have you heard of Alan Watt before?

Ramsey: No.

Dr. Tillawi: Have you read his work?

Ramsey: No, I haven't.

Dr. Tillawi: Maybe you want to because I have studied what Alan has done and Alan had been on hundreds of radio interviews, TV interviews. He was on Coast to Coast with George Noory. He was on a lot of them and maybe – I understand what you're saying that maybe we are playing in the hands of the Zionists. I don't know why, I'm going to let Alan comment on that, but really you're not being fair with Alan when you say about scholars because he has really done a lot of work on the subject. His website is Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We apologize that our graphics computer is not working. Otherwise, we would have put it in the screen. Alan, you want to comment on what Ramsey has said?

Alan: Yes. There's no doubt the high – see, in the occult, as they call it, they call it the hidden–

Ramsey: That's right.

Dr. Tillawi: Ramsey thank you. You may want to hear him on the computer. We have a little delay here. Thanks. Okay, go ahead, Alan.

Alan: In the occult they have at least two or three meanings for the same term. Now most Jews today think that Zionism means a place or a new home for Israel or a new Israel. However, on a higher level there's world Zionism which has nothing to do with world Jewry because most Zionists are – there's more Gentiles in Zionism than actually Jews and you can read about that at the set up of Israel, where they discussed all of the Gentile Zionists and the future of the world and it was not really a Jewish thing. It's an occult agenda. You'll find the top Zionists are interrelated and interbred with all peoples of the world, of all groups and all nations and all religions; and I think we have to look at things differently. We can't just look at one group. That's the oldest technique in the book and we all end up losing. We have to take this and say, hey, we've all had enough of this. We shouldn't be fighting and killing each other for someone else's agenda; and that's when you start on the road to truth and that's when they start to lose their power.

Dr. Tillawi: Now Alan, let me ask you a question though. Now, from your research, those people like the Rothschilds and these people who are on top of this pyramid, proportionately speaking, I mean do you see more Jewish on the top of the pyramid?

Alan: Well, what I see is what H.G. Wells talked about in his "History of the World." He wrote a two-part History of the World, a non-fiction, and H.G. Wells was a propagandist for the British Empire. He did get paid by the Secret Service and in there he had a list of peoples that would combine to lead the world into a New World Order. It was to be those who had been most successful by becoming controllers of industry and the biggest financers of economy and he did not mean the ordinary people. He meant the multi, multimillionaires that have proven it by long, long lineages of control. If you look into the Rothschild family, these guys have been bankers for hundreds and hundreds of years, maybe even longer than we'd ever suspect, and when you read the histories of the Rothschild's and even some of their own memoirs, like Victor Rothschild, these guys did not believe in any religion except true science, these particular characters. So I think that H.G. Wells was quite right. They did take in the top elite of every country with a historical proven record on maintaining control inter-generationally, but this is where they spread the conflict. They tend to get the ordinary people blamed while the elite ones go free. This is the oldest technique in the book.

Dr. Tillawi: Alan, you want to go ahead – we're coming at the end of the show now. Go ahead and give your website and how people can get your materials.

Alan: Yes, it's called cuttingthroughthematrix.com and on there you'll find how you can get the books. There's also shows available on MP3 for those who don't want the paper and lots and lots of talks I've given to try to breakthrough what I see is the intentional setting up for people to battle people for the final battle and none of us are going to win if we're fighting each other. That's all I can really say.

Dr. Tillawi: Thank you, Alan. Thank you for coming on the show.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Dr. Tillawi: Thanks. Okay ladies and gentlemen, we only have a few moments left in the show. I just want to tell you I hoped you looked at the show with an open mind.

October 20, 2025 at 8:27 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY **#116**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Special Talk: "HURRICANE WINDS"

Hello, this is Alan and it's July 19th and it's been quite a few last days because we had almost a hurricane force come through here on Wednesday afternoon and it took down trees all over from here all the way down to almost Toronto. It went around Toronto and hit places south and thousands and thousands of people lost power for three days and in some areas they still won't have it on. Mine just came back on and I've been using the day to get rid of all the food that melted in the freezer or the fridge and so I thought I better say some words about the present situation that's building in the Middle East.

Those who have been listening to the shows over the last few years since about '98 will remember I said eventually the United States' function would be to force a system on the world. It will be the last function really the U.S. has to accomplish. I think that's what it was made to do in the first place, the New World Order, and it's doing that right now.

In March 2005, the president signed an agreement with the Prime Minister of Canada and Mexico to merge the continent and they had five more meetings to go before it was all integrated. However, it really is all integrated already because after 9/11 in 2001 they admitted the U.S. FBI and intelligence agencies were now interwoven with the CSIS of Canada and no doubt the secret police of Mexico, and they've standardized the taxation and so on. The U.S. dollar has been falling getting ready for merger with the Canadian dollar and it's interesting because just prior to the agreement that was signed in March 2005, the Council on Foreign Relations came out as the Council on Foreign Relations on television in Canada and said that basically we'd have no option but to unify the continent and they had proposed plans; meaning they were already drafted. Then a week later Bush and the rest of them signed it, so these guys were a part of the bureaucracy; even though they're non-governmental organizations and in all their books they say they're a non-political body, which is true. They don't play politics. They simply follow an agenda which was written an awful long time ago.

The Council on Foreign Relations, maybe it should be clarified. The Royal Institute of International Affairs came out of the Cecil Rhodes Foundation merging with Lord Milner's Foundation of Round Tables and they have charters by the British Crown to exist, and all British Commonwealth countries have an Institute of International Affairs. Canada has the Canadian Institute. Australia has the Australian Institute. India has one and all non-commonwealth countries like the U.S. will be called Councils on Foreign Relations. That's how they pull this off and it's a secretive society. You can't join it by asking to join it. You prove your worth and then you, if you're worthy, will be asked to join it and it's like a huge bureaucratic body of elitists sworn to secrecy who will implement the agenda for world unification, which is only part of this agenda. It's totalitarian society that they want to bring in. It's to be society run by elitists at the top on a social level doing social-type structural work, with the scientific bunches beneath them all employed in think tanks and so on, and the society is for a new era because they have said the "old system" is now becoming obsolete and they're quite correct.

In the old system, you see, although we're familiar with it and we want to fight to save it, it wasn't ours in the first place. The same elitists that gave us the Council on Foreign Relations gave us the old system: man and wife, children, home, no tribes sort of thing, government directing you. Prior to that it was religion directing you for their "Great Work", the Great Work through the industrial era, the technological era and then a post-technological era. Through science we have to adapt to a new system, apparently, and the system is a system which will be run on a scientific basis. That's what the "Earth Charter" and all these different charters are about. That's what United Nations is about and all the various multitudes of bureaucracies they have to deal with all of what you do in everyday life. You haven't seen all the effects yet, but eventually you will.

All local governments across Canada and the States, and the world for that matter, are implementing the same laws at the same time, which all come from the United Nations. How they're forcing people off the rural areas is to start actually fining them for laws they've had on the books for a few years, coming from the UN, and it's from the International Property Maintenance Codes coming from the United Nations. Even for a bent down-spout on your guttering, or a dented one, you can get fined for that massive amounts of money and it's rather obvious it's to get you off the land and into what will be future habitats areas—where you will not be able to breed with whomever you want to. It's the future they're bringing into play.

You will have a function in society. SCHOOL-TO-WORK WAS THE SOVIET SYSTEM THAT'S NOW IMPLEMENTED HERE. This idea of being, well, in 20 years time, 25 times years time, we'll need 'X' amount of engineers and so many amount of doctors et cetera, so they just pick you at school and train you for what you need to know; and you won't need geography or history or anything like that if you're going to be a plumber or an electrician. You won't need mathematics if you're going to be a casual laborer. It's that kind of thing. They think it's more efficient and this was written about a long, long, long time ago when H.G. Wells wrote

the "Shape of Things to Come." The story there was based around a guy sort of growing up and becoming a bicycle repairman opposite another bicycle repairman and showing you how everybody's competing in this system and it's just getting out of hand. There's too many people trying to compete with each other, even though this is the system they gave us which is now obsolete. They're quite correct in that. There's too many people all trying to do the same thing and only the strongest survive. The most ruthless survive in this system and become what is called 'successful,' or you join Freemasonry and business is guaranteed to come your way.

We're really steamrolling ahead with the agenda. Now the U.S. has already been making noises about going to Lebanon. We've watched Israel use a con game to start the usual strategic air strikes. They don't do terrorist acts with their Air Force; they do "strategic air strikes" and bomb tenement buildings in Beirut, which is a replay of the 1970's scenario that happened for months and months and months until it became standard fare on TV and nobody took any notice. That's how quickly we adapt to things. People are getting kidnapped all the time by various Arab factions and the Israelis do the same thing when they want to detain people. They just call it detention, bringing you in for detention. They just whisk you off the street and in you go. Through semantics and double-speak they can confuse issues and this was not over a couple of kidnappings.

This was planned because the U.S. was losing support for the war in Iraq. The agenda for the New American Century plan, which was published some years ago, before 9/11, had in it they'd have to go into Iran, Syria and all these countries because the plan is really to standardize the world into the same democracy.

Democracy – this thing with central banking and paid con men that pretend to be politicians looking after your benefit and the central bank is connected to the World Bank—and the World Bank is about 13 families who run the planet financially and pass figures around amongst themselves—and the WHOLE THING IS JUST A MAGIC ACT as we all know.

They're rushing ahead and they've got their 51st state, really, Israel. That's why Israel's called the STATE OF ISRAEL, not the nation. It's another branch of the United States and it's been very, very handy up until now because when the U.S. can't get public support at home, Israel goes and makes the first move and then of course the U.S. has to back them.

This time, they've got the approval of the UN, which is course will bring the U.S. in up to strength. They've been after the power to run the world's armies since the League of Nations, their precursor, and the League of Nations is just the Phoenix bird that evolved into the United Nations. Same agenda. Same goals. The World Government. They're setting up this fast-response army, not "team" any more, where they can move 150,000 men in five days to any area in the world. Apparently the U.S. and everybody else

has signed this agreement recently, where it's a two-way sword because once you sign it, it means the UN can then bring 150,000 troops or more in five days into your country if need be. This is probably the scenario we're going to see coming down probably towards the end of this campaign in the Middle East.

THEY WANT EVERY COUNTRY TO JOIN IN in the Middle East so they can get it over and done with as quickly as possible because the world is not too happy of course with ISRAEL THAT WAS DELIBERATELY SET UP THERE TO DO WHAT IT'S DOING a long time ago, started off by Baron Rothschild who financed the beginnings of the immigration. Then of course the Bolshevik Revolution afterwards, they really started to occupy Israel when Britain had the so-called protectorate of that area and Britain supervised them coming in and setting up. Lord Curzon was the guy who was in charge of that whole area for the Crown of England and Lord Curzon wrote his memoirs about it, that most of them coming in were all from Russia, Soviets, and many of them, if not all of them, at that time were actually Communists. Hard Communists too.

This was set up with the cooperation of England and I have no doubt that Jewish people will take the blame for this and people will never suspect that those in London, the big families in London who've run the world for a long, long time really had anything to do with it. And yet it was Britain as I say that diverted men from the lines in Europe in World War I, they diverted them and took them into the Middle East at the end of the war and started fighting with Turkey, the Ottoman Empire, to get rid of them, clear the way for the quick British occupation and then of course they started bringing in the Israelis.

These big families in London, England have a lot to do with the creation of modern day Israel.

Winston Churchill wrote in 1920's and he should know because he was part of the team that drew the lines in the sand, on the maps at least, of where the various countries would be after World War I and they did the same in World War II again. No Arab input at all and he did say in 1920's though that there would be a big war with Iraq one day because of the oil that lay under the desert sands to the north. We have to realize that these boys they don't see the future as we do. We see short-term goals and it's hard for us to start a project and maybe never see the end of it, the completion. It's not really in us, but these people belong to diplomatic corps where they work in centuries and they start the ball rolling and they do their part in it, knowing it will be taken over and continued and they see 100 years down the road, 200 years down the road, maybe three, maybe more and they work steadily toward it.

We're watching this grand finale here where the last countries, which, regardless of what you think of them or the propaganda we've had about them, they have been independent for a long time. Those last countries have been brought up to standard, taken over. UNESCO goes in, grabs the first children, trains them in their schools to be the first generation brainwashed with what we think is democracy and we're all being manipulated like good happy little sheep and that somehow these superior beings above us

that we don't even meet or see or even know their names most of the time are just managing us very well, thank you very much, and just go out and have a good time, dance to music, have lots of sex and take drugs and have abortions and just work and pay taxes. That's a good citizen. THAT'S WHAT THEY WANT. A GOOD PRODUCER/CONSUMER according to the UNITED NATIONS.

We're watching as I say this role now, which is all or nothing. Now before all of this started even with Iraq and AMERICAN PEOPLE HAVE FORGOTTEN THAT IRAQ HAD NOTHING TO DO WITH 9/11. That was in our papers in Canada about two years ago. They even showed some of the tribunal or the inquiry into the war on Iraq and George Bush said on television on CBC, he said:

"I never said that Iraq had anything to do 9/11." He said, "I still think it was a good thing to do though because we got rid of a nasty man."

That was his answer to invading Iraq. Of course we know the real reason. The real reason is not just oil and all the rest of it, which they will all benefit from, all these big boys, but they want to standardize that whole Middle East and bring them into the same system. They'll develop the same classes, upper middle classes, which will then go into politics and become bureaucrats and join the Freemasonry and take their kickbacks and keep the sheep happy. That's the REAL REASON we went to IRAQ and the papers here said that the Americans had forgotten because of the massive propaganda of the United States newspapers; they'd forgotten that Iraq had nothing to do with 9/11.

Now the pretense to go into all the other countries is already on a roll. The treaties with Israel are there. AMERICA IS JOINED AT THE HIP WITH ISRAEL.

As I say, it's no coincidence it's called the STATE of ISRAEL and there's bigger players behind this than people realize. Whether they will ever emerge in the near future and show their faces, I don't know, but this is a standard technique is to set up people to be hated, to take the fall and we're seeing it happen right now because this is going to be a very, very angry world when people say, "well why are we fighting and dying for someone else's country?" Someone in a country that doesn't want really to be part of the "international community," as they keep telling us. It's a strange term. INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY. We hear this repeated all over every speech that's given by all the big players.

Tony Blair gave a speech recently with all the slogans and buzzwords in there that Lenin talked about. Lenin said, "we shall win this war by slogans and repetition," and so we hear International Community. We hear interdependence and all this kind of thing. We always think these things mean it stops at the borders somehow. It doesn't because interdependence means you as a citizen, a single person, you will be interdependent on everyone else for your needs and one day, I mean it, you will be fined or shot for

having a garden because you'll be anti-social trying to be independent. This is the world they're creating. It's similar to the "Rights of the Child" that the UN passed and everybody says "well that's fair enough, the children should have rights and we are decent people," and then of course, once it's all through, you find out the parents end up having no rights at all. That's your typical doublespeak of the United Nations.

When you hear interdependent, yes, it comes right down to the individual—interdependent on everyone else; and of course we've seen all the industry move to China. Just before NAFTA, the GATT treaty, they really speeded up after the GATT treaty and the GATT treaty they mentioned over the media GATT, GATT and no one really understood what it was all about because the media wouldn't tell us what it was all about.

THEY'RE NOT THERE TO INFORM YOU. THE MEDIA IS THE MIDDLE MAN, MEDIA. That's what it means. They're a "middle man" but they're employed by the BIG BOYS. Their job is to manage your mind, manage your thoughts, to manage your cultural changes by promoting certain ideas and culture and entertain. That's what the MEDIA'S JOB IS. It's NEVER been there to be honest and tell you everything that is necessary to know. They tell you all what they deem what you should know, all you need to know.

The GATT treaty saw all the industry basically end up in China. Not only that, people don't realize that under the GATT treaty that the citizens of all the countries that were sending their factories abroad had to pay for the first five, sometimes to 10 years, for the set up of those factories until they could make what they claimed was a good profit. Guaranteed by the citizenry – that's not bad, is it? Where's your share in all this? And that was GATT.

Most people again are never really conscious. Brzezinski said it, he said: "the public shortly will be unable to think for themselves or reason for themselves." They'll just be able to parrot what comes over them from the previous night's news and we're seeing that today. Most folks sort of dozed or sleepwalked or as I say they're hypnotics. They were hypnotized. They just floated through the transfer of China. They saw the goods coming in in the stores, oh, made in China, and it's just a vague thing with no curiosity because they've been domesticated.

THEY CAN'T REASON FOR THEMSELVES. They CAN'T FATHOM or EVEN THINK about fathoming why China should be making all of your goods now and yet that was planned a long time ago before I was born that China would be brought up to this present state. What happens when all the industry goes out of your country? You say you're going to be a service economy. Well, what are you going to do? All a service economy does is passes things around from one person to the next and then to the consumer. It DOESN'T PRODUCE ANYTHING. It paddles. It just treads water and eventually it must sink.

In this service economy they say it's all computers, everybody can work computers. They said that in the '70's in Britain. Everybody unemployed in Britain had to take computer courses through the labor exchange as they called it for training and of course within a few years computers had upgraded so much that all these people who took the courses had no jobs because one computer could do the job of dozens more, maybe even hundreds.

Not everybody is meant to go into university. That's what factories took over. There's lot of people who would work in factories. They're all gone. Those people will end up being unemployed, drunk or depressed or on drugs because they will have no function in this system to come. They are becoming the "useless eaters," as Lord Bertrand Russell said back in the '40's and '50's. The "useless eaters will not be allowed to live." This is to be a world run on total efficiency.

We've watched nature being managed. We've watched all the animals being given rights in the wild; it's a front, while they take your rights away. We've watched the UN being brought up to power and issuing laws galore for codes and trades and everything else across the planet and now they want to start inspecting homes everywhere and fining people massively if they're gutter isn't quite up to scratch type of thing. Or your septic, or you name it, whatever it happens to be. Any reason to get you off and unfortunately in this world where people are paid to do a particular job, the control freaks get a little hat or a badge and go crazy and that can happen to anybody.

I've seen it myself with a postman that used to come out and measure the height of my post box and leave little messages there. If it was down an inch or up an inch after the grader went past on the side roads, or the snowplow had knocked it over a little bit, or they'd widened the road, he would complain and leave his little notes. I used to leave other little notes there and have this running dialogue with him and it was interesting to see THAT ANYONE CAN BECOME A CONTROL FREAK WHEN THEY THINK THEY'VE GOT A LITTLE BIT OF AUTHORITY.

That's the world we're coming into. Papers, please. ID card, please, and eventually a brain chip which again most people will accept and a cashless society because they've accepted everything else so far, haven't they? AND IT IS NOT THEIR SYSTEM. The BIG BOYS CONTROL THIS SYSTEM.

Now we're at a stage where everyone will be blaming everybody else for what's happening, and so, as I say, Israel will take a lot of the heat. Others of course blame the Vatican to be behind Israel and the Jesuits. You have all the different factions and groups and creeds et cetera pointing fingers at everybody else as they go around this whirlpool, around and round and round, all strangling each other as they go down the hole in the middle. That's what happens. Like a drain hole in the big whirlpool and IT'S DESIGNED TO BE THAT WAY because the BIG ELITISTS AT THE TOP ARE CALLED "The Race," and it's the highest form of

Masonry you can get into and people who are already the elite of Japan, China, India, Singapore, everywhere else on the planet are PART OF "THE RACE."

This was put very well by people like H.G. Wells in his non-fictional works where he wrote about those people who would constitute "The New Race," the New Elite, and they had to prove through intergenerational success, financial survival, dominance, that they were fit to rule. They would be brought into the Race and that included the ELITE IN EVERY COUNTRY who could prove that through many generations those families HAVE DOMINATED and THRIVED IN ALL TIMES WHEN IT WAS BAD for the OTHER PEOPLE below THEM, they thrived and been successful through the good and the bad and dominant and they were not weak-minded.

THEY WOULD SLAUGHTER WHEN THEY HAD TO. They didn't do it themselves of course. They get other people to do it, they call them armies, but they were ALWAYS IN POWER. These are the people who would be brought into the Race. H.G. Wells also drew a list of those who would not be allowed in. The American Indians were one. He said they would never adapt the white man's way of commerce in '85 or '86 or whatever. It wasn't in them. The Black Man of course was added in there too, except those, he said, "could mimic the white man," and all he was doing was quoting Mill, the great economist of the 1800's. There was two. There was a father and son who both were economists and they both wrote the same kind of lists of who would survive and WHO MUST PERISH they said in a world that would be run on efficiency.

Now that's the reason you've been hearing the steady drumbeat by so many organizations that seem to be independent of each other but they're not. THEY'RE ALL INTERCONNECTED. This drumbeat towards population reduction because back in the 1920's they already knew and they wrote about it, they knew that the industrial era would eventually come to a halt. They knew they'd go on to bigger and better sciences because they already had bigger and better sciences WE KNEW NOTHING ABOUT.

You NEVER SHARE POWER with the public by giving the latest anything to them. You give them obsolete technology and you make them think this is the latest, "you're on the cutting edge," and that way you'll never suspect that there are technologies that are BEYOND SCIENCE FICTION that's been in existence for an awful long time.

In a world of post-industry, post-technological, it's to be brought right down in the Western World to an efficient level of management. At one time under the NAFTA they had discussed that there may be one strip across the Americas (or America proper) would be the breadbasket of the world and that would be the function of it. However, then they changed their mind and decided to build up some of the South American countries like Chile and since the Free Trade negotiations then the NAFTA negotiations your tax money has been pumping into Chile to build them up as one of the biggest producers of vegetables and so on for the world.

We've watched the decline of farms. The small farms have had it. They're obsolete now. They can't compete with the big corporate farms and the agri-business as it's now called and you have the meat packers. Once again, you think they're all independent. They're not. They're all one and THAT'S THE CON GAME, it's to make you think that we're still free and there's independent companies competing with each other; and as long as you think that, it doesn't dawn on you that IT'S ALL ONE. You're already under the totalitarian structure and the meat packers dictate to the farmers how much they're going to buy the beef for and how much they're going to sell it for once they're finished with it.

THIS IS THE CONTROLLED SYSTEM YOU LIVE IN. IT'S NOT FREE ENTERPRISE WHATSOEVER.

If it was free enterprise at international corporation level, YOU COULD NEVER ALLOW A CEO TO LEAVE YOUR COMPANY and take YOUR NEXT 50 TO 100 YEARS INVESTMENTS WITH HIM (because it's all in his head) and go to a competitor. YOU COULDN'T ALLOW IT, but this happens all the time. We are under the world corporations here and that's what Professor Carroll Quigley talked about in the 1960's in his book, "Tragedy & Hope," that this feudal system that has been set up WOULD BE RUN with the INTERNATIONAL CORPORATIONS AS THE NEW OVERLORDS.

Just like the Normans had their feudal system and they set up an overlord for different areas and territories and everybody served them underneath. Now it's the corporations, and sure enough, you just need to look at the lobby groups of the corporate firms all around the capital cities of the planet. Full-time lobbying to tell their buddies in politics what they want and what bills to put in that benefit these corporations. Then of course you see the politicians themselves, who generally have just been in one of these multinational or international corporations, move into politics, serve a few years, put the bills through and go back into the corporations again and end up with 50 to 100 seats on different boards that he doesn't have to attend and that's how he's paid off for putting certain bills through and this has been happening for donkey's years.

WE LIVE IN A TOTALLY CORRUPT SYSTEM and yet from their point of view the top it's not corrupt at all. THIS IS THEIR SYSTEM SO IT'S NOT CORRUPT.

It's our fault if we believe in it you see. It's like getting an inoculation. When you get an inoculation, there's a term that's called "has it taken?" and sometimes they'll test you to see if it's taken. That's what they're talking about with the public, "has your indoctrination taken?"

Unfortunately, with the scientific indoctrination that Bertrand Russell talked about in "Education and the Good Life" back in the early 1900's through experimental schooling and kindergarten, he said, we can indoctrinate the child with three or four hours per day with scientific means, so thoroughly the parents

will have no input whatsoever. Whatever moral values – they called them “contaminated values” by the way because they’re now obsolete. What the parents tried to pass on to the children would be of no effect because those children would be put through a scientific indoctrination and we see it today. We see the parents wondering why the children won’t listen to them and we saw the communists; those who have a memory can remember what communists were. They used to say “don’t trust anybody over 30.” That’s what the children were taught. Well now it’s dropping all the time. Just don’t trust your parents even because they know nothing.

When THEY CHANGED the METHOD of MULTIPLICATION and READING and WRITING in the schools, THAT WAS DELIBERATE. We see the effects of it today. The children can’t spell. They don’t know grammar. THAT WAS CHANGED IN THE 1970’s DELIBERATELY SO THAT PARENTS COULDN’T HELP THEIR CHILDREN WITH HOMEWORK, because if they could help them the child might start to have some respect. But no, the teacher, it was the teacher who would take that respect and receive it from the child and they made sure the parents weren’t able to help the children with their homework and even the methods of division and multiplication were all changed. This is intentional. Scientifically you see as Bertrand Russell said.

We have to think about words and terms and meanings in this world in which we live. Whenever a bill is put forth you must question what it really means and don’t ever take it for granted you think it’s meant for someone else. Like I say, it was like that bill, the perfect example, the Rights of the Child, the United Nations; no one thought it would mean that the PARENTS HAVE NO RIGHTS. This is the chessboard. This is the great chessboard. The chessboard is played on you all the time. That’s why in the big high lodges like the Skull & Bones—and that’s not that high actually. If you’re a worker at all working towards “The Great Work,” you’re still not the boss in the boss class, the guardian class. However, in the Skull & Bones Society even in the movies they put out they show you one place that’s called “The War Room” and it’s written on the wall because they scheme and the war is always on the public.

In the higher noble orders you’ll find they call the people all kinds of names. Not just the “unwashed masses.” That’s the more cleanly hygienic term they use that’s been well known for a long time. They call us animals and cattle and that’s just a fact because they know we’re not conscious. We’ve all been through the system designed to keep us unconscious. We have hypnotics. Hypnotics, we just drift through each day being downloaded by the news, the media, listen to hear who the latest sex kitten is (they used to call them sex kittens) and what actor has fallen out with so-and-so having an affair and what sport team is going where and what and why—and it’s all trash. It’s trivia trash and that’s supposed to fill our heads while our betters manage us you see and we’re not supposed to worry about these things. Our managers, our shepherds, the good shepherds are doing it all for us.

Interestingly enough, the rampage from the fundamental type Christians, the ones who emerged after Schofield brought out his bible after he was FUNDED BY ROTHSCHILD TO DO SO, and that is a fact, and

they tie-in Revelations as usual and all the old prophecies of what was to come to make Christians think “well it’s God’s plan. Let’s sit back and take the ride and enjoy it,” and sure enough, here they are, all cheering on Israel as they take down apartment building after apartment building and we sit there sort of stunned or not even stunned, just hypnotized as always and munch our TV dinners and pass gas and all that kind of stuff. The standard fare that we’re so used to because most folks cannot tell fact from fiction anymore. They can’t tell. It’s just another movie to them. They have no empathy for anyone outside themselves, so they’re sitting ducks to be managed into the next horror show that’s coming along because once the U.S. finishes its job the U.S. is to be submerged in this world system that it helped create. And there’ll be no more trivia and toys, and no more vast consumption of cheap junk from China and no more bombardments of credit cards being thrown at you.

The early historians talked about the United States as it was building itself up. It was the first country where individual prosperity was occurring for the lower classes and the reason it came to for it happening was the ready availability of credit and the lack of laws and bureaucracies to hinder them. That’s the only reason it was known for a while as a prosperous nation and as you built yourself up the prosperous nation, it never occurred to the people that there was an agenda behind. IT NEVER OCCURS TO THE PEOPLE why the FOUNDING FATHERS in every book you read on history chose ROME to model itself after. Rome, the empirical Rome, there’s a reason for it. That’s the reason you have the fascii (fasces) on either side of the Congressional Building when they give speeches. The fascii is there. The fasci-nation – fascination. The fascii was a SYMBOL OF ROME. The early Catholic Church simply was a transference of one form of power using force into one which used mind control. The Catholic Church used to have the fascii carried by the bodyguards and they’d have a bunch of them around the early pope carrying the bundle of rods which cover up the axe.

Individually a stick can be broken, but you tie them together with a bundle and it’s hard to break. That fascii has always been very, very important because it hides an elite who stick together and who are as strong as can be, as long they all stick together.

When you think of the symbology that’s being used in the nations, the early English flag we are told just happens to be the same flag as the eventual Knights Templar used (not the first one they used which was the black cross) and tradition says that after the first major battles the pope says, okay, you use the red cross for all the blood you’ve lost on a white background, and that was the English flag. In the merger they gave for the United Kingdom was to put the St. Andrews Cross which they gave to Scotland—which is the “Illumined Man,” the “X”, number 10 in Roman numerology—and then they mixed another one with it where you have basically an 8-pointed star although it’s on a square. It’s the symbol in Masonry of power and money.

The United States has got the white stars on the fuselage of their aircraft. Interestingly, the communists had the red one, 5-pointed star, ancient again and we see this war and they use the same one with Israel who reinvented an old, old symbol, which was even from India long before there was any Bible written, a 6-pointed star—the above and below, the two triangles. THAT'S WHERE THE MASONIC COMPASS AND SQUARE ACTUALLY COME FROM, that same symbol, and it's a recent adaptation by the Zionist league who helped create it, in league with the elite of Britain. It's a recent adaptation for a symbol or an emblem of Israel. People will adapt so quickly to their flags they'll cry at national anthems and kill you for telling them the truth you see. Every country is pretty well the same.

This is tribal instinct and they don't even notice when they're changing. Canada's flag is two red upright bars, a white square in the middle with a red maple leaf in it. It wasn't that way quite a few years ago; it was just a Union Jack they had and yet most people who are grown up now don't even know that. We adapt to these symbols in a tribal way, never knowing we're getting played with all the time or what they mean. You have to go in to the ancient symbolologies to realize there are religions behind the religions that we know of, and there's one prime religion behind the ones all of you know of, and these are thousands and thousands and maybe even millions of years old. Now you're watching the supposed new Star of David taking on the moon you see of Islam, the new moon, and now we're seeing the American white flag get in there; and I believe too, just like World War II, that Britain will have the white star on their tanks and so on just like they did then.

These symbols are used in the high religion. All of them are used in high religion. There were temples discovered about a year or so ago, maybe two years ago in Paris. There was an underground chamber found and there's miles of tunneling under Paris, old tunneling, and they found these symbols of some group that had met there donkey's years ago with all of these symbols. All of them: the Star of David, the Nazi Swastika—which is actually from India again, Swastika is from India, it's a Sanskrit word—and the five pointed stars and all the cabbalistic signs and symbols.

All of them are shared by the high occultic group who play all the different ones independently against each other; and the media of course, the middle man, once again is doing his war drum thing about, "oh, gee, what are we going to do? There's so much happening in the Middle East. We'll have to help Israel and we'll have to get the United Nations in there," which is what they've been trying for, for ages, but it wasn't time to do it until now because THESE BOYS GO BY A TIMETABLE. THEY NEVER MAKE A PREMATURE STEP WHERE THEY MIGHT LOSE. THEY DO IT ALL ACCORDING TO A TIMETABLE.

By 2010, we will be functioning without borders here. By 2010, you'll have a United Africa and that's what the African National Congress was to do that. The real job of Mandela, that's what he was there to do, was to create a trading block of the whole of Africa. Just like they're doing a trading block of Europe and

one of the Americas, one of the Far East and Australia's been sold in with the Far East and dropped by Britain.

The ordinary people of every country are at the mercy of these elitists with their planning who truly believe they know better. They truly, truly believe that they have the right to dictate to us how our lives should be run; and like H.G. Wells said, "many will fight to stop the New World Order," and that's what he wrote about in "The Open Conspiracy".

He says, "they'll fight never knowing that the system they're trying to save belongs to the same ones." They gave us that part of the system.

We serve a PURPOSE for THESE BOYS at the TOP. That is our purpose of living according to them. Produce, consume, pay taxes, send bodies to wars. Just keep supplying the bodies and in between times they're telling you there are too many of you, cut back, here's more inoculations, get sick, become sterile. And we should all keep in mind that once the Middle East is over with and done and standardized and then there is a true United Arab Emirate type deal, the same as the United Africa and the Americas and Europe and the Far East, THERE'LL BE NO MORE FUNCTION FOR MOST OF THE PEOPLE HERE.

Yet, here we are, going to supply them with troops galore to make this plan emerge, to come to a final conclusion. The big power group within all races, creeds, sects, are all one at the top. They're all playing their part for the same agenda. They all have their funding and their orders from the same big foundations.

The books that you read, the novels that you read are paid for by the foundations. They promote most of the sci-fi to implant the ideas in your head of possibilities to come to make them somehow familiar to you, like you're on a natural path, and they always sell an idea with fascination through fiction. It's far more interesting than dull dry books and lectures, so just give it a fictional account and some psychologists to advise the authors and sociologists to advise them and these books take off with a life of their own. The public swallow them, in fact, quoting fiction as fact.

Programmed: People are being programmed all the time and they don't know it. For every group out there such as the Zionist group, there's a higher Zionist group above them with a totally different cause and different set of beliefs, all together completely different. It's the same with the so-called Nazis. When you read some of the books by some of the high Zionists, it's the same control freak world they're talking about bringing into view as the present high Nazis. It's the same one, to control society, the planned society, the society with a function.

Now is the time for people to keep their heads because we've been given our heroes to follow in certain alternate medias who will get the ball rolling to get the fighting started amongst each other at the right time, and I'm sure for donkey's years now they've been preparing. We've seen it. We've seen them be preparing for internal strife within America. They've been building up internal armies for years and years and years for the day when the public will be encouraged to do something about it, what's happening.

Don't fall for the rhetoric. Don't follow individuals put up there and paid very well to be your leaders—the official opposition.

I've said for years that people should demand to know what oaths anyone who takes a paycheck from the taxpayer, what oaths they've taken to what societies. It should be on public record for everybody to see and published. All you have to do is vote in this so-called democratic system. Once you vote, that's it. YOU HAVE NO MORE RIGHTS. You've just voted someone in without finding all about them because you heard all you wanted to hear. "I'm a this. I'm a conservative. I'm Republican. I'm left wing. I'm right wing. I'm this and that," and you've never asked the most important thing of all.

"To what societies do you belong? What oaths have you taken?"

You give all this power to people who then you elect into office because they're left wing, right wing or whatever, and they put laws over on you and you're all standing back and saying why would he do that?

Because you didn't ask him what he belonged to and you didn't demand to know.

You didn't demand to know. It's the same in every country. We'll keep our eye on what's happening and there'll be trouble here at home with the weather modification they're doing to get the chaos going. The ball's in their court and I said quite a few years ago, I said the hardest thing people will have to do during this upcoming time is to keep their sanity as we go through this because chaos will be brought on, either real but propagated through the media like the bird flu and all this kind of stuff.

We also have the weather modification big time. As I said, there was 115 kilometer winds went through here. On Monday, the sky turned black. Thousands of trees were down. There's still 100,000 people without electricity in this area and I watched them making the storm. THEY BROUGHT IT ON. I WATCHED THEM MAKING IT IN THE SKY.

Everything in Revelations can be done through science and it's child's play today. People must keep their heads as we go through this crisis time. It just escalates because if the BIG BOYS HAD BEEN CAUGHT planning this with the CFR before or right after 9/11 occurred, if it was exposed at the time they could

have blamed it on misunderstandings and bureaucratic errors and all this usual stuff that they give us, but you see the axe is falling now. The axe man has already swung the axe and it's ready to cut the head and they can't go back now. They can't stop. They can't stop now. It's all or NOTHING for them at the TOP.

When you get fanatics who have planned this for so, so long a time (before these present bunch were born) then whatever it takes, the end justifies the means with them and that means how ever many it takes to kill anywhere to BRING THIS PLAN to its FINAL CONCLUSION, THEY'LL DO IT because WE ARE NOTHING TO THEM.

All the people who love to point fingers at this bunch and that bunch and all the other bunches, just remember at the top of every bunch, probably including the one that you follow yourself, they're all connected at the top.

THE ELITE OF ALL DIFFERENT RELIGIONS DON'T FOLLOW THE RELIGION THAT YOU THINK THEY FOLLOW.

IT'S COMPLETELY DIFFERENT AND IT'S ALWAYS BEEN THAT WAY.

The race factor has been played for thousands of years and it's so odd that the general public never win and the same families can come all down through history for thousands of years in EVERY COUNTRY. We should bear that in mind as they stir the pot and get the whole world fighting here. Those who do follow the religions should think again and break the tribal bond they've been trained to follow so they can see clearly and see where you're being lead and by whom.

Well that's about all for now and this video the DVD should be out in about a week anyway and keep watching the website. I'll get it up there.

Bye for now.

October 20, 2025 at 8:27 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#117](#)

Kevin: And good evening, good morning wherever you happen to be, all around the earth, whoever you happen to be, thanks for joining us here at the Kevin Smith Show. If it's your very first time to listen to the show, a special welcome to you. I'm delighted you're here and I hope you make a habit out of this. It's a good habit to get into. It really, really is.



Alan

Keymaster

(127.0.0.1)

We get email, lots of email and I really enjoy reading it. I'm not joking folks. I'm telling you the truth. I read all of the email that comes in. I respond to as much of it as I can and I want you to know that I do appreciate it. I do find it very interesting and stimulating and sometimes very educating and I'll give you our email address. Some of you know and you write to me frequently. That's a good thing. Some of you don't know our email address and I want to give it to you.

It is host@kevinsmithshow.com and in the subject line put the words "listener comments," okay, and if you forget all of that, look, the easy way to do it go over to the website at KevinSmithShow.com and when you're there on the website just click where it says, "contact us" and it will bring up a page and will take care of all the addressing and everything for you, okay. So send me an email. Let me know that you're listening and what you think. You like it. You don't like it. You want someone specific to be invited to be a guest. I do pay attention to those and many, many of you know that you have suggested guests and I can't get them like tomorrow because there's some scheduling to work out with them but we do get them.

My guest tonight as a matter of fact is someone who was suggested to me by one of you, our listeners. So send me that email, okay. While you're over there at the Kevin Smith Show website be sure if you haven't already subscribed to the K-files Ezine. That's our free weekly newsletter. Be sure you do that. It's free and only takes about 20 seconds to subscribe and then you will not be the only person who does not know. That's a good thing.

All right. My guest tonight is going to be Alan Watt. Alan Watt has questioned standard versions of history and has delved into ancient civilizations and the occult groups which managed them. Since 1998, Alan has come forward to share his knowledge, beginning with the Sweet Liberty Radio program on international shortwave. This shortwave broadcast ended in 2005 but he continues broadcasting on First Amendment Internet Radio every Wednesday at 9 p.m. EST and he's going to join us here in just a couple of minutes after we come back from our first break and we're going to be talking with him tonight about the influence of these occult groups from ancient times. We'll be talking about how they managed the ancient civilizations and to what end and impact perhaps that has in our day and upon our lives. Again, that's Alan Watt and he's got a website called Cuttingthroughthematrix.com and you want to be sure and check that out as well, okay. So go on over to KevinSmithShow.com and sign up for the K-files Ezine and send me an email to. By the way, while you're there sign our guest book. We'll be back in just a couple of minutes.

Welcome back, ladies and gentlemen. This is the Kevin Smith Show. My guest this evening as I told you is Alan Watt and Alan has just finished – I want to tell you I really appreciate what he's doing. He has just finished another interview and went right straight from that here to talk with you. So Alan, thank you and welcome to the Kevin Smith Show.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Kevin: Alan, you have kind of a – I don't want to say it's a strange view of the world. It's not that it's strange, but it's that you have a view that is different from the mainstream and it's quite a bit different and one of the things that I noticed I listened to an interview that you had on Coast to Coast and one of the things that I noticed is that this thought came to my mind. You can be in a situation where and people certainly have been in a situation like this in various places around the world where you don't see anything and maybe you don't smell anything but all of a sudden your body begins to react to something that's in the air. Poison gas for instance and so at first you start saying I can't see, my vision is blurred and well I feel funny, but still you don't see and you don't smell anything, you didn't hear anything but it starts to have an effect on you; and a lot of people around the world right now are sort of in that situation. They really don't see something and they haven't heard and they don't smell anything but lots of people are beginning to sense something's up.

Alan: Yes, something is definitely is up. It's almost a hush before the storm. There's a hush of expectation and there's been such a hype, mind you, of I call it "terror creation" in the peoples' minds to get them into something so that they will react and go the way they're planned to go. That's generally why fear and terror is used from the top down. That was standard down through the ages.

It brings into mind actually Professor Carroll Quigley who was the historian for the Council on Foreign Relations and was in the record keeping department of their histories and he was updating their histories for them and filing them and from that he wrote a book called, The Anglo-American Establishment, and he talks about the Council on Foreign Relations. The British sect, in British Commonwealth countries, they're called Institutes of International Affairs and every commonwealth country including Canada has one. Non-commonwealth countries have Council on Foreign Relations.

India has one too, and Pakistan, and he talks about how the government hyped up the British public for three or four years prior to World War II to get them almost ready for the war and they had Board Meetings with the big newspaper corporations of London who were all members of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. They agreed to panic the people by putting out false data, propaganda on an increasing drumbeat right up for two or three years on the go and they told them nothing but lies. Quigley, who had the records, talks about this being discussed at the Roundtables in London with the Royal Institute of International Affairs and they agreed to constantly tell the people in all the newspapers that Hitler had all this gas ready to gas everybody in Britain and they had millions of tons of it, and sure enough, they gave everybody a gas mask and children had them and they had practice rehearsals in school in putting them on. Something like they did during the Cold War, children get under the table; it was to keep it fresh in your memory. Then of course they even asked King George to make a speech to the public to tell them to start by digging trenches in major cities. This was so it seemed more visual to

them. The trenches would be of no use at all of course in an air raid, and so they kept up this hype and fear and they even started evacuating children up into Scotland from the major cities. At that time the war was still three years away and it split the families up. It made it seem all so real, so at the time with all this hype you're going to be gassed at any minute, when they eventually said we're going to war with Germany, the people who were so tensed up and panicked breathed a sigh of relief and that is how psychological warfare works on entire populations.

Kevin: This is not something new though, is it?

Alan: It's a standard technique.

Kevin: It's been going on actually for millennia?

Alan: Oh yes.

Kevin: Now that's something that I really was interested in as I was listening to your interview and also I went to your website and I read some things you have on your website. It's called Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. But what really kind of peaked my interest was the fact that this is not new. It's been going on for millennia and you talk about how the ancient civilizations were manipulated by occult managers. Can you kind of take us back in time and give us a little bit of a history lesson about that? What do you mean when you say that they were MANAGED BY THESE OCCULT PEOPLE?

Alan: I think the masters of it who left more records of the techniques were the Egyptians and the Greeks. Egypt took every Pharaoh for instance and trained him in the art of government, the sciences of government they called it, and into the mysteries of government. These were the hidden sciences of basically human mass psychology; and interesting enough, later the Greek nobility such as Plato and Democritus and all the big boys, Socrates, Pythagoras, they all were sent to Egypt to enter the mysteries. It would take them 22 years there generally to learn all the mysteries and then they were sent back to their own countries. Sometimes they had to move on. Plato went to the mysteries there. He was then sent to the mystery school in Palestine and then to one in India and then back to Greece, so this was a lot of learning.

Kevin: And what was the purpose for that?

Alan: What they learned – when you look at what came out of Egypt was revolution because from the days of even Pythagoras who studied there and he was sent back to the Grecian colonies. They had a big empire at that time and he was sent to Crotona where he set up a mystery school, the standard

mystery school. These mysteries schools had so much in common with the later Catholic monasteries. It's quite amazing because you see it 2,000 years ago in Palestine where the Essenes were. They're all the same similar techniques.

Pythagoras would recruit young aristocratic students. He actually put the male and female in separate quarters, of course, but they took five years of silence. That was standard and they had to watch, look and listen, and eventually some of them are picked to go higher. Some of the young ladies were trained with a tremendous education to be good marriageable partners for the nobility and then they were taken out and basically introduced to higher members of the existing powers, the existing establishments and the whole idea was to start swaying decisions made in those governments. When this was found out what it was really all about, a form of revolution, they turned on Pythagoras and burned down his school and chased him off and it was undecided whether he was killed or not, but that was the same thing that happened ultimately to Socrates.

Now Socrates who'd also been trained in Egypt and said a lot of wise things, as they all had very wise sayings, he was accused of corrupting the youth and what they really meant was he was doing the same thing as Pythagoras. He was recruiting young nobility and training them in a new way of living. You might call it a New World Order of the time and training them up to revolutionaries and also to enter governments and take over those governments and then take a particular agenda forward, which was to create wars upon other countries and take them over one by one into world empires.

Kevin: Who was behind that? I mean you've got Socrates and Pythagoras and Plato and all those guys being sent to study these mysteries. Who is behind it? Who sent them?

Alan: They were sent by the masters back in Egypt. Egypt exported revolution. That's what it exported and all the ones who came there to be initiated were being trained to go back to their former countries, set up these schools in preparation for revolution; and Plato wrote about it and Plato actually was chased off too. He disappeared for years after his teacher Socrates had to drink the hemlock and so he disappeared and eventually came back and repented and started up his school, but he was no sooner there then they were starting the same old thing all over again and Plato wrote the book called The Republic. The Republic of course was about a future utopia to come – a utopia where an intelligentsia (they called it the natural aristocracy) would rule, almost a scientific system, but at the top of them would be the guardians, a guardian class. THE GUARDIANS OF THE WORLD AND THE GUARDIANS OF THE SYSTEM and Plato said man is instantly malleable, he can adapt to anything so quickly and because of that ability man could be made to adapt to a series of adaptations leading to a perfect new type of creature. He said "we already have the domesticated animals for thousands of years and if we want a small domesticated dog," he says, "we create one by selective breeding. If we want the same thing to be

a big dog, we again select the dogs and interbreed them and interbreed them until we get the perfect dog.”

He said HUMANS ARE THE SAME, we can do THE SAME WITH HUMANS and create really tall long ones if we want the people to pick apples or short not-too-bright ones, because they don't want people to rebel, of course, so you'd make short ones for mining and doing all the heavy work and labor. When you realize what he was talking about was a science that he was not inventing or discovering, he was simply repeating what they already knew in Egypt for thousands of years and had been doing.

Kevin: What's interesting about what you're saying here is that it sounds very much like what the ancient Sumerians said about the Annunaki. Are you familiar with that?

Alan: It's not really; the Annunaki has nothing to do with what people have recently been flooded with.

Kevin: Well, what they said was that the Annunaki did genetic engineering for the purpose of creating a race to do gold mining and to do the hard labor and—

Alan: But that really is a spin, a big spin on an interpretation that only one man ever took and it's his own interpretation, which doesn't stand up with other experts on linguistics.

Kevin: So you don't think that this finds its origins in —

Alan: No and I'll tell you why. Annu in Babylonian and in Sumerian and in Egyptian, Annu — and it's still taught today in the higher mystery schools — ANNU WAS ALWAYS A SPIRIT. It's the Annu who guides you through the Book of the Dead through the underworld; it's the Annu who does it. You call up the Annu and every doorway in Freemasonry has its Annu and its passwords. It's the same thing.

Kevin: So it's not a literal being then?

Alan: No. In fact, the Sumerians have the exact same story really as the Egyptians where earth met sky and out of sky came Ouranos and so on, different gods, and THESE HAVE NOTHING TO DO WITH REAL PEOPLE.

When you look at kingships and the system, they will always give you a hierarchy of mortal beings modeled after a 'heavenly body' sort of thing, so you have the multitude of the stars. That's the 'holy host' the multitude of stars, and then you have your main ones the planets and those are sections or

hierarchies of priesthoods, which deal with specific things, coming downwards in a V-shape, an upside down pyramid, to meet on the earth plane; then you have the up-going pyramid meeting at the apex and that's where the king is; and then you have the descending order of nobility, courtiers, military, all the way down to the masses who are again the 'earthly hosts.' They always justify with what they call "foundation myths" and that's how they justify their control system. That was standard.

Kevin: Now in that model, do we still have groups that are promoting that model?

Alan: It's still the same today. I can remember watching when I was small the coronation of Queen Elizabeth II and it was astounding to watch because this was held in Westminster Abbey, an old Middle Age cathedral. In Westminster Abbey you have tombs of knights of the Norman knights that came in about the 11th Century and the Norman nobility are still the nobility today all over Europe. Near where the Queen was being coronated, there's a couple (a man and wife). He's dressed up as a knight laying flat of course on top of the sarcophagus and next to him on the whole wall, from the floor to the ceiling, you'll see a chessboard (which is the tessellated floor of Freemasonry) on the wall and on either side of it there's an obelisk (an Egyptian obelisk) and then two tiers above that with another four obelisks (Egyptian obelisks) above that and this is inside a supposed Christian church. Then, when the Queen was being coronated, she was raised up on a raised dais, like a ziggurat (a stepped pyramid), and her throne is there; and then you have all these lords, all the nobility and cousins and relatives, and the lords wear traditionally a red outfit that used to be a kind of gown with an ermine collar on it. Ermine is the symbol of royalty in Britain and in Europe.

Now the ermine fur you'll see on the depictions going as far back as Nimrod. Nimrod wore the same thing, ermine fur with a red outfit, and so you're watching this being reenacted thousands and thousands of years later in the Westminster Abbey and then the Queen's handed the same symbols, the scepter and the staff, and the guy in front of her (the archbishop) holds the crook. Of course you see in Egyptian Petroglyphs and on their coffins, you'll see that the Pharaoh has his arms crossed and he holds the rod in one hand (which is really a mace) and in the other hand it's the small staff. THAT'S THE STAFF OR THE CROOK OF THE SHEPHERD. He was the good shepherd because all these leaders down through history were called good shepherds and what you did was cajole the sheep to come this way by pulling them with the hooked end of the crook and if they didn't come, you'd hit them with the staff. THY ROD AND THY STAFF THEY COMFORT ME. That's in the Old Testament. So here's this odd thing that was used 5,000 BC being enacted in Westminster Cathedral in the 20th Century and everybody who was present stood exactly in their right positions as you'll see on the various carvings of Nimrod being inaugurated and NO ONE asks WHY. Why?

Kevin: Well, I'll tell you what. I'm going to ask why, but we're headed into a break and we'll hold that thought for when we come back from the break; but very quickly, let me ask you this. Isn't it true that in

the ancient world, in the ancient civilizations, that religion was divided? There was one religion for the nobility, the elite, and another for the peons?

Alan: Absolutely.

Kevin: When we come back from this break, I'd like to get into that. I'd like for you to explain the why of the symbolism and everyone standing in their correct place, and also why two religions and does that still exist? So if you'll ponder that for a bit, we'll get you the answer for that when we come back. Ladies and gentlemen, my guest is Alan Watt. We will open the telephone line for you later. You want to be sure and stay tuned and hear what's coming up. We'll be right back after this.

Welcome back to the Kevin Smith Show. My guest is Alan Watt. Alan, before we went to break we were talking – you were talking about the coronation of Queen Elizabeth II and everybody standing in their proper place just as it had been in antiquity and you said and nobody stops to ask why. So what is the answer to that? Why?

Alan: They don't ask actually because the public asks very little, unfortunately. Some children might ask the whys and the parents can't give them the answers because they don't know how old this tradition is. They assume that it's simply a Middle Age Norman creation and they don't know the tie-ins to the ancient Babylonian-Sumerian type system, but once you've studied it they're so apparent. I have been in Westminster Cathedral to and looked at these incredible – the knights there with as I say an Egyptian obelisk inside this Christian cathedral and then of course you're on to a hunt as to find out why they're there and to find out more about these Normans that brought that system with them. Who were the Normans, for instance, to bring in Egyptian obelisks into a place like England and of course there's so much more behind the Normans than meets the eye.

Kevin: What was the reason that they brought in an Egyptian system?

Alan: The Normans are a strange people that sort of popped up in the North of France and supposedly had a connection with the Scandinavian countries and used the Scandinavian countries to come down into England from at least from one direction, while they had an onslaught through Europe taking over Europe on the scale of – bigger than the scale of World War II actually, with logistical supply lines going right back to their little country in France. They had huge forts built, massive forts, pre-built, pre-fabricated and they towed them across the English Channel and assembled them, hundreds of these things; and so the supply lines stretched all the way back to the North of France and no one's ever, ever said where did all this money come from to hire tens of thousands of workers, to hire such massive armies while the nobility themselves, the Norman nobility came in with all of these strange Middle

Eastern coats of arms. It's never been discussed by the historians as to why. Where did all this backing come from? Where did the expertise come from to begin a war like that, knowing that where it wanted to go and having the financial backing and the military logistical expertise to carry it out?

Kevin: Have you been able to determine where it came from?

Alan: Yes, I think part ways. When you look at the standards that they had for nobility – now most people would say they copied the standards around the times of the Crusades, but what we're talking about just before the Crusades came in. The Normans came in with these banners, their own family crests. We see some of the up around the Black Sea area prior to that where people lived and nobility lived.

Herodotus mentions them in his writings around 300 BC and later on we see them coming to prominence and being called the Khazars (Kazars) by a man who wrote "The Thirteenth Tribe", Arthur Koestler and he goes into the history of the 13th Tribe. They adopted Judaism around the 7th Century AD but there's two groups of them. One of them the public seldom saw. They were called the Kagans. They were the nobility of this group and it's possible that these were actually a people, a nobility that came out of Egypt itself and very possibly at the time of Akhenaton; because the only symbol the Khazars had according to Maimonides who was one of the top historians of the era. He lived in Spain and he helped bring Judaism to them when the king asked, but he said that the Khazars or the Kagans, the Kings were a red or blonde complexion and they had blue or green eyes and they did not mix with the rest of the people, the ordinary people around them, but they had these same types of standards that eventually became known in Normandy (in the Norman country) and then came into England with. There's definitely a tie-in there and they were very powerful people, a very, very powerful people. They helped the Christian church many times. In fact, they saved the Vatican when the Moors were shipping across. It was the Khazars with their massive military. They had the biggest mounted cavalry in the world at that time and they prevented the Moors from taking over what was left of the Vatican land at that time.

Kevin: Isn't it interesting that people have had the largest most powerful cavalry at the time and yet there's still so little known about them?

Alan: We do know that some of them became popes because they intermarried with Emperor's daughters and so on and Pope Leo the Khazar, that was his name in the history books. He was one of the first ones. Other ones moved on through Europe, the knighted nobility, they disappear from the scene around the 8th, 9th century and then you have these people they are now calling Normans popping up in the north of France creating this brand new country and they're no sooner there than they're creating a war. Britain was only taken over in 1066 by them and with about 40 years they had recruited so many people there, as they had in all countries which they took over, and they took them back to the Holy Land

to get Jerusalem and they kept these crusades up for a few hundred years, so they seemed to know where they were going.

Kevin: So the Crusades were engineered by the Khazars?

Alan: It would seem so, or these people who we know called themselves Normans; that is for sure. That is for sure.

Kevin: Okay, let's go back to Egypt now because you were saying that all this began when the masters in Egypt in essence recruited people like Plato, Socrates, Pythagoras, et cetera. Who are those masters?

Alan: The Egyptian masters themselves always give you a story of being gods. That's traditional. Even King James of the King James Bible made some quite profound speeches where he said that he represented God and that was traditional. The higher nobility all claim descendancies from God. That's really to fix it in the peoples' minds that they are a different people than you and they deserve to be above you. That's how the 'god' thing works you see.

However, we also know that THEY do intensely INBREED, ALWAYS HAVE DONE, partially to keep the power and the wealth in their own hands, but also because they've always believed from ancient Egypt down through Greece and onwards that YOU BREED FOR INTELLECT and since they thought they were the highest of the intellectual species they bred with each other.

Kevin: As a matter of fact, Queen Elizabeth is married to a distant cousin.

Alan: Yes, she is. In fact the present monarchy of England have so many fascinating stories attached to it because really they came from PRUSSIA and GERMANY. Prince Philip, his father had taken over a vacant throne that came up in Greece and so he was Prussian really, and they took it over and then eventually the Greeks threw them out and they came to England. They're all Prussian and German and what they used to be called was – it's interesting even Adam Weishaupt who popped his head up AS PART AND ONLY PART I stress of the ILLUMINATI and again revolution once again, when he went for refuge after being found out, he was kept in refuge in two of the landed estates the princedoms of Germany by the Saxe and Coburg's. Now why would royalty that you think Adam Weishaupt was going to overthrow, why would royalty put him up, give him a life long pension and security? WHY WOULD ROYALTY DO THAT?

Kevin: I don't know. It's a good question.

Alan: Then you find the present Queen of England, their TRUE NAME is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, the same ones.

Kevin: That is their true family name?

Alan: Yes.

Kevin: I had never heard that. I did know that Queen Elizabeth, her great-grandmother is the great-grandmother of Prince Philip. I knew that but I didn't know the family name. Say it again.

Alan: It's Saxe, which is S-A-X-E, and that was one of their principedoms for their family. Another part of the family set up another castle so they called it Coburg, and then they set another place and they called that Gotha. So the family's name is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. THAT'S THEIR REAL NAME.

Kevin: So the monarchy is not actually of British descent?

Alan: That's just it. When you look at the monarchy and the nobility and aristocracy of Europe, who were all descended from the Normans, none of them EVER INTERMARRIED with the PEOPLE THEY RULED OVER.

Kevin: So how far back does this bloodline go?

Alan: They'll go back I'm sure to – well, actually there's two different stories on that. It depends on whose you take. I know that some of them like to believe they go back to David. You'll find that Prince Charles in one speech he gave he said that he could trace his lineage back to Noah, which of course had to be a very high Masonic joke because they all know what Noah means. On the other hand, many of these German monarchs bought their monarchies around the 1600, 1700's, so it's difficult to tell if some of these were some of them.

Kevin: You mentioned THEY ALL KNOW WHAT NOAH MEANS. What does it mean?

Alan: Noah – it's not really just a person. IT'S A SYSTEM OF THOSE WHO COME BETWEEN AGES and it's to do with special inbreeding once again for select qualities.

When you read the Old Testament version and every Masonic Lodge has that book there because it contains the rules, THEIR RULES, in the esoteric form, but the only reason that Noah and his family were

saved it said was because he was “perfect in all of his generations,” meaning he’d never out-married. He’d ALWAYS in-married into the same ones.

Kevin: Yes there’s a bloodline perfection. Okay, we have to take a break and we’ll be back in just a moment with my guest Alan Watt and we’re getting in to what is behind the managers of ancient civilizations. What importance does it have and impact does it have upon us, if any? We’ll be back in just a moment. Don’t go away. I’m glad you’re listening to the Kevin Smith Show. My guest is Alan Watt. Tomorrow night my guest by the way will be Robbie Thomas. He’s been with us before and this time he is a psychic medium and this time we’re going to be talking about dream interpretations so you want to be sure and join me and Robbie Thomas right here tomorrow night. Alan, these ancient, when we talk about this being ancient, we’re talking about this going way back into the antiquity of Egypt. Does it go back beyond that?

Alan: Yes. We know that Egypt according to the standard Egyptologists today, they’ll talk about Egypt as they can trace it beginning around 5,000 BC; but we also know that there were people moving in from the south much earlier than that, actually 10,000 BC there were people moving up that way. IN FACT THE SAHARA DESERT WASN’T A DESERT THEN. IT WAS FULL OF JUNGLE and they’ve found elephant skeletons under the sand and tigers, lions, et cetera, and even ancient stumps of trees, petrified trees.

Kevin: What about this mystery system, does it go back beyond Egypt?

Alan: Oh yes. I mean we get most of it from the writings again of Plato and Plato talked about an ancestor of his who’d left him the story of Atlantis, of course, and so this relative had gone to Egypt maybe 120 years before Plato and he was discussing with the high priests that how old man was. The priests said to Solon, this relative, they said “you don’t know how old you are, you Greeks.” He says, “many, many countless civilizations have risen and fallen—risen to great heights and then fallen over many, many thousands of years.”

MAN IS FAR, FAR OLDER than we have been given WITH THE DARWIN STUFF, and again, he wasn’t much different than where they are today. The craniums they’re finding et cetera are pretty well the same size and I think Darwin offset a lot of the historical research; he basically waylaid it to an extent by getting a philosophy across. When you go into the histories of Greece when they claim that there was a catastrophe at one time on the planet where it was possible that a huge meteorite had struck, he said that the ELITE LIVED AND SURVIVED INSIDE MT. PARNASSUS where they had food stored and water for a long time. The same story is repeated in the histories of the Hindus who claim they have records of five previous times or ages. We say “ages” to sort of put into figures we can understand, sort of time zones of 25,000 years or more.

Actually, it's millions in the Hindu system; and then we have like the likes of Tacitus, who was the royal historian for Nero, who got the Druid story where they had the record of three previous ages. Now all of them say the same thing. Armenia is another one where we get the biblical story of the Ark. That's nothing to do with the Ark. That's a Mason thing. The ARC IS THE SUN WHICH GOES ACROSS THE SKY. That's the covenant, but you'll find that the mountain it came down on was actually full of tunnels, ancient tunnels, and the Armenians who lived at the bottom of it say that that's WHERE THE ELITE SURVIVED A PREVIOUS CATASTROPHE.

The Druids did the same thing in the mountains of Britain. The Greeks went into Mt. Parnassus and then the northern Indians went into the mountains to the north of India, the Brahmins, and the Brahmins there today still say that they are the survivors of the PREVIOUS MAN from PREVIOUS AGE.

DEFINITELY THE WORLD HAS GONE THROUGH PREVIOUS AGES, which always leaves it wide open to either was it a natural phenomena or was it CAUSED BY MAN and ADVANCED TECHNOLOGY – that's always the big question and authors make a killing at this whole speculation here.

However, we do know that the Egyptians around 2,000 BC had records and the Babylonians had records where Egypt had called in all the wise men from all over including Babylonian to RESET THE CALENDAR because something had happened and now they had a few more days added to the calendar. The old CALENDAR was 360 DAYS – the degrees in a circle. That's where the degree system comes from and they had to add days to it because the earth was now revolving slower after some kind of huge meteor had hit and we know that huge meteors have hit in different parts of the planet.

Now if a meteor was to come down, you certainly would have tremendous heat if it was a huge one and you would have tremendous fires as this hit the sky with almost atomic explosions. You'd have fire, which would melt the pole caps, and then it would be followed by massive water collection going up into the sky and then so you'd have rain. Fire followed by water, that's part of the mystical answer to that—fire and water—because all of those people give the same story of the atmosphere went on fire followed by tremendous rain, water.

Kevin: Well, I guess what I'm getting at in my question is do we know if this system, this mystery system that got exported through Pythagoras and Plato, et cetera, does it have its origins in Egypt or did they get it somewhere else?

Alan: The Egyptians had to have gotten it from a previous time. It's no different from Sumer. Sumer did not start with some walking reptiles. It's a good story but they had to convince the public and this was traditional. You convince the public that they are a lesser inferior type and that the royalty are a superior

type, they've got more of the genes of the gods. That was standard and they always said they were offsprings of the gods, and then the public think well we're an inferior type made to be a slave. If you look into the prayers of the bureaucratic classes, the priesthoods who were bureaucrats in Sumer, you find that they had prayers to the gods and the god would be an INVISIBLE GOD of the heavens.

Kevin: All right, we'll be back in about a minute, folks, in time for our top of the hour ID break. Welcome back. My guest is Alan Watt and we are now going to open the telephone line. If you have a question or a comment, you may call toll free 1-800-289-1092 toll free throughout North America. That's Canada and the United States of course. 1-800-289-1092. Alan, at one point here I mentioned and you confirmed that in ancient times these occult managers of civilization developed one religion for the elite and another religion for the masses. Can you give us just a quick thumbnail sketch of that and why they did that?

Alan: It was to bring a slave class up really in the belief they were an inferior species actually—an actual different species—and of course you tell them the nobility and all the aristocracy are a higher species closer to the godhead. That was standard all over the world really right up even through Scottish and the British kings and queens who believed they were descended from the gods themselves. Now Plato went further into the description of this where he believed – their religion at the top was always based on two-fold type of reincarnation, which is different than the one spun out today. The religion at the top was that they were different from the public. This is what they told each other and Plato went through this because in sometime in the distant, distant past THEY WERE THE REBELS WHO REBELLED AGAINST A CREATOR and because THEY WERE CAST HERE where ordinary people already lived, they arrived with more psychic special powers than the ordinary people and they created their own bodies from the material at hand by willing it into existence and only a perfect body could be inhabited by their perfect spirit.

Kevin: So the fact then that they're claiming to be what the Western world would refer to as the "fallen angels" under the command of LUCIFER?

Alan: That's correct.

Kevin: Ah, they're Luciferians?

Alan: You might say Luciferian and rebels, they're proud of the term and that they're behind all revolutions and they claim that once they decided to inbreed with the people already here they began to LOSE THOSE SPECIAL POWERS and hence the need to go back into the inbreeding program, which is still going on today, and the priesthoods who take the genealogies.

Kevin: All right, let's go to the telephone line. Caller, your first name and where you're calling from?

Al: Hi Kevin. This is Al from New York. I wanted to ask Alan Watt if he could give us a little more information about the tie-in with Freemasonry and Hinduism and I was reading a book recently or just started reading a book by David Hatcher Childress, I think called "The Vimana Aircraft of Ancient India and Atlantis." I was wondering if Alan would talk about – if he knows anything about that, if he would talk about that going way back, where they get this, you know technology that they wrote about the Brahmins or the caste systems?

Kevin: Okay, we'll get him to comment on that. Thanks for the call.

Alan: The caste system falls right into this in fact, because in India with this same religion of the beginning for the elite body to do with a SPECIAL TYPE of REINCARNATION into PERFECT BODIES and only the PERFECT BODY. You'll find that modern Masonry or what we call modern Masonry is really – in fact, Charles Darwin when he came out with this theory of evolution was only on the behalf of the Royal Society, the Royal Chartered Scientific Society of England. He was simply brought forth to put into the public's mind what Masons had already been taught; that was their religion.

EVOLUTION WAS THEIR RELIGION and they believed that although they themselves had been made perfect through the special selective breeding all down through the ages they would become once again as the beings they had been in the beginning, these ones that were cast here, but far more perfect with the same abilities of intellect, command, able to command people and tremendously fantastic physical bodies. That's what Charles Darwin's theory was. It was nothing more than EXPANDED FREEMASONRY. In fact, his grandfather had already put a treatise on selective breeding and evolution before Charles did.

Now look at the Charles Darwin family themselves. His great-grandfather, his father and himself only married into one other family and that was the Wedgwood family of England who were famous for their pottery, a very wealthy family, and that's the only family they ever interbred with for all those generations. Charles himself had 10 children by his wife who was a Wedgwood and when she died (and most of their children did die too, two of them were insane), when she died he married his mother's (a Wedgwood) sister, his aunt. So they've been going down through the ages interbreeding for special qualities to try and keep up these special qualities; and you can jump back to Plato and say my goodness this is the same thing he was just talking about then, 2,300 years ago: Selective breeding for special abilities.

If you want a good scientist you get a man and woman who are very, very good at it and interbred them, take their offspring and match them up with the same over and over again. That's what we're seeing. The Brahmins of India went into this in more detail, of course, that man was far older; and remember that the Indian upper class is a caste class system very much like England by the way. I used to say my goodness isn't it so similar to the English system. However, the Aryan people – people think of Germany

being the Aryan race and they got that from Theosophy, but the Aryan people whom the Brahmins are proudly descended from were a pure white race. Again, light hair, blue eyes, et cetera, who came into India some say around 500 BC, I think it was much earlier, and they lorded over different parts of India. They were told not to interbreed with the Dravidians – the darker race there. Over time they did and you end up with this caste system so your color literally designated your position in society, right down to the darker ones who are now called the UNTOUCHABLES. So you had a fixed society. The Brahmins ensured they were taught reincarnation at all levels of society and karma so that you could train people to believe “well, that’s your position in life, accept it. You must have been bad in your last one to end up as an untouchable or a slave or a peasant.”

Kevin: And if you do very good and you behave where you are now, then you may come back in a higher caste?

Alan: That’s right. Now it is also true that they have in the old Vedas drawings that would appear to be aircraft. A lot has been made of it, but we just don’t know if it’s an early ancient technology—

Kevin: Well, it’s also in Egypt.

Alan: Yes, in Egypt too, and of course even the BBC had a documentary years ago on the lead-acid batteries that were found in Egypt which are now in the Cairo Museum and they have lead and copper plates in them and the man said watch this, he poured in the battery acid, connected two wires to a bulb and sure enough it lit up. He says this has no other function than being an electric battery. They had the electricity and they found those batteries now in Babylon as well or Persia or Iraq.

Kevin: Well, I’m told there was some in Damascus; but also in Abydos in a temple there, there’s some carvings up on the frieze show very clearly what looks like a helicopter, perhaps a jet, but certainly some type of aircraft with wings and a rudder. It also shows something that looks very much like what we would call a flying saucer and these were carved thousands of years ago.

Alan: Well, a lot you see of deceit and deception too has crept in with sensationalism from the times of Erich von Daniken, who actually had a little guy in Mexico carve a lot of these things out for him and a reporter from Britain found this little guy who was getting five pesos a piece and that’s when von Daniken hit the dust. However, he put out a lot of disinformation about the space ships.

Now the thing about the flying saucers is just a globe with wings and that’s the traditional—

Kevin: Not in Abydos. Not in Abydos.

Alan: Well, I've seen the Vedas and the Vedas too do more descriptions about what existed more so than drawings and they show – they said that the gods – the gods remember were your kings. The hierarchy, they were always called gods and they said that they fought each other in a big battle towards the end of the last age and they could fly. They had flying machines and they shot different colored rays or lights at each other. The red one would burn anyone wearing metal, just like microwaves. We have these odd things being discussed.

Kevin: Also now you're talking about the ancient writings there in India in the Mahavarata, but there is a description of something that—if I just take that description and show it to someone and don't tell them where it's from. Don't tell them it's part of an ancient Indian epic and they read it and then I ask what that describes, they will say that describes a thermal nuclear blast and the interesting thing is that there has been found in Rajasthan a site of a thermal nuclear blast in strata from 12,500 years ago and you know so some of these things may be real.

Alan: They may be real, although we know it can also be caused by a very high velocity meteors coming in—

Kevin: But it's a different type of radiation. It's a whole different type of radiation and different rate of decay and you know there is to date there has been no real comment or any kind of debunking of this site.

Alan: No, no. Even though there are many clues still left in regular history and it's up to the individual to decide. I mean we can get carried away obviously—

Kevin: Sure we can.

Alan: By limited information. Limited information sells a lot of books. That's why the authors jump on it and take them off, but we do know that the ancient Greeks who learned everything again in Egypt started the Atomist theory (the atom theory) back around 300 BC – 400 BC and they had the Atomic schools they called them and they're well documented. We've got records of it all and they knew that you had tiny whirling bits of matter and they said that the atom was not the smallest part of matter; and supposedly we always suspected this but just found out for sure in the 20th Century. Now it's impossible for men living thousands of years ago – I don't care how much leisure time they had and how many slaves did all their work for them to give them this leisure. I don't care.

IF YOU DIDN'T HAVE THE SCIENTIFIC KNOWLEDGE AND THE EQUIPMENT TO GO AFTER what you're talking about, you could NEVER have DREAMED UP THE ATOM.

Kevin: So what are you saying? They had the technology?

Alan: They had to have. There's no way a person with a limited understanding of physics, no microscopes, no atomic microscopes et cetera, could break down the content or even dream of the content of hard matter. They understood perceptions and how they differ from angles of stance to the object and so on. They knew that nothing was technically solid and that if these atoms could be made to vibrate at a certain speed, you could put a man or a chair through a wall without injury. They knew this stuff—

Kevin: So this happened 300 BC?

Alan: Yes.

Kevin: Okay. That's not so far back. I mean at that stage of history we dig up a lot of stuff and we've not as far as I know recovered—archaeologists have not covered any of this high technology for looking at atoms and so forth. Is it possible that instead of them discovering this that they were told this perhaps by beings from off-world?

Alan: I don't think so. I think there have been many ages where a few come through with the knowledge and NEVER SHARE IT WITH THE VAST MAJORITY. Power is KEPT by the LIMITATION OF KNOWLEDGE by a few because KNOWLEDGE IS POWER. If it's true that we've gone through at least five definite and two possible more ages in Indian records, then MAN IS MILLIONS OF YEARS OLD. You can imagine the knowledge that would be accumulated during that time.

Kevin: I agree with that, but what's your take on why we haven't discovered in all these archaeological digs any of this very high technology that would have made it possible for them to understand atomic theory?

Alan: I think it's probably because it's buried so deep in specific areas that no one will get to it until it's the time to admit to it. That's how history unfolds. Suddenly at the right time something will be announced. Something will be found, but what I also found very interesting was when they went after Iraq and remembering Iraq and Iran were greater Persia in the old system and Babylon was there. During the whole time that Bill Clinton was in, thousands of cruise missiles were sent over. We got so used to it, it was just nothing between our bites of food at dinner time to watch these things being shot off the ships. These were not hitting the cities. These were going off in places where no one was and they were just pounding the earth and blowing it all up, and some people have come forward recently and admitted

these were ancient sites where it hadn't even been dug up properly. EVIDENCE IS BEING DESTROYED as far as I was concerned.

Kevin: Why do you think they would do that?

Alan: Because they don't want the public to know that they're – even today we have three levels of sciences today. We have from professors down: that's the lowest level of reality that WE ARE GIVEN and that's all supplemented and augmented by the regular magazines you buy at the stores. "We're trying to work towards this and one day we hope to," that's the bottom level of science. Dr. Nick Begich on the CBC television in Canada–

Kevin: Who by the way will be with us next week.

Alan: Well, he's very good. He showed on the Wendy Mesley show a few years ago a whole tray full or table full of these little handheld remote sized gizmos and he told Wendy to stand 20 feet away and he'd point one at her and says what do you hear? She says I hear music in the center of my head and now he could have just easily put words in her head. He said this equipment was used by the CIA in the 1950's – now it had to be solid-state before the public even heard of the transistor in the 1960's and he said THIS STUFF IS ALL OBSOLETE. This is obsolete. It works within line of sight up to any distance. I wondered how many people were locked up in hospitals for hearing voices during all this period. That was one. Now the CIA are only one-step up, but there's another level beyond them. THERE'S ALWAYS A TRINITY IN THIS SYSTEM FOR THE CONTROLLERS who wouldn't even share the higher sciences with those below them who helped them because you want to maintain power. You never share it totally. It's been like that in all ages.

Kevin: What kind of technology exists at the higher level?

Alan: I think probably as I said in ancient times that high science to the general public appears to be magic. It's so far ahead of anything that the public are told. I can remember when the BBC in the 1970's did a documentary special on Area 51 in the U.S. and they were up on a hill there looking down when it first got some attention. They were able to keep a team there and they photographed these flying saucers coming out of underground hangars at that big base there, which is an American Air Force base, so the presumption is they're making them there and testing them there. These things came out of the ground silently. They could go up into the air, do all kinds of odd right-angle turns. They could stop on a dime after moving at hundreds maybe thousands of miles an hour, and they could actually stay stationary and then disappear and then appear again; now whether it was some sort of cloaking device or what, we don't know. There's so many speculations about it, but that was 1970's. How they deflected all

of that was to bring in the disinformation characters, "Oh, these things are from outer space," but here they are, coming out of the earth here in a military base, which tells you they were making them here.

Kevin: You know, I remember during Gulf War I and you may have seen this or you may have read about it since. During Gulf War I they would do press conferences virtually everyday from the war theater, from the area, and General Schwarzkopf would always make some comments to the press on how the war was progressing. There was a question, I don't remember who asked, but a question about well what is your objective. How do you know when you've reached your objective and he commented on that and then they said well how will you do this? How do you plan to do this and he said it's simple. It's like a snake. You cut off its head, its body dies and that's what we're going to do and Saddam is going to have to surrender and that's it. Then the question was and this was where it got interesting. Well, what if he does not surrender and Schwarzkopf very quickly said, "we've got things to throw at him he cannot even imagine," and then he said, "all of this technology that all of you are so amazed at, all of these things that you've been seeing, these smart bombs and missiles flying down smokestacks is obsolete. We have things he cannot even imagine." Do you remember that?

Alan: Yes. In fact, I've laughed at every war we've had really because it's to convince the public – I mean here are soldiers going off with new uniforms, but standard equipment really, they're still firing basically gunpowder and projectiles that have been around for a thousand years; and they keep telling us this is the latest model and they're so far ahead in science they don't even have to invade a country. We know that too because there are satellite arrays way up yonder that can laser or bombard a whole continent if they wish to with the effects of pulsations and knock everyone out or kill them, if they wish to. They're going through the usual, (I call it) the low-level routine for the bottom-level matrix people, the general population, that this is the best we have. This is a big joke. A big joke. They don't even need troops actually really anymore.

Kevin: Then why do they use them?

Alan: Because they don't want us to realize how far ahead we really are because we're not supposed to know. If we did know exactly all that they have, we'd be absolutely petrified. We'd be petrified how far ahead they are.

Kevin: If we were all petrified though, how would that really affect the power of those who have the power?

Alan: They want a lot of us to live in fear, but it also enables them by using such high-tech advanced equipment to carry out further manipulation of where they want to bring the public. The public never

figure it out, they say: "Oh, we can't do that yet, so that's not true. That can't be happening," but in reality they are doing things and they have been for years, just using basic high-tech stuff on all the public. In the British newspapers it was admitted after Gulf War I when you saw all those soldiers coming up out of the desert very stunned, very confused and they were like that for 24 hours, and they admitted in the British papers they'd used electromagnetic pulse on those people. They admitted that it was used and it had tremendous affects; it also created forms of holograms where they appear to be flowing backwards at one point, but they were also pounding them with basically HAARP technology and scalar weaponry. It's even in the UN Charter. The UN has a treaty signed for the HAARP technology and all countries signed it. In what the effects it could do was to bombard the public with various mood-altering techniques, which could cause tremendous depression, confusion and lethargy, et cetera, almost put them in some somnambulistic state, and that was used and that was admitted in all the British papers at the time.

Kevin: Now you say there is a United Nations treaty regarding that. What does that treaty say? Does it say you can or cannot use that?

Alan: It says that countries that have signed the United Nations agreement must not be allowed – will not use it on each other, but with all United Nations treaties if you notice IT NEVER SAYS that YOUR OWN GOVERNMENT CANNOT USE IT ON THE GENERAL PUBLIC. Just like the military cannot use hollow point bullets in warfare or on people abroad, but they can use it on your public at home and they do.

Kevin: Well, you know I have to say I used to be a police officer and I was not military but we carried hollow point bullets. That's what was issued.

Alan: Yet if you were using that in a warfare situation with another country, that would be illegal and you'd be in prison for it.

Kevin: Well and that explains and you know I never knew this. After serving as a police officer here in the United States, I became an international police officer and we worked under the administration of usually the United Nations and we did not carry hollow points. I never understood why. I always thought maybe just an administrative decision. Somebody made a purchasing decision or whatever, but it's actually that treaty?

Alan: It's the treaty. That so that every country that signs if there's any trouble at home they can use more extreme weaponry on their own public, and that's the same with the HAARP. In that treaty, I think it's 1977, the HAARP treaty, it states that they have the ability now, it's been tested and they can cause hurricanes to come in or tornadoes. They can guide tornadoes to any destination. They can cause

drought or flooding, earthquake and tremendous physical effects on the population, which had been tested out apparently on the population of Maine.

There was a lawsuit going in on behalf of them against the U.S. government for using them as guinea pigs. Over a period of time they were using HAARP to see what mood effects it would have on them and of course all the information was channeled from doctors offices, hospitals, social work departments, police, into the federal computers to collect all the data and they found that domestic animals were turning nasty. Even cattle were charging at people, the cows. The suicide rate was the highest it had ever gone. It shot right up and when they tried a different frequency the people got depressed. They changed it again and people got very elated and sometimes they got aggressive, so they were monitoring the psychological effects and behavior.

Kevin: And this was in Maine?

Alan: Yes.

Kevin: And there's a lawsuit going on now?

Alan: It was going on a few years ago, I don't know what became of it, so you can always test on your own population and they always have done.

Kevin: All right, we have to take a break, folks. I'm learning some things tonight I didn't know. We'll be back in just a moment. My guest is Alan Watt. Welcome back to the Kevin Smith Show. My guest this evening is Alan Watt and we are talking about I guess you could say a different view of history. It's easy to say a strange view because it is something that most of us perhaps have not been exposed to, at least not very deeply, and so it may seem strange to us; and yet, Alan, you have pretty well documented the stuff that you're telling us about. You've written three books about this. What are the titles?

Alan: I just call them "Cutting Through" and it's because I'm cutting through this matrix that we've all been put into. I go through I, II and III through the ancient priesthoods and secret societies, which they had then to infiltrate society and spy on them really and direct them, up to the present time and how important they were to be control over vast populations in fact because they were international even in the days of Sumer.

Kevin: Well, tell me about that. You say they were international even in the days of Sumer. Tell us a little bit about that, because that is one part of the Sumerian history that I've never been exposed to.

Alan: Archaeologists have documented it well that Sumer's biggest trading partner was up in the north of India and India seemed to be the main supplier of various types of goods. Sumer's main export was wool and they used Bahrain – the Island of Bahrain is almost a trading port where the stuff was brought from India and that's where the priesthood sent out the merchants or their men. They had hired agents to do all the dealing et cetera. The priesthods dealt with the finances. On one level they had the priesthods who wrote the laws for real estate in Sumer. That's how far ahead they were. In fact, Sumer had all of the same conveniences you might say of today when it came to shopping. You could get a receipt when you shopped at the market within 15 minutes. They baked it in clay in 15 minutes and they found millions of these, so Sumer wasn't a primitive little place. They had a very complex priesthood system. So much so, in fact, in a book called "Life Begins at Sumer" where they decipher many of the tablets that they found even from the school children of bureaucrats. They bred the bureaucrats there, much like today, and one of them said I cannot look from horizon to horizon, I cannot see the horizons for government buildings. He said we are taxed for everything. He said when we bring fish in he said the government officials are there to take us, when we sell things the government are there to tax us. When the loved ones bury their dead and put offerings on the grave, the death duties, the death taxes have to be paid to the priesthods. It was very much like today.

Kevin: Nothing much has changed, has it?

Alan: Nothing. It's so amazing to find out how similar it was and they had this system pretty well all over the ancient world at that time. Later on, they found in Crete in the Mediterranean a huge library and a monastery and it seemed to be almost a central priesthood who was in contact with all the different nations of that time. Many have speculated by the writings that they've found that these guys were actually updating or creating the different religions of the period.

Kevin: Speaking of the religions of the period, some time later after Sumer in the same geographical area you have the Babylonians and you've got a priestly caste called the Magi and they were king makers. They were not just religious. They were king makers. Now, in all of these ancient religions and in many countries around the world today the clergy are either the government or they are above the government. Here in the United States we are champions of this separation of church and state, and by champions I don't mean we're the only ones that have it. I just mean that's a big deal to us, so that the religious are not in control of the government and the government is not in control of religion, at least ostensibly, that's the way it's supposed to work. Is it working that way?

Alan: No. It never did in fact. It never did. A very high freemason sent me a letter. I know this guy. He's in Washington, DC and he's listened to a lot of my talks on the radio and he said, "you know, Alan, you're right, I know every symbol I see around this city is high freemasonic," and it's mainly the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry the symbols they're seeing. When you go into the book by Albert Pike, who was called the

Pope of Freemasonry in the 1800's, he says in his own book, "Morals and Dogma," the book that was given to most freemasons up to the 32nd degree, he said, "make no mistake. Freemasonry is a religion," and since every president of the United States becomes an honorary 33rd degree of that Order, you certainly do have a religion running your country.

Kevin: Now say that again. Every president of the United States becomes honorary 33rd degree?

Alan: If they're not already, yes.

Kevin: How do we know that?

Alan: That's why when you see George Bush Sr. the very first photo-op they gave of him was with I think the New York Yankees and he's wearing their pullover and there's the number 33 right there on his pullover. Of course, I have the photographs of Ronald Reagan being given his scroll and apron et cetera by the Scottish Rite. That is a fact and then if you go into the Freemasonic Encyclopedia, you have a whole list of all the presidents who've been high freemasons. Washington himself was.

Kevin: Yes, I was going to say, yes. George Washington, that's a well-established fact. George Washington was.

Alan: And that's why you've got an Egyptian obelisk, a brand new one though, for a New World Order, built to him. You only built an obelisk to a person who had achieved godhood in the mystery religion of Egypt and that's called apotheosis; and because Washington had done such great work towards the Great Work, as they call it, he was raised to godhood, apotheosis.

Kevin: So they raise people to godhood in something like the same way that the Catholic Church raises people to sainthood?

Alan: Pretty well, yes. That's what godhood means. You're raised to godhood. You've achieved not only the lower orders and understanding of the philosopher's stone and the different categories of understanding all the way up and because of your work towards the Great Work you are considered a god. Even in the famous painting you'll see there where they're around the table and Benjamin Franklin made his speech at his table about it when he talked about Washington in a very Masonic way. Behind Washington is the rising sun right behind his head. It's all Freemasonic. Franklin himself was a member of Masonry. He wrote about it in his own newspapers, and 33 signatories signed the Declaration because you cannot – for those in the low orders they're taught they cannot rise above the 33rd Degree, because

the sun like Jesus starts his ministry at the 30th Degree east in its parallel and it sets on the 33rd west, so that's why they let the low orders think there's only 33 degrees.

Kevin: How many are there really?

Alan: 360.

Kevin: A circle?

Alan: Yes.

Kevin: Most of the – I have known a number of Masons. I do know a number of Masons and the Masons that I know are people who, the ones I know, who have a lot of integrity and who seem to be very patriotic, love the country and love their families and do a lot of things that are good public service.

Alan: But they've also sworn to obey an order by a superior and do it instantly and reserve all judgment of morality aside.

Kevin: Do you think that most of them would adhere to that?

Alan: Yes, because there's so much that comes along with Masonry. I was talking to one 32nd Degree about a month ago and he agreed after hearing to a lot of my talks, he says, "you know I didn't think about it." He says, "I'm just a farmer but I could go in to see a bank manager with no collateral down and ask for a bank loan and I could pick it up in the afternoon." The average person couldn't do that, so you get a lot of fringe benefits. You get off with a lot of speeding tickets and you can get a bed in the hospital much quicker than anyone else. There's a lot more to it and also if you start a business off in a town and you join the lodge, they're all sworn to give you business to bring custom your way; so the lower guy with the hardware store up the road there who's not a Mason will be scratching his head wondering why no one is coming in his store.

Kevin: Wow, that's amazing. Amazing. We're going to continue with that in just a moment. You're back on the Kevin Smith Show. We're talking to Alan Watt and let's go to the telephone line. Caller, if you will, tell us your first name and where you're calling from.

Al: Hi Kevin. This is Al again. I have a question for Alan. If Ronald Reagan was a 33rd Degree Mason, he gave a speech I believe at the United Nations and I think he was making some kind of comment that if

we were invaded it would bring the nations together. Maybe his comment was geared towards UFOs. What do you think – do you think we're that far off from a visitation? Kevin had a guest on last night. I think it was Tom Horn that was speculating towards a possible something happening in the eminent future where we might see something happening in the skies, so I guess that's my – how far do you think that we might get some kind of a visitation if any?

Kevin: Okay. Were you able to hear that, Alan?

Alan: I think so.

Al: I'll hang up, Kevin.

Kevin: Okay Al. Thanks for the call.

Alan: The answer should be prefaced in two parts really. Number one, they had meetings in the early 1900's about the possibility of using a threat from outer space to bring the whole world together under a new type of government. The first man to express this was John Dewey. He mentioned this in speeches, that if they could possibly convince the public of an attack from outer space we would all band together, give up our nationalism, which they wanted to destroy of course, and bring us all together. This was repeated by many presidents including Ronald Reagan. He made a few speeches like this, that if only there was an attack from outer space we could all band together as one. I think this maybe – H.G. Wells wrote a book about it, "War of the Worlds," and H.G. Wells worked for the British government. He was a propagandist for the secret service and that has been declassified in Britain. You have the same sort of agenda there convincing the public because the whole idea for a New World Order (which is the United Nations' whole goal) is to get us to give up our nationalism and fight against something. Now they can create holograms in the air. I've seen one already myself a few years ago and with a witness with me. It was a definite hologram.

Kevin: How do you know it was a hologram?

Alan: Because it started off with what appeared to be the Northern Lights and the Northern Lights generally they fly all over the skies at tremendous speeds and this thing formed into an image right above me of a figure with wings and I thought what on earth are they trying to make here. I know that the HAARP facility has admitted they can make holograms by manipulating the ionosphere, so I watched this for 20 minutes and then two nights later a guy phoned Art Bell in Ontario and he said the same thing. He says I saw something in the sky being formed; and Art Bell, who's had everybody on, including so many guys who claim that they are Satan themselves, cut him off and says what nonsense. I could never

figure that one out. Why wouldn't he let the man speak because I saw the same thing? The person with me saw the same thing. So don't always believe what you see. There are very high technological powers at play right now to convince us of something else happening in order to change our whole way of living and I always keep that in the back of my mind. It's been written about and documented from major speeches and we should take it seriously. We shouldn't fall for what they want us to believe right off the bat you know.

Kevin: What's interesting to me listening to you is that you're referencing things in support of what you say. You're referencing documents that are in the public domain that people can go get their hands on it and read it. What's interesting to me is that these, for lack of a better word, "power brokers," or the elite or whatever, seem to be out in the open with what they're doing. It's not really a conspiracy, is it?

Alan: I can document on something else and this is what people should look into. It was the first fund put up by a major multimillionaire, probably a billionaire at the time even, and that was Baron Rothschild in England in the 1800's. He wanted to finance writers and novelists to write along certain lines of science fiction to prepare the minds of the young, who would be excited with these stories, so that they could bring in scientific investigation using space rocketry et cetera in the following century and the young would think it was all a natural direction in which to go. That was called "predictive programming," and they hired thousands of novelists right up into the 1900's.

Arthur C. Clarke was one of them. Hannon was another one that started the whole Mt. Shasta thing off, their New Age. He wrote a novel about it, a fictional novel, now they go there and worship; and Arthur C. Clarke wrote the biggest occultic movie ever done, "2001," for the High Freemasons. The New World Order was to kick off in 2001 and he wrote the book in the 1960's and that's when they made the movie. It was to be completed by 2010 and that was his second movie. That was all an occultic story, those two stories. It had nothing to do with space, if you understand the esoteric symbolism.

Kevin: Well, even the Council for Foreign Relations publishes amazing statements and amazing speeches about their plans for the future and that's why – you know I hear a lot of people talk about conspiracies, but if you're out in the open that's not much of a conspiracy.

Alan: H.G. Wells who was one of their main propagandists and writers for the British Secret Service and a founder of the Fabian Society, which is just another branch of the CFR (Royal Institute of International Affairs) because they run both sides of everything. H.G. Wells wrote a book called "The Open Conspiracy," a non-fiction, and he said yes we're creating a New World Order under a world government. He says the documentation we have put out for the public is in libraries and he says it's an open conspiracy because we tell them what we want to do, where we're taking them and they don't want to read it. The book is still out there.

Kevin: Alan, we're out of time. Listen, I want to thank you for coming on the show tonight. It's been fascinating. I appreciate you being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Kevin: Tell us quickly your web address.

Alan: It's cuttingthroughthematrix.com and my name is Alan Watt.

Kevin: Alan, is that where we can get your books?

Alan: Yes.

Kevin: Okay. Again, thanks for being here. Ladies and gentlemen, thank you for being here and I hope you'll make a habit to come back again each and every night. I'll be back here again tomorrow night. I hope you will be too. My guest tomorrow night is going to be Robbie Thomas. We're going to be talking about dream interpretation. Had any strange dreams? Tomorrow night is the night to call in. See you tomorrow night. So long, everybody.

October 20, 2025 at 8:28 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#118](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

"MASS MIND CONTROL"

(WHY YOUR PARENTS ARE REALLY SCREWED UP)

Hi, this is Alan. I'd just like to say a few words as to how our website has been received and how information has affected some people different types of people in different ways and I think it appropriate to give a few comments on this particular website of mine.

I put this up really not with the intention of going along with any mainstream popular movement. I don't really like popular movements. Most popular movements as Plato said "are given from the top down for the people to follow."

Rather this particular website should be an example for people who are individuals who can see that the king has no clothes so to speak and they want to emulate this kind of website for themselves by informing themselves of what really is happening in their life. What's behind it. The techniques that are used to motivate people into mass movements. Different kinds of mind control. We tend to think of mind control as being really a one-on-one thing from a kidnapped people by spies and so on, but in reality the easiest form of mind control is generated from basically governmental institutions, by a media and propaganda. It's the most ancient technique that's ever been used and why change it when it works so well ALWAYS.

If you have a million people taught that the earth is flat and you train them all to believe in this, then obviously the norm in that society would be to say that the earth is flat. If one person says wait a minute here, I've proven by my own investigations that it's impossible to be flat, then all the rest of the people will think he's crazy. That's because it's easier to influence the bulk of the population than it is to get to a thinking individual with his own inquiry.

This website has been received very, very well by listeners from all over and I've really been very, very busy on a one to one basis with many individuals giving them extra information as to books, research they can go into to try and pick up the trail of this ancient plan – an organized plan which can be followed all down through history. Even professors in universities talk about it in different terms. Some of them used to call it Manifest Destiny and it's odd that they always knew where we were sort of going, even though they were rather vague about the techniques employed.

The Hindus may have a point when they say that man's biggest problem really is his own intellect because we have the ability to sentient and aware. Most people don't really use that. They're quite happy to be downloaded by mass media and popular movements with this mass production print machine. But true enough, the very fact that we ask why that gives us the problem of trying to stumble through and find the solutions to a problem. We see through a glass darkly as they say and that's never been any different in any era. The difference being perhaps that those at the top have access to archives of information, which is different from public libraries.

Archives are full of techniques of control which have been used over thousands of years.

INFORMATION IS NEVER DESTROYED. It's simply removed to other quarters and then the old LIBRARIES are burned.

Master dictators and tyrants don't destroy information. THEY STEAL IT AND HIDE IT FOR THEMSELVES because KNOWLEDGE IS POWER.

When you want to retain power over people, you don't share it with them. You give them false leads, ENDLESS leads and the people will sure enough pick up the paper trails and go in circles forever. That's what you do.

You steal knowledge and hide it and that's how ALL KNOWLEDGE is GIVEN OUT in PUBLIC LIBRARIES.

You can go through so many hundreds and hundreds of books. Dry, dreary books by ex-bureaucrats and ex-politicians and ex-bankers and so on, and to find one paragraph within every book that puts on the light switch, everything else in the book you throw away and those people KNOW THIS. This is the technique of scattering knowledge. It's deliberate. You will never get a single book with all of the answers contained within and that's deliberate too.

Now, the few people who have complained at all, really are not complaining about the knowledge I'm giving out. What they're really saying by their complaints by the form that their complaints take is that I'm not touching on the space aliens or I'm not touching on the reptilians and that again is a form or they'll say I'm not touching on the New Age. Their favorite addiction you might say and I do touch on these things if they really do listen and go through all the FREE STUFF I've given out for them to listen to if they have the patience.

Most New Agers want instant gratification and they simply jump from one teacher or guru to the next and they pay their money and they never complain. They never say they've been had. They simply devour what they've given NEVER understanding IT generally anyway and then go on to the next help somewhere else, and that's called shopping for religion and I'm sure there's thousands of websites out there where they can go shopping for that.

In the Kabbalah of course they talk about the ensof, which is the endless, and that's what you have for the New Age shoppers. It's fine for a hobby, if nothing else to occupy themselves with, but while they're shopping for the New Age in answer to their spiritual crisis they fail to realize that this is the world where spirit meets matter and what happens in the world of matter is since you wake up as you everyday presumably, except for the reptilians of course, then what you do here in the world of matter is important. The trick that's been used in ancient civilizations was to convince the public that nothing was real at all, and once you convince them of that, you've dominated them because whatever you do to them doesn't matter because NOTHING'S REAL and that's the usual spiel of psychological warfare which is put out by certain individuals even today. By the power on behalf of the BIG BOYS.

It's so easy to control vast civilizations and populations. Whenever you do anything to them it doesn't matter because nothing's real, IT'S ALL ILLUSION. An illusion by definition is really—it's not a hallucination. A

hallucination is not real at all. That's what it means.

An ILLUSION is a DISTORTION OF REALITY. So you should be very clear on the terms that are used and people who are taught that this is not really happening and all the nasty things are not really happening, they can retreat into their ensof and go on forever or at least as long as the ones who control the physical will allow it, because that's what it boils down to.

I'm never ceased to be amazed at the people who always ask the questions about the after life when they're living in this one. They can't even deal with this one and as Socrates says, they're not content about putting laws on the physical world. Here they are putting laws on the spiritual world as well. That's the folly of man and so they go on and on in their hunt, the endless, allowing monsters who formulate the future for a few very wealthy elite families who have this knowledge and have hundreds if not thousands of think tanks working for them. Since they conjure up the money and convince us all that they have an actual right to rule and run this system of money, THEY'VE GOT it ALL SEWN UP because IT'S THEIR SYSTEM you see and WHEN MONEY TALKS MORALITY WALKS.

For those who simply want to ask endless questions about something they can never prove to their own satisfaction, I would suggest they go on, and follow the movement that was revived or resuscitated from Theosophy, a MASONICALLY RUN ORGANIZATION chartered BY THE BRITISH CROWN to alter the world to come to the 20th Century. It's faltered off through the scandals that came out afterward on Madame Blavatsky and the various frauds that she committed.

It was revived again in the 1960's by a big movement called pop – pop is father of course, that was followed by rock, and that's Masonry, and I don't know where burst this new pop music. That's the general view and in reality it didn't burst out by itself. It was simply unleashed at the right time and the charge took back into the New Age, which again is the name of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry magazine, their journal, and they prophesized they'd do this back in the 1950's in their journals. OUT came the BEATLES and the Beatles of course came out with what was going to be given to the public and that which was given to the public was a diffusion of the mind. A diffusion of reason. Was the land that was used successfully in India for thousands of years. A basic form of theosophy blended with a Christianity and other religions, this is contained in the following song:

Song: Roll up, roll up for the mystery tour
Roll up, roll up for the mystery tour
Roll up (And that's an invitation), roll up for the mystery tour
Roll up (To make a reservation), roll up for the mystery tour
The magical mystery tour is waiting to take you away
Waiting to take you away

Alan: In the 1960's all over countries in Europe especially, songs just burst out such as Roger Whittaker's song "New World in the Morning," and that was rather typical of the New Age message. They always tell you that "something wonderful is going to happen." This is the same phrase that was used in Arthur C. Clarke in the movie "2001" and "2010" where the man who reaches godhood – actually that's what it's about. It has nothing to do with space at all if you understand high Masonry. In fact they tell people that something wonderful is going to happen and this is tied in with the Age of Aquarius, which really has NOTHING TO DO once again with popular New Age belief simply because they've never done their homework into what Aquarius is all about or the occult. They follow the standard books from the bookstores. They eat them up like a goat eats grass in the field clump by clump.

NEVER ASKING, HOW COME ALL THESE BOOKS JUST APPEAR ON THE SHELVES FOR THEM TO CONSUME?

They've never done any homework you see. THEY ARE THE CONSUMERS OF RELIGION.

The Illuminati, at least the branch that stuck its head up in history during Weishaupt's era, and that was only one branch of what was already a European wide and American wide society and they had been on the go for hundreds and hundreds of years under different terms and names and so on. Under Weishaupt's charge they found what they called reading societies throughout Europe and the goal of the reading societies was under the guise of helping the working people to read. They then formed discussion groups and then when you have discussions groups the material which you are GIVEN to read becomes very important because when you STANDARDIZE THE READING MATERIAL then you're standardizing THOUGHTS and CONCLUSIONS and you're creating a movement towards a particular direction; and out of those actual reading societies was they become publishing houses. And if you go back over the last two three hundred years up to the present time and just look at how many of the big mainstream publishing houses has an old lantern as it's logo. THE ILLUMINED ONES you see are the ones who started off these reading societies because being a form of computer a human being can only PARROT WHAT IS DOWNLOADED WITH and you come to the conclusions which the programmer, the one who gives out the material knows that you must reach.

YOU SHAPE THE MIND. Masonry SHAPED society. IT SHAPED the MIND. It sculpts it basically in a direction and that is the whole method of controlling the public. You standardize things through mainstream. Mainstream comes from the underground. Stream which they called this current of teaching this thought process this underground movement from the Rosicrucian Era of the 1500's onward, the underground stream. They shape form and content of your thoughts and by limiting you or directing you along certain lines of thinking with limited access to knowledge you must come to conclusions which they know you must come to.

A computer programmer does the same thing. A good programmer who designs a computer and its program, its language that it runs on, will know a conclusion by feeding in the language the data that that computer much reach on any particular problem. HUMANS WORK EXACTLY THE SAME.

Well, out they came with the New Age revised. The people behind it jumping into reincarnation, which is a natural thing to jump into. It's so ancient. It's a wonderful idea that you can keep coming back and work off your bad deeds and perhaps evolve you see, and of course evolution is at the heart of very high occult Freemasonry. Only at the very high levels they are completely into the belief of physical regeneration through interbreeding in order to gain the perfect spirit to inhabit the body, whereas commoners who pick their mates at random; that's why they're called commoners. They're not arranged marriages, then they end up with this what they call a hit-and-miss type of offspring. Once in a while you get someone who's fairly bright. Maybe even a genius, but generally it's the lesser types that they call commoners. Whereas the elite ones, including the scientific groups, have been going on down through the ages literally interbred their own offspring to be scientists. You'll see the same thing in the acting communities where for multi generations the actors that one's generation sees are just the sons and daughters of the previous generations actors and that's standard with most culture creation part of the control mechanism of society.

In the 1960's out came the New Age, just bang. Books from the shelves everywhere. Lucid you know, LSD if you speak it, lucid just happened to be thrown over by the sack full over university walls all over Europe generally out of big limos. It wasn't until years later it was found out that the main societies that were dishing the stuff out over the walls were basically government MI5-MI6 type societies. Then, of course, many books came out much, much later telling us that Victor Rothschild, the one exception to the banking family, he did go into banking eventually, but he was a scientist and he was experimenting on various MI5 agents with LSD at Porton Down warfare facilities in England, and you can find that in Peter Wright's book "Spy Catcher."

The big corporations, the big drug companies are behind the first manufacturing of LSD to get the tripping – the day tripper you see. It's the Beatles song "The Day Tripper," you get the tripping going. A tripping is a movement that's devised to make a person stumble. You trip and that's what it was. You break the stride of people who are going in a direction. You trip them up and you land where you may. They would day trip.

These societies that were dishing out the drugs all over the place also got their front men to propagandize the wonders of LSD and they got them and controlled BBC of England was the spearhead of this since they were the only station at the time in Britain. They had all these sudden teenage programs and rock music or pop music as they call it there and they had these older guys aging that would be the DJs and act like children and lots of go-go dancers to ensure that guys watched it of

course. Then they interviewed an occasional supposed star that was hanging off a chair somewhere to trying to hang on to a chair and mumble some strange answers from very direct questions because they were generally stoned. They would look at the camera and they'd all laugh and giggle and aren't we naughty, and that of course helped get all the youngsters who watch this to get an idea that my God this is some good stuff because these guys are approving it. That's how they got the whole thing going and that was to destroy the old system.

The old system had been kept going up until World War II. You know God, King, Country, that type of stuff and it had served its purpose and now it was time to bring in the New Age. High Masonry, not the bottom stuff but High Masonry formed – as Mason forms things. They form. They shape society and it means that all the control mechanisms over society are reformed reshaped like building a new cathedral and once you build the new cathedral you dismantle the old. It has served its purpose.

The New Age saw massive changes. Promiscuity was pushed to the hilt. They worked fervently since 1920's to bring out a birth pill and of course penicillin to cope with the venereal disease that came out and abortion by making its appearance. So promiscuity was used to destroy the family unit. To destroy the possibility of long-term marriage. Everybody who grew up in those days had a big number done on their head and you can see the fallout today because society as far as relationships go is pretty well completely dysfunctional. No one escaped it. NO ONE.

So for those aren't hearing what they want to hear, which is the praise of the New Age and explanations of mysteries, I don't bother to teach because you don't have the patience to learn. They can gobble up as many books as they wish. There's an endless plethora dished out every year. Actually every month. It's big business and like someone with a bottomless stomach their appetite is endless because there is no satisfaction in what they consume and the impatient can't be taught anything.

I would advise them to do what the Beatles said to do: To join the tour, because that was the beginning of the magical mystery tour. That was the meaning of the magical mystery tour. So for all those aboard the magical mystery tour, consume as much as you want. Whatever you want and listen to the song of the Beatles who were put out there to promote it.

This magical mystery tour has been tried many times over and over again. It was tried in the 1920's and '30's during the Great Depression, the GREAT word when it's put between a person's name or before a person's NAME or A WAR or A DEPRESSION is a MASONIC TERM.

They love the great – the Alexander the Great you see. The little pinpricks of light which shape history down through the darkness of time. You can see the connection between the drug culture being thrown

out in the Great Depression along with prohibition to get the youth into the booze cans – the underground booze cans where it's exciting and naughty you see and actually after the Great Depression they cut prohibition off. They had way more drinkers than they had before it because they made it popular to go into these little dives you see and when you'd hear the jazz and the mini-skirts that they tried in the 1920's was the Charleston Dance and so on. That was all part of the introduction of a system which failed because they didn't have a system in place to take care of the aftermath, the fallout of too many children, unwanted pregnancies, venereal disease and of course even rehab clinics for drug addicts and alcoholics.

So they went back to the drawing board and worked steadily for years to get the pill and with the pill they introduced it the same time the drug culture that was revived again. That's why the religion that runs all religions at the top is called THE PERENNIAL RELIGION. It keeps popping up down through time, it's the same one.

You can find in the 1960's for instance they came out with Timothy Leary who always wore a white coat showing that he was a scientist and gave stage appearances. He wrote books on the wonders of drugs and how it expanded the mind and this was pushed down the throats of the young people who just gobbled it up eagerly you see. He's an older guy, a scientist no doubt, telling you that drugs were wonderful for you that they expand your brain and do wonderful things for you. Give you great experiences.

He wasn't the only one put out there. It's interesting to bring his name down to the MASONIC CODING because Tim, is time you see and he you also have Leary – Leary in Britain was the man who went around lighting the gas lamp in the street at night in the 1800's. So another little reference to the Illuminati. A little tongue and cheek HIGH MASONIC JOKE and he was one of many put out there to promote that.

Aldous Huxley was another one who conjured up long, long before to a long lineage of high, high Freemasonry going back to his ancestor Thomas Huxley who was a friend of Charles Darwin. Darwin's theory was nothing more than basically the esoteric version of the religion of High Freemasonry put out there under the guise of a scientific theory because in the high, high religion evolution evolves species up to a – to man and the to next step of man is all part of the inner secret religion that's been here forever.

All down through history since Babylon, we've seen the signs and symptoms of this DISEASE that CONTROLS SOCIETY and brings out the worst in humanity AS IT CONTROLS ALL OF HUMANITY and the MO [modus operandi] is always the same. You have a group that controls the banking and money, that's essential for this system. It all rests on money. Everyone works for money not for food. It's money that controls the whole system.

You have the largest cities – wherever they move the largest cities control empires like the world empire and the Empire State. The financial capitals of the world where the richest people live amidst the most squalor of poverty all around them. That's part of their MO.

Mass prostitution. The illicit – the legal is run by them. The legal system above, the illegal below. "As above, so below." THEY RUN BOTH SIDES OF EVERYTHING. They keep the people in check by using a form of police forces in ancient times. It was the military. They would call them police and this keeps the people, the public under ALL OF THE RULES OF LAW. They're enforced from the top under the guise of fighting crime and of course the Big Boys CONTROL BOTH SIDES OF IT.

THE MAFIA IS ONLY ONE BRANCH OF FREEMASONRY and you'll find the man Albert Pike designated to take over from him was Giuseppe Mazzini. MAZZINI is just an ITALIAN NAME for MASON and he gave the authorization and charter for the mafia to startup so they're all interconnected. "As above, so below." Legal, illegal are one and part of the same system.

So prostitution, drugs, gambling, they also had the legal drug industry of pharmacology. They run that side too. The illegal drugs to keep the people spaced out is run by them. The same MOs as I say. The same symbols too, and also wherever they go they bring a mystery religion sold through symbols and talismans and magic writings, et cetera, wherever they go to intrigue the peoples around them that then are formed into groups or sects who end up serving a purpose which they don't even understand really. But for most people it's not really necessary they understand, they just want to believe they're involved in some great mysterious cause.

Going back to Aldous Huxley, he gave a speech at Berkeley University to do with the wonders of drugs and electronic control of the brain through possible implants or wires in the brain. Anything which would take away, as he said, the incredible loneliness and anxiety that everyone feels. This apartness and this is again going back to the Masonic Doctrine of ONENESS. We're all oneness, they teach you. They themselves at the top don't believe that they're all one, that they tell you down below that we're all one, that way we act is like a school of fish, you know. A school of fish that all move at the same time, in the same direction, they are in a sense one. That's not what human beings are all about but they will have us all move in the same direction and makes it easier to control.

Huxley who worked in Tavistock Institute and worked the propagandists for the New World Order promoting mind expansion drugs was put out there to go around encourage teenagers to try the drug. He'd talk at Ivy League universities and he's talking more honestly there about the real purpose of his mission because at Berkeley the faculties were listening to him and the students were the ones who would be part of the controlling bureaucracies to come. So they were far, far more honest on the real mission and talks like the one he gave at the Berkeley University.

Huxley himself it should be remembered died in his wife's arms after taking an overdose of mescaline and LSD. Whether he saw Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds or the great god of America, who knows, but it didn't do him a lot of good in the end. The sad tragedy of all of this is that so many people have died with the promotion of drugs by an occultic group at the top – very wealthy occultic group who finance all sides of every war, knowing who is chosen to be the victor before the wars even starts, ALWAYS is a PLAN towards a greater EMPIRE – a WORLD EMPIRE.

Those who struggle in the wars never figure that out. They're caught up in the emotion and soon as one side loses some comrades in the war then the whole country's up because they rely on TRIBAL INSTINCT to take over and yet Professor Anthony Sutton did some incredible investigations into all of this. He found the sources. He detailed the sources of who financed Hitler and he also put out Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution to show you that the same big boys, big corporations and people behind the corporations financed the Bolshevik's or Soviet System and Germany could never have risen under Nazism without this aid. It wouldn't have had the reason to rise up as it did and everyone knew that Germany had two ways out of its problems after World War I because it was paying all of its money out in reparations. The people were starving. It either fought its way out of it or it died, and millions would have died. They knew this when they signed "The Versailles Treaty" in World War I. Everyone knew it.

Communism had been agitating since 1917 in Germany for a revolution. Without communism or Bolshevism they would never have seen the rise of this Hegelian opposition to the Nazi Party and both sides were financed fully by the same corporations of the west who still run things today in the west.

Huxley and others never talk about the down side of drugs. To get new converts you don't want to tell them about the side effects. What it does to you or the endless amount of people that ended up in mental hospitals in the '60's and '70's and still today are still classified as basically drug induced schizophrenics. They're brains are so fried and this is a great experiment in mind control over the youth of the public and when you're under drugs, which you think you can handle, of course, you're taught you can handle. We have egos when we're young, you have no common sense, we've all been there.

When you're under the influence you don't make rational decisions. Not only don't you make rational decisions you don't notice the big changes that are happening in the world around you which will affect you later on and everyone else around you. These are the big movements – political movements. They're busy signing laws and treaties and so on and that's how they keeping you out of the loop. The drugs are very handy for once again doing what the Hindus did. Nothing's real, nothing matters except me and my spirit and you're classified as disabled really. You're not participating in the creation of destiny for yourself, for others. You're out of the loop. You're navel gazing or counting your toes over and over.

In the '20's when they brought out the drugs and the booze big time with the mini-skirts with the dancing and with the music to match it, they call it jazz. They had songs burst out to promote it as they always do, the glory of drugs you see. The big boys like the Bronfman's with their whiskey trade and the Kennedy's and many others that made their fortune for prohibition also were dealing with the smuggling of cocaine, drugs.

To get everyone hooked you see. Luke Jordan was probably the first who came out in 1927 with "Cocaine Blues" and that popularized once again, how naughty we are, as youngsters like to think. Try this naughty cocaine. He sang about it floating around in your brain. That was revised again when they had the same stuff under the revamped New Age in the 1960's.

Bob Dylan did a version of "Cocaine Blues." Others did it too. Nick Drake did it and of course we had Simon & Garfunkel who came out with one of the most beautiful songs that everybody sang and hummed along to and whistled to in the days when they used to whistle and it's called "Bridge Over Troubled Waters."

Most people to songs on a subliminal conscious level. They're downloaded with words and ideas and symbols which they never rationally or consciously think about but it works on them inside.

"Bridge Over Troubled Waters" has nothing to do with a woman or anything like that. IT WAS TO DO WITH THE NEEDLE OR HEROIN. The "Bridge Over Troubled Waters" was a SHOT OF HEROIN going into the arm.

Why would multimillion-dollar industries knowing that these entertainment industries as Plato said well over 2,300 years ago? These industries in his day he knew were used for the creation and alternation of culture. Why would multinational, multimillion dollar industries be promoting and be allowed to promote drugs for the youth?

Where was the other side of the story? The fallout from all of this? The burned out one. The dead one. People jumping out of buildings thinking they could fly or walking into lakes and drowning after rock concerts. THERE WAS NO OUTCRY BECAUSE THAT WAS THE AGENDA and that's why the top gives culture. That's why you'll see the Beatles get knighted. That's why the Rolling Stones get knighted.

WHY WOULD YOU KNIGHT PEOPLE WHO PROMOTED THE DRUG CULTURE?

The era of promiscuity with its massive fallout and families – disease, abortions. Why would you give the high awards of the country to these people? Well they get them because the ones at the top of the country wanted that. It was on the card. It was not spontaneous.

Huxley should be listened to in the upcoming speech he gave at Berkeley carefully because here's a mover and shaker working for one of the most advanced mind control institutions on the planet. Talking and giving away what he is allowed to give away. Saying the most incredible things in the nicest possible way. In a captivating way, so you can think my God this man's really nice and human and pleasant and even joke with them, but here he is talking about what's the problem about introducing a new SOMA drug into society because it keeps them happy and quiet and peaceful.

"What's the problem about putting wires in people's brains to give them pleasure?" What he never touches on and what he is well aware of and the question he will not ask therefore are why are people so anxious and unhappy? Because he came from the ruling elite classes aristocracy. The man even speaks with a 19th Century accent of the upper elite. What he never mentions is the system they have created is not intended to give you peace. You control large masses of people by keeping them ill at ease. So here is the thesis again the Hegelian dialectic. The thesis, the antithesis and the synthesis.

Here's a problem. Here's what you do to fix the problem. Here's the thing that comes out of it, the blending of the two together. So listen to his words carefully and you probably like the man because that's his job is to make you like him while he tells you the most amazing things that he and others like to do to society. He talks about a scientific dictatorship and lists the reasons why he thinks it would succeed. Where the old Illuminati experts running everything would run your life and you'd never know and you'd be quite happy because you couldn't think anymore as an individual.

Listen carefully to the upcoming talk beginning now.

(Alan continues after Huxley talk.)

ALDOUS HUXLEY SPEECH UNEDITED

The Ultimate Revolution

March 20, 1962

Berkeley Language Center – Speech Archive SA 0269

Moderator:

{garbled}Aldous Huxley, a renowned Essayist and Novelist who during the spring semester is residing at the university in his capacity of a Ford research professor. Mr. Huxley has recently returned from a conference at the Institute for the study of Democratic Institutions in Santa Barbara where the discussion focused on the development of new techniques by which to control and direct human behavior.

Traditionally it has been possible to suppress individual freedom through the application of physical coercion through the appeal of ideologies through the manipulation of man's physical and social environment and more recently through the techniques, the cruder techniques of psychological conditioning. The Ultimate Revolution, about which Mr. Huxley will speak today, concerns itself with the development of new behavioral controls, which operate directly on the psycho-physiological organisms of man. That is the capacity to replace external constraint by internal compulsions. As those of us who are familiar with Mr. Huxley's works will know, this is a subject of which he has been concerned for quite a period of time. Mr. Huxley will make a presentation of approximately half an hour followed by some brief discussions and questions by the two panelists sitting to my left, Mrs. Lillian {garbled} and Mr. John Post. Now Mr. Huxley.

Huxley: Thank You.

{Applause}

Uh, First of all, the, I'd like to say, that the conference at Santa Barbara was not directly concerned with the control of the mind. That was a conference, there have been two of them now, at the University of California Medical center in San Francisco, one this year which I didn't attend, and one two years ago where there was a considerable discussion on this subject. At Santa Barbara we were talking about technology in general and the effects it's likely to have on society and the problems related to technological transplanting of technology into underdeveloped countries.

Well now in regard to this problem of the ultimate revolution, this has been very well summed up by the moderator. In the past we can say that all revolutions have essentially aimed at changing the environment in order to change the individual. I mean there's been the political revolution, the economic revolution, in the time of the reformation, the religious revolution. All these aimed, not directly at the human being, but at his surroundings. So that by modifying the surroundings you did achieve, did one remove the effect of the human being.

Today we are faced, I think, with the approach of what may be called the ultimate

revolution, the final revolution, where man can act directly on the mind-body of his fellows. Well needless to say some kind of direct action on human mind-bodies has been going on since the beginning of time. But this has generally been of a violent nature. The Techniques of terrorism have been known from time immemorial and people have employed them with more or less ingenuity sometimes with the utmost cruelty, sometimes with a good deal of skill acquired by a process of trial and error finding out what the best ways of using torture, imprisonment, constraints of various kinds.

But, as, I think it was (sounds like Mettenicht) said many years ago, you can do everything with {garbled} except sit on them. If you are going to control any population for any length of time, you must have some measure of consent, it's exceedingly difficult to see how pure terrorism can function indefinitely. It can function for a fairly long time, but I think sooner or later you have to bring in an element of persuasion an element of getting people to consent to what is happening to them.

It seems to me that the nature of the ultimate revolution with which we are now faced is precisely this: That we are in process of developing a whole series of techniques which will enable the controlling oligarchy who have always existed and presumably will always exist to get people to love their servitude. This is the, it seems to me, the ultimate in malevolent revolutions shall we say, and this is a problem which has interested me many years and about which I wrote thirty years ago, a fable, Brave New World, which is an account of society making use of all the devices available and some of the devices which I imagined to be possible making use of them in order to, first of all, to standardize the population, to iron out inconvenient human differences, to create, to say, mass produced models of human beings arranged in some sort of scientific caste system.

Since then, I have continued to be extremely interested in this problem and I have noticed with increasing dismay a number of the predictions which were purely fantastic when I made them thirty years ago have come true or seem in process of coming true.

A number of techniques about which I talked seem to be here already. And there seems to be a general movement in the direction of this kind of ultimate revolution, a method of control by which a people can be made to enjoy a state of affairs by which any decent standard they ought not to enjoy. This, the enjoyment of servitude, Well this process is, as I say, has gone on for over the years, and I have become more and more interested in what is happening.

And here I would like briefly to compare the parable of Brave New World with another parable which was put forth more recently in George Orwell's book, Nineteen Eighty-Four. Orwell wrote his book between, I think between 45 and 48 at the time when the Stalinist terror regime was still in Full swing and just after the collapse of the Hitlerian terror regime. And his book which I admire greatly, it's a book of very great talent and extraordinary ingenuity, shows, so to say, a projection into the future of the immediate past, of

what for him was the immediate past, and the immediate present, it was a projection into the future of a society where control was exercised wholly by terrorism and violent attacks upon the mind-body of individuals.

Whereas my own book which was written in 1932 when there was only a mild dictatorship in the form of Mussolini in existence, was not overshadowed by the idea of terrorism, and I was therefore free in a way in which Orwell was not free, to think about these other methods of control, these non-violent methods and my, I'm inclined to think that the scientific dictatorships of the future, and I think there are going to be scientific dictatorships in many parts of the world, will be probably a good deal nearer to the brave new world pattern than to the 1984 pattern, they will a good deal nearer not because of any humanitarian qualms of the scientific dictators but simply because the BNW pattern is probably a good deal more efficient than the other.

That if you can get people to consent to the state of affairs in which they're living. The state of servitude the state of being, having their differences ironed out, and being made amenable to mass production methods on the social level, if you can do this, then you have, you are likely, to have a much more stable and lasting society. Much more easily controllable society than you would if you were relying wholly on clubs and firing squads and concentration camps. So that my own feeling is that the 1984 picture was tinged of course by the immediate past and present in which Orwell was living, but the past and present of those years does not reflect, I feel, the likely trend of what is going to happen, needless to say we shall never get rid of terrorism, it will always find its way to the surface.

But I think that insofar as dictators become more and more scientific, more and more concerned with the technically perfect, perfectly running society, they will be more and more interested in the kind of techniques which I imagined and described from existing realities in BNW. So that, it seems to me then, that this ultimate revolution is not really very far away, that we, already a number of techniques for bringing about this kind of control are here, and it remains to be seen when and where and by whom they will first be applied in any large scale.

And first let me talk about the, a little bit about the, improvement in the techniques of terrorism. I think there have been improvements. Pavlov after all made some extremely profound observations both on animals and on human beings. And he found among other things that conditioning techniques applied to animals or humans in a state either of psychological or physical stress sank in so to say, very deeply into the mind-body of the creature, and were extremely difficult to get rid of. That they seemed to be embedded more deeply than other forms of conditioning.

And this of course, this fact was discovered empirically in the past. People did make use of many of these techniques, but the difference between the old empirical intuitive methods and our own methods

is the difference between the, a sort of, hit and miss craftsman's point of view and the genuinely scientific point of view. I think there is a real difference between ourselves and say the inquisitors of the 16th century. We know much more precisely what we are doing, than they knew and we can extend because of our theoretical knowledge, we can extend what we are doing over a wider area with a greater assurance of being producing something that really works.

In this context I would like to mention the extremely interesting chapters in Dr. William (sounds like Sergeant's) Battle for the Mind where he points out how intuitively some of the great religious teachers/leaders of the past hit on the Pavlovian method, he speaks specifically of Wesley's method of producing conversions which were essentially based on the technique of heightening psychological stress to the limit by talking about hellfire and so making people extremely vulnerable to suggestion and then suddenly releasing this stress by offering hopes of heaven and this is a very interesting chapter of showing how completely on purely intuitive and empirical grounds a skilled natural psychologist, as Wesley was, could discover these Pavlovian methods.

Well, as I say, we now know the reason why these techniques worked and there's no doubt at all that we can if we wanted to, carry them much further than was possible in the past. And of course in the history of, recent history of brainwashing, both as applied to prisoners of war and to the lower personnel within the communist party in China, we see that the Pavlovian methods have been applied systematically and with evidently with extraordinary efficacy. I think there can be no doubt that by the application of these methods a very large army of totally devoted people has been created. The conditioning has been driven in, so to say, by a kind of psychological iontophoresis into the very depths of the people's being, and has got so deep that it's very difficult to ever be rooted

out, and these methods, I think, are a real refinement on the older methods of terror because they combine methods of terror with methods of acceptance that the person who is subjected to a form of terroristic stress but for the purpose of inducing a kind of voluntary quotes acceptance of the state the psychological state in which he has been driven and the state of affairs in which he finds himself.

So there is, as I say, there has been a definite improvement in the, even in the techniques of terrorism. But then we come to the consideration of other techniques, non-terroristic techniques, for inducing consent and inducing people to love their servitude. Here, I don't think I can possibly go into all of them, because I don't know all of them, but I mean I can mention the more obvious methods, which can now be used and are based on recent scientific findings. First of all there are the methods connected with straight suggestion and hypnosis.

I think we know much more about this subject than was known in the past. People of course, always have known about suggestion, and although they didn't know the word 'hypnosis' they certainly practiced it in

various ways. But we have, I think, a much greater knowledge of the subject than in the past, and we can make use of our knowledge in ways, which I think the past was never able to make use of it. For example, one of the things we now know for certain, that there is of course an enormous, I mean this has always been known a very great difference between individuals in regard to their suggestibility. But we now know pretty clearly the sort of statistical structure of a population in regard to its suggestibility. Its very interesting when you look at the findings of different fields, I mean the field of hypnosis, the field of administering placebos, for example, in the field of general suggestion in states of drowsiness or light sleep you will find the same sorts of orders of magnitude continually cropping up.

You'll find for example that the experienced hypnotist will tell one that the number of people, the percentage of people who can be hypnotized with the utmost facility (snaps), just like that, is about 20%, and about a corresponding number at the other end of the scale are very, very difficult or almost impossible to hypnotize. But in between lies a large mass of people who can with more or less difficulty be hypnotized, that they can gradually be if you work hard enough at it be got into the hypnotic state, and in the same way the same sort of figures crop up again, for example in relation to the administration of placebos.

A big experiment was carried out three or four years ago in the general hospital in Boston on post-operative cases where several hundred men and woman suffering comparable kinds of pain after serious operations were allowed to, were given injections whenever they asked for them whenever the pain got bad, and the injections were 50% of the time were of morphine, and 50% of water. And about twenty percent of those who went through the experiment, about 20% of them got just as much relief from the distilled waters as from the morphia. About 20% got no relief from the distilled water, and in-between were those who got some relief or got relief occasionally.

So yet again, we see the same sort of distribution, and similarly in regard to what in BNW I called Hypnopaedia, the sleep teaching, I was talking not long ago to a man who manufactures records which people can listen to in the, during the light part of sleep, I mean these are records for getting rich, for sexual satisfaction (crowd laughs), for confidence in salesmanship and so on, and he said that its very interesting that these are records sold on a money-back basis, and he says there is regularly between 15% and 20% of people who write indignantly saying the records don't work at all, and he sends the money back at once. There are on the other hand, there are over 20% who write enthusiastically saying they are much richer, their sexual life is much better (laughter) etc, etc. And these of course are the dream clients and they buy more of these records.

And in between there are those who don't get much results and they have to have letters written to them saying "Go persist my dear, go on" (laughter) and you will get there, and they generally do get results in the long run.

Well, as I say, on the basis of this, I think we see quite clearly that the human populations can be categorized according to their suggestibility fairly clearly. I suspect very strongly that this twenty percent is the same in all these cases, and I suspect also that it would not be at all difficult to recognize and {garbled} out who are those who are extremely suggestible and who are those extremely unsuggestible and who are those who occupy the intermediate space. Quite clearly, if everybody were extremely unsuggestible organized society would be quite impossible, and if everybody were extremely suggestible then a dictatorship would be absolutely inevitable. I mean it's very fortunate that we have people who are moderately suggestible in the majority and who therefore preserve us from dictatorship but do permit organized society to be formed. But, once given the fact that there are these 20% of highly suggestible people, it becomes quite clear that this is a matter of enormous political importance, for example, any demagogue who is able to get hold of a large number of these 20% of suggestible people and to organize them is really in a position to overthrow any government in any country.

And I mean, I think this after all, we had the most incredible example in recent years by what can be done by efficient methods of suggestion and persuasion in the form of Hitler. Anyone who has read, for example, Bullock's "Life of Hitler", comes forth with this horrified admiration for this infernal genius, who really understood human weaknesses I think almost better than anybody and who exploited them with all the resources then available. I mean he knew everything, for example, he knew intuitively this Pavlovian truth that condition installed in a state of stress or fatigue goes much deeper than conditioning installed at other times. This of course is why all his big speeches were organized at night. He speaks quite frankly, of course, in Mein Kampf, this is done solely because people are tired at night and therefore much less capable of resisting persuasion than they would be during the day. And in all his techniques he was using, he had discovered intuitively and by trial and error a great many of the weaknesses, which we now know about on a sort of scientific way I think much more clearly than he did.

But the fact remains that this differential of suggestibility this susceptibility to hypnosis I do think is something which has to be considered very carefully in relation to any kind of thought about democratic government. If there are 20% of the people who really can be suggested into believing almost anything, then we have to take extremely careful steps into prevent the rise of demagogues who will drive them on into extreme positions then organize them into very, very dangerous armies, private armies which may overthrow the government.

This is, I say, in this field of pure persuasion, I think we do know much more than we did in the past, and obviously we now have mechanisms for multiplying the demagogues voice and image in a quite hallucinatory way, I mean, the TV and radio, Hitler was making enormous use of the radio, he could speak to millions of people simultaneously. This alone creates an enormous gulf between the modern and the ancient demagogue. The ancient demagogue could only appeal to as many people as his voice could reach by yelling at his utmost, but the modern demagogue could touch literally millions at a time,

and of course by the multiplication of his image he can produce this kind of hallucinatory effect which is of enormous hypnotic and suggestive importance.

But then there are the various other methods one can think of which, thank heaven, as yet have not been used, but which obviously could be used. There is for example, the pharmacological method, this is one of the things I talked about in BNW. I invented a hypothetical drug called SOMA, which of course could not exist as it stood there because it was simultaneously a stimulant, a narcotic, and a hallucinogen, which seems unlikely in one substance. But the point is, if you applied several different substances you could get almost all these results even now, and the really interesting things about the new chemical substances, the new mind-changing drugs is this, if you looking back into history its clear that man has always had a hankering after mind changing chemicals, he has always desired to take holidays from himself, but the, and, this is the most extraordinary effect of all that every natural occurring narcotic stimulant, sedative, or hallucinogen, was discovered before the dawn of history, I don't think there is one single one of these naturally occurring ones which modern science has discovered.

Modern science has of course better ways of extracting the active principals of these drugs and of course has discovered numerous ways of synthesizing new substances of extreme power, but the actual discovery of these naturally occurring things was made by primitive man goodness knows how many centuries ago. There is for example, in the underneath the, lake dwellings of the early Neolithic that have been dug up in Switzerland we have found poppy-heads, which looks as though people were already using this most ancient and powerful and dangerous of narcotics, even before the days of the rise of agriculture. So that man was apparently a dope-bag addict before he was a farmer, which is a very curious comment on human nature.

But, the difference, as I say, between the ancient mind-changers, the traditional mind-changers, and the new substances is that they were extremely harmful and the new ones are not. I mean even the permissible mind-changer alcohol is not entirely harmless, as people may have noticed, and I mean the other ones, the non-permissible ones, such as opium and cocaine, opium and its derivatives, are very harmful indeed. They rapidly produce addiction, and in some cases lead at an extraordinary rate to physical degeneration and death.

Whereas these new substances, this is really very extraordinary, that a number of these new mind-changing substances can produce enormous revolutions within the mental side of our being, and yet do almost nothing to the physiological side. You can have an enormous revolution, for example, with LSD-25 or with the newly synthesized drug psilocybin, which is the active principal of the Mexican sacred mushroom. You can have this enormous mental revolution with no more physiological revolution than you would get from drinking two cocktails. And this is a really most extraordinary effect.

And it is of course true that pharmacologists are producing a great many new wonder drugs where the cure is almost worse than the disease. Every year the new edition of medical textbooks contains a longer and longer chapter of what are iatrogenic diseases, that is to say diseases caused by doctors (laughter). And this is quite true, many of the wonder drugs are extremely dangerous. I mean they can produce extraordinary effects, and in critical conditions they should certainly be used, but they should be used with the utmost caution. But there is evidently a whole class of drugs effecting the CNS which can produce enormous changes in sedation in euphoria in energizing the whole mental process without doing any perceptible harm to the human body, and this presents to me the most extraordinary revolution. In the hands of a dictator these substances in one kind or the other could be used with, first of all, complete harmlessness, and the result would be, you can imagine a euphoric that would make people thoroughly happy even in the most abominable circumstances.

I mean these things are possible. This is the extraordinary thing, I mean after all this is even true with the crude old drugs. I mean, a housemate years ago remarked after reading Milton's Paradise Lost, He Says "And beer does more than Milton can to justify God's ways to man" (laughter). And beer is of course, an extremely crude drug compared to these ones. And you can certainly say that some of the psychic energizers and the new hallucinants could do incomparably more than Milton and all the Theologians combined could possibly do to make the terrifying mystery of our existence seem more tolerable than it does. And here I think one has an enormous area in which the ultimate revolution could function very well indeed, an area in which a great deal of control could be used by not through terror, but by making life seem much more enjoyable than it normally does. Enjoyable to the point, where as I said before, Human beings come to love a state of things by which any reasonable and decent human standard they ought not to love and this I think is perfectly possible.

But then, very briefly, let me speak about one of the more recent developments in the sphere of neurology, about the implantation of electrodes in the brain. This of course has been done in the large scale in animals and in a few cases its been done in the cases of the hopelessly insane. And anybody who has watched the behavior of rats with electrodes placed in different centers must come away from this experience with the most extraordinary doubts about what on Earth is in store for us if this is got a hold of by a dictator. I saw not long ago some rats in the {garbled} laboratory at UCLA there were two sets of them, one with electrodes planted in the pleasure center, and the technique was they had a bar which they pressed which turned on a very small current for a short space of time which we had a wire connected with that electrode and which stimulated the pleasure center and was evidently absolutely ecstatic was these rats were pressing the bar 18,000 times a day (laughter). Apparently if you kept them from pressing the bar for a day, they'd press it 36,000 times on the following day and would until they fell down in complete exhaustion (laughter) And they would neither eat, nor be interested in the opposite sex but would just go on pressing this bar {pounds on podium}

Then the most extraordinary rats were those where the electrode was planted halfway between the pleasure and the pain center. The result was a kind of mixture of the most wonderful ecstasy and like being on the rack at the same time. And you would see the rats sort of looking at its bar and sort of saying "To be or not to be that is the question". (Laughter)

Finally it would approach {Pounds on podium} and go back with this awful I mean, the (sounds like Franken-Humanizer Anthropomorphizer), and he would wait some time before pressing the bar again, yet he would always press it again. This was the extraordinary thing.

I noticed in the most recent issue of Scientific American there's a very interesting article on electrodes in the brains of chickens, where the technique is very ingenious, where you sink into their brains a little socket with a screw on it and the electrode can then be screwed deeper and deeper into the brainstem and you can test at any moment according to the depth, which goes at fractions of the mm, what you're stimulating and these creatures are not merely stimulated by wire, they're fitted with a miniature radio receiver which weighs less than an ounce which is attached to them so that they can be communicated with at a distance, I mean they can run about in the barnyard and you could press a button and this particular area of the brain to which the electrode has been screwed down to would be stimulated. You would get this fantastic phenomena, where a sleeping chicken would jump up and run about, or an active chicken would suddenly sit down and go to sleep, or a hen would sit down and act like she's hatching out an egg, or a fighting rooster would go into depression.

The whole picture of the absolute control of the drives is terrifying, and in the few cases in which this has been done with very sick human beings, the effects are evidently very remarkable too, I was talking last summer in England to Grey Walter, who is the most eminent exponent of the EEG technique in England, and he was telling me that he's seen hopeless inmates at asylums with these things in their heads, and these people were suffering from uncontrollable depression, and they had these electrodes inserted into the pleasure center in their brain, however when they felt too bad, they just pressed a button on the battery in their pocket and he said the results were fantastic, the mouth pointing down would suddenly turn up and they'd feel very cheerful and happy. So there again one sees the most extraordinary revolutionary techniques, which are now available to us.

Now, I think what is obviously perfectly clear is that for the present these techniques are not being used except in an experimental way, but I think it is important for us to realize what is happening to make ourselves acquainted with what has already happened, and then use a certain amount of imagination to extrapolate into the future the sort of things that might happen. What might happen if these fantastically powerful techniques were used by unscrupulous people in authority, what on Earth would happen, what sort of society would we get?

And I think it is peculiarly important because as one sees when looking back over history we have allowed in the past all those advances in technology which has profoundly changed our social and individual life to take us by surprise, I mean it seems to me that it was during the late 18 century early 19th century when the new machines were making possible the factory situation. It was not beyond the wit of man to see what was happening and project into the future and maybe forestall the really dreadful consequences which plagued England and most of western Europe and this country for sixty or seventy years, and the horrible abuses of the factory system and if a certain amount of forethought had been devoted to the problem at that time and if people had first of all found out what was happening and then used their imagination to see what might happen, and then had gone on to work out the means by which the worst applications of the techniques would not take place, well then I think western humanity might have been spared about three generations of utter misery which had been imposed on the poor at that time.

And the same way with various technological advances now, I mean we need to think about the problems with automation and more profoundly the problems, which may arise with these new techniques, which may contribute to this ultimate revolution. Our business is to be aware of what is happening, and then to use our imagination to see what might happen, how this might be abused, and then if possible to see that the enormous powers which we now possess thanks to these scientific and technological advances to be used for the benefit of human beings and not for their degradation. Thank You.

ALDOUS HUXLEY SPEECH edited

The Ultimate Revolution

March 20, 1962

Berkeley Language Center

Moderator: Aldous Huxley, a renowned Essayist and Novelist who during the spring semester is residing at the university in his capacity of a Ford research professor. Mr. Huxley has recently returned from a conference at the Institute for the Study of Democratic Institutions in Santa Barbara where the discussion focused on the development of new techniques by which to control and direct human behavior.

Traditionally it has been possible to suppress individual freedom but through the application of physical coercion through the appeal of ideologies through the manipulation of man's physical and social

environment and more recently through the techniques, the cruder techniques of psychological conditioning.

The Ultimate Revolution, about which Mr. Huxley will speak today, concerns itself with the development of new behavioral controls, which operate directly upon the psycho-physiological organisms of man. That is the capacity to replace external constraint by internal compulsions.

As those of us who are familiar with Mr. Huxley's works will know, this is a subject of which he has been concerned for quite a period of time. Mr. Huxley will make a presentation of approximately half an hour followed by some brief discussions and questions by the two panelists sitting to my left, Mrs. Lillian {garbled} and Mr. John Post. Now Mr. Huxley

Huxley: Thank You. First of all, the, I'd like to say, that the conference at Santa Barbara was not directly concerned with the control of the mind. That was a conference, there have been two of them now, at the University of California Medical Center in San Francisco, one this year which I didn't attend, and one two years ago where there was a considerable discussion on this subject. At Santa Barbara we were talking about technology in general and the effects it's likely to have on society and the problems related to technological transplanting of technology into underdeveloped countries.

Well now in regard to this problem of the ultimate revolution and this has been very well summed up by the moderator. In the past we can say that all revolutions have essentially aimed at changing the environment in order to change the individual. I mean there's been the political revolution, the economic revolution. In the time of the reformation, the religious revolution. All these aimed, as I say not directly at the human being, but at his surroundings. So that by modifying the surroundings you did achieve, did one remove the effect of the human being.

Today we are faced, I think, with the approach of what may be called the ultimate revolution, the final revolution, where man can act directly on the mind-body of his fellows. Well needless to say some kind of direct action on human mind-bodies has been going on since the beginning of time. But this has generally been of a violent nature. The Techniques of terrorism have been known from time immemorial and people have employed them with more or less ingenuity sometimes with the utmost cruelty, sometimes with a good deal of skill acquired by a process of trial and error finding out what the best ways of using torture, imprisonment, constraints of various kinds.

But, as, I think it was Thomas Hardy said many years ago, "you can do everything with bayonets except sit on them." If you are going to control any population for any length of time, you must have some measure of consent, it's exceedingly difficult to see how pure terrorism can function indefinitely. It can

function for a fairly long time, but I think sooner or later you have to bring in an element of persuasion an element of getting people to consent to what is happening to them.

It seems to me that the nature of the ultimate revolution with which we are now faced is precisely this:

That we are in process of developing a whole series of techniques which will enable the controlling oligarchy who have always existed and presumably will always exist to get people actually to love their servitude.

This is the, it seems to me, the ultimate in malevolent revolutions shall we say, and this is a problem which has interested me for many years and about which I wrote thirty years ago, a fable, "Brave New World," which is essentially the account of a society making use of all the devices at that time available and some of the devices which I imagined to be possible making use of them in order to, first of all, to standardize the population, to iron out inconvenient human differences, to create so to say, mass produced models of human beings arranged in some kind of a scientific caste system and since then, I have continued to be extremely interested in this problem and I have noticed with increasing dismay that a number of the predictions which were purely fantastic when I made them thirty years ago have come true or seem in process of coming true.

A number of techniques about which I talked seem to be here already. And that there seems to be a general movement in the direction of this kind of ultimate revolution, this method of control by which a people can be made to enjoy a state of affairs by which by any decent standard they ought not to enjoy. This, the enjoyment of servitude.

Well this process is, as I say, has gone on for over the years, and I have become more and more interested in what is happening.

And here I would like briefly to compare the parable of "Brave New World" with another parable which was put forth more recently in George Orwell's book, "1984". Orwell wrote his book between, I think between 45 and 48 at the time when the Stalinist terror regime was still in Full swing and just after the collapse of the Hitlerian terror regime. And his book which I admire greatly, it's a book of very great talent and extraordinary ingenuity, shows, so to say, a projection into the future of the immediate past, of what for him was the immediate past, and the immediate present, it was a projection into the future of a society where control was exercised wholly by terrorism and violent attacks upon the mind-body of individuals.

Whereas my own book which was written in 1932 when there was only a mild dictatorship in the form of Mussolini in existence, was not overshadowed by the idea of terrorism, and I was therefore free in a way in which Orwell was not free, to think about these other methods of control, these non-violent methods and I'm inclined to think that the scientific dictatorships of the future, and I think there are going to be scientific dictatorships in many parts of the world, will be probably a good deal nearer to the brave new world pattern than to the 1984 pattern, they will be a good deal nearer not because of any humanitarian qualms of the scientific dictators but simply because the brave new world pattern is probably a good deal more efficient than the other.

That if you can get people to consent to the state of affairs in which they're living. The state of servitude the state of being, having their differences ironed out, and being made amenable to mass production methods on the social level, if you can do this, then you have, you are likely, to have a much more stable a much more lasting society.

Much more easily controllable society than you would if you were relying wholly on clubs and firing squads and concentration camps.

So that my own feeling is that the 1984 picture was tinged of course by the immediate past and present in which Orwell was living, but the past and present of those years does not represent, I feel, the likely trend of what is going to happen, needless to say we shall never get rid of terrorism, it will always find its way to the surface.

But I think that insofar as dictators become more and more scientific, more and more concerned with the technically perfect, perfectly running society, they will be more and more interested in the kind of techniques which I imagined and described from existing realities in Brave New World. So that, it seems to me then, that this ultimate revolution is not really very far away, that we, already a number of techniques for bringing about this kind of control are here, and it remains to be seen when and where and by whom they will first be applied in any large scale.

And first let me talk about the, a little bit about the, improvement even in the techniques of terrorism. I think there have been improvements. Pavlov after all made some extremely profound observations both on animals and on human beings. And he found among other things that conditioning techniques applied to animals or humans in a state either of psychological or physical stress sank in so to say, very deeply into the mind-body of the creature, and were extremely difficult to get rid of. That they seemed to be embedded more deeply than other forms of conditioning.

And this of course, this fact was discovered empirically in the past. People did make use of many of these techniques, but the difference between the old empirical intuitive methods and our own methods is the difference between the, a sort of, hit and miss craftsman's point of view and the genuinely scientific point of view. I think there is a real difference between ourselves and say the inquisitors of the 16th century. We know much more precisely what we are doing, than they knew and we can extend because of our theoretical knowledge, we can extend what we are doing over a wider area with a greater assurance of being producing something which really works.

In this context I would like to mention the extremely interesting chapters in Dr. William Sergeants' "Battle for the Mind" where he points out how intuitively some of the great religious teachers/leaders of the past have hit on the Pavlovian method, he speaks specifically of Wesley's method of producing conversions by which essentially based upon the technique of heightening psychological stress to the limit by talking about hellfire and so making people extremely vulnerable to suggestion and then suddenly releasing this stress by offering hopes of heaven and this is a very interesting chapter of showing how completely on purely intuitive and empirical grounds a skilled natural psychologist, as Wesley was, could discover these Pavlovian methods.

Well, as I say, we now know the reason why these techniques worked and there's no doubt at all that we can if we want to, carry them much further than was possible in the past. And of course in the history of, recent history of brainwashing, both as applied to prisoners of war and to the lower personnel within the communist party in China, we see that the Pavlovian methods have been applied systematically and with evidently with extraordinary efficacy. I mean I think there can be no doubt that by the application of these methods a very large army of totally devoted people has been created. The conditioning has been driven in, so to say, by a kind of psychological iontophoresis into the very

depths of the people's being, and has got so deep that it's very difficult to ever be rooted out, and these methods, I think, are a real refinement on the older methods of terror because they combine methods of terror with methods of acceptance that the person who is subjected to a form of terroristic stress but for the purpose of inducing a kind of voluntary "acceptance of the state the psychological state" in which he has been driven and the state of affairs in which he finds himself.

So there is, as I say, there has been a definite improvement shall we say even in the techniques of terrorism. But then we come to the consideration of other techniques of non-terroristic techniques, for inducing consent and inducing people to love their servitude. Here, I don't think I can possibly go into all of them, because I don't know all of them, but I mean I can mention a few of the more obvious methods, which can now be used and which are based on recent scientific findings. First of all there are the methods connected with straight suggestion and hypnosis.

I think we know much more about this subject than was known in the past. People of course, always have known about suggestion, and although they didn't know the word 'hypnosis' they certainly practiced it in various ways. But we have, I think, a much greater knowledge of the subject than in the past, and we can make use of our knowledge in ways, which I think the past was probably never able to make use of it.

For example, one of the things we now know for certain is that there is of course an enormous, I mean this has always been known a very great difference between individuals in regard to their suggestibility. But we now I think know pretty clearly the sort of statistical structure of a population in regard to its suggestibility. It's very interesting when you look at the findings in different fields. I mean the field of hypnosis, the field of administering placebos, for example, in the field of general suggestion in states of drowsiness or light sleep you will find the same sorts of orders of magnitude continually cropping up.

You'll find for example that the experienced hypnotist will tell one that the number of people, the percentage of people who can be hypnotized with the utmost facility just like that is about 20%, and about a corresponding number at the other end of the scale are very, very difficult or almost impossible to hypnotize. But in between lies a large mass of people who can with more or less difficulty be hypnotized, that they can gradually be if you work hard enough at it be got into the hypnotic state, and in the same way the same sort of figures crop up again, for example in relation to the administration of placebos.

A big experiment was carried out three or four years ago in the General Hospital in Boston on post-operative cases where several hundred men and woman suffering comparable kinds of pain after serious operations were allowed to, were given injections whenever they asked for them whenever the pain got bad, and the injections were 50% of the time were of morphine, and 50% of distilled water. And about twenty percent of those who went through the experiment, about 20% of them got just as much relief from the distilled waters as from the morphine. About 20% got no relief from the distilled water, and in-between were those who got some relief or got relief occasionally.

So yet again, we see the same sort of distribution, and similarly with regard to what in Brave New World I called Hypnopaedia which is the sleep teaching, I was talking not long ago to a man who manufactures records which people can listen to in the, during the light part of sleep, I mean these are records for getting rich, for sexual satisfaction (crowd laughs), for confidence in salesmanship and so on, and he said that its very interesting that these are records sold on a money-back basis, and he says there is regularly between 15% and 20% of people who write indignantly saying the records don't work at all, and he sends the money back at once. There are on the other hand, there are over 20% who write enthusiastically saying they are much richer, their sexual life is much better (laughter) etc, etc. And these of course are the dream clients and they buy more of these records. And in between there are those who complain they're not getting much results and they have to have letters written to them saying "Go

persist my dear, go on" (laughter) and you will get there, and they generally do get results in the long run.

Well, as I say, on the basis of this, I think we see quite clearly that the human populations can be categorized according to their suggestibility fairly clearly,. I suspect very strongly that this twenty percent is the same in all these cases, and I suspect also that it would not be at all difficult to recognize and {garbled} out who are those who are extremely suggestible and who are those extremely unsuggestible and who are those who occupy the intermediate space. Quite clearly, if everybody were extremely unsuggestible organized society would be quite impossible, and if everybody were extremely suggestible then a dictatorship would be absolutely inevitable.

I mean it's very fortunate that we have people who are moderately suggestible in the majority and who therefore preserve us from dictatorship but do permit organized society to be formed. But, once given the fact that there are these 20% of highly suggestible people, it becomes quite clear that this is a matter of enormous political importance, for example, any demagogue who is able to get hold of a large number of these 20% of suggestible people and to organize them is really in a position to overthrow any government in any country.

And I mean, I think this after all, we had the most incredible example in recent years by what can be done by efficient methods of suggestion and persuasion in the form of Hitler. Anyone who has read, for example, Alan Bullock's Life of Hitler, comes forth with this horrified admiration for this infernal genius, who really understood human weaknesses I think almost better than anybody and who exploited them with all the resources then available. I mean he knew everything, for example, he knew intuitively this Pavlovian truth that condition installed in a state of stress or fatigue goes much deeper than conditioning installed at other times. This is why all his big speeches were organized at night. He speaks quite frankly, of course, in Mein Kampf, this is done solely because people are tired at night and therefore much less capable of resisting persuasion than they would be during the day. And in all his techniques he was using, he had discovered intuitively and by trial and error a great many of the weaknesses, which we now know about on a sort of scientific way I think much more clearly than he did.

But the fact remains that this differential of suggestibility this susceptibility to hypnosis I do think is something which has to be considered very carefully in relation to any kind of thought about democratic government . I mean if there are 20% of the people who can really be suggested into believing almost anything, then we have to take extremely careful steps to prevent the rise of demagogues who will drive them on into extreme positions then organize them into very, very dangerous armies, private armies which may overthrow the government.

This is, I say, in this field of pure persuasion, I think we do know much more than we did in the past, and obviously we now have mechanisms for multiplying the demagogues voice and image in a quite hallucinatory way, I mean, the TV and radio, Hitler was making enormous use of the radio, he could speak to millions of people simultaneously. This alone creates an enormous gulf between the modern and the ancient demagogue. The ancient demagogue could only appeal to as many people as his voice could reach by yelling at his utmost, but the modern demagogue could touch literally millions at a time, and of course by the multiplication of his image he can produce this kind of hallucinatory

effect which is of enormous hypnotic and suggestive importance.

But then there are the various other methods one can think of which, thank heaven, as yet have not been used, but which obviously could be used. There is for example, the pharmacological method, this is one of the things I talked about in Brave New World. I invented a hypothetical drug called SOMA, which of course could not exist as it stood there because it was simultaneously a stimulant, a narcotic, and a hallucinogen, which seems unlikely in one substance. But the point is, if you applied several different substances you could get almost all these results even now, and the really interesting things about the new chemical substances, the new mind-changing drugs is this, if you looking back into history its clear that man has always had a hankering after mind changing chemicals, he has always desired to take holidays from himself, but the, and, this is the most extraordinary effect of all that every natural occurring narcotic stimulant, sedative, or hallucinogen, was discovered even before the dawn of history. I don't think there is one single one of these naturally occurring ones which modern science has discovered.

Modern science has of course better ways of extracting the active principals from these drugs and of course has discovered numerous ways of synthesizing new substances of extreme power, but the actual discovery of these naturally occurring things was made by primitive man goodness knows how many centuries ago. There is for example, in the underneath the, lake dwellings of the early Neolithic lake dwellings which have been dug up in Switzerland we have found poppy-heads, which looks as though people were already using this most ancient and powerful and most dangerous of narcotics, even before the days of the rise of agriculture. So that man was apparently a dope-bag addict before he was a farmer, which is a very curious comment on human nature.

But, the difference, as I say, between the ancient mind-changers, the traditional mind-changers, and these new substances is that they were extremely harmful and the new ones are not. I mean even the permissible mind-changer alcohol is not entirely harmless, as people may have noticed, and the other ones, the non-permissible ones, such as opium and cocaine, opium and its derivatives, are very harmful indeed. They rapidly produce addiction, and in some cases lead at an extraordinary rate to physical degeneration and death.

Whereas these new substances, this is really very extraordinary, that a number of these new mind-changing substances can produce enormous revolutions within the mental side of our being, and yet do almost nothing to the physiological side. You can have an enormous revolution, for example, with LSD-25 or with the newly synthesized drug psilocybin, which is the active principal of the Mexican sacred mushroom. You can have this enormous mental revolution with no more physiological revolution than you would get from drinking two cocktails. And this is a really most extraordinary effect.

And it is of course true that pharmacologists are producing a great many wonder drugs where the cure is almost worse than the disease. Every year the new edition of medical textbooks contains a longer and longer chapter of what are iatrogenic diseases, that is to say diseases caused by doctors (laughter} And this is quite true, many of the wonder drugs are extremely dangerous. I mean they can produce extraordinary effects, and in critical conditions they should certainly be used, but they should be used with the utmost caution. But there is evidently a whole class of drugs effecting the central nervous system which can produce enormous changes in sedation in euphoria in energizing the whole mental process without doing any perceptible harm to the human body, and this presents to me the most extraordinary revolution. In the hands of a dictator these substances in one kind or the other could be used with, first of all, complete harmlessness, and the result would be, you can imagine as euphoric that would make people thoroughly happy even in the most abominable circumstances.

I mean these things are possible. This is the extraordinary thing, I mean after all this is even true with the crude old drugs. I mean, a housemate years ago remarked after reading Milton's Paradise Lost, He Says "And beer does more than Milton can to justify God's ways to man" (laughter). And beer is of course, an extremely crude drug compared to these ones. And you can certainly say that some of the psychic energizers and the new hallucinants could do incomparably more than Milton and all the

Theologians combined could possibly do to make the terrifying mystery of our existence seem more tolerable than it does.

And here I think one has an enormous area in which the ultimate revolution could function very well indeed, an area in which a great deal of control could be used by not through terror, but by making life seem much more enjoyable than it normally does. Enjoyable to the point, where as I said before, Human beings come to love a state of things by which any reasonable and decent human standard they ought not to love and this I think is perfectly possible.

But then, very briefly, let me speak about one of the more recent developments in the sphere of neurology, about the implantation of electrodes in the brain. This has been done in the large scale in animals and in a few cases its been done in the cases of the hopelessly insane. And anybody who has watched the behavior of rats with electrodes placed in different centers must come away from this

experience with the most extraordinary doubts about what on Earth is in store for us if this is got a hold of by a dictator.

I saw not long ago some rats in the {garbled} laboratory at UCLA there were two sets of them, one with electrodes planted in the pleasure center, and the technique was they had a bar which they pressed which turned on a very small current for a short space of time which had a wire connected with that electrode and which stimulated the pleasure center and was evidently absolutely ecstatic as these rats were pressing the bar 18,000 times a day (laughter). Apparently if you kept them from pressing the bar for a day, they'd press the bar 36,000 times on the following day and would until they fell down in complete exhaustion (laughter) And they would neither eat, nor be interested in the opposite sex but would just go on pressing this bar {pounds on podium}

Then the most extraordinary rats were those where the electrode was planted halfway between the pleasure and the pain center where evidently the result was a kind of mixture of the most wonderful ecstasy and like being on the rack at the same time. And you would see the rats sort of looking at its bar and sort of saying "To be or not to be that is the question". (Laughter) Finally it would approach {Pounds on podium} and go back with this awful I mean, the (sounds like frankly humanizer anthropomorphizer), and he would wait some time before pressing the bar again, yet he would always press it again. This was the extraordinary thing.

I noticed in the most recent issue of Scientific American there's a very interesting article on electrodes in the brains of chickens, where the technique is very ingenious, where you sink into their brains a little socket with a screw on it and the electrode can then be screwed deeper and deeper into the brainstem and you can test at any moment according to the depth, which goes in fractions of the what you're stimulating and these creatures are not merely stimulated by wire, they're fitted with a miniaturized radio receiver which weighs less than an ounce which is attached to them so that they can be communicated with at a distance, I mean they can run about in the barnyard and you could press a button and this particular area of the brain to which the electrode has been screwed down to would be stimulated. You would get this fantastic phenomena, where a sleeping chicken would suddenly get up and rush about, or an active chicken would suddenly sit down and go to sleep, or a hen would suddenly start sitting as though it were hatching out an egg, or a rooster would start fighting and would suddenly go into a state of extreme depression.

The whole picture of the absolute control of the drive is terrifying, and in the few cases in which this has been done with very sick human beings, the effects are evidently very remarkable too. I was talking last summer in England to Grey Walter, who is the most eminent exponent of the EEG technique in England, and he was telling me that he's seen hopeless inmates at asylums with these things in their heads, and these people were suffering from uncontrollable depression, and they had the electrodes inserted into

something resembling evidently the pleasure center in their brain. Anyhow, when they felt too bad, they just pressed a button on the battery in their pocket and he said the results were fantastic, the mouth pointing down would suddenly turn up and they'd feel I don't know how long at the time very cheerful and happy. So here again one sees the most extraordinary revolutionary techniques, which are now available to us.

Now, I think what is obviously perfectly clear is that for the present these techniques are not being used except in an experimental way, but I think it is important for us to realize what is happening to make ourselves acquainted with what has already happened, and then use a certain amount of imagination to extrapolate into the future the sort of things that might happen. I mean what might happen if these fantastically powerful techniques were used by unscrupulous people in authority. What on Earth would happen, what sort of society would we get?

And I think it is peculiarly important because as one sees when looking back over history we have allowed in the past all those advances in technology which has profoundly changed our social and individual life we've allowed it to take us by surprise. I mean it seems to me that it was during the late 18th century early 19th century when the new machines were making possible the factory system.

It was not beyond the wit of man to look at what was happening and project into the future and maybe to forestall the really dreadful consequences which plagued England and most of western Europe and most of this country for about fifty or sixty years, and the horrible abuses of the factory system and if a certain amount of forethought had been devoted to the problem at that time and if people had first of all found out what was happening and then used their imagination to see what might happen, and then had gone on to work out the means by which the worst applications of the new techniques would not take place and then I think western humanity might have been spared about three generations of utter misery which had been imposed on the poor at that time.

And the same way with various technological advances now, I mean we need to start think very, very hard about the problems with automation and again I think we have to think even more profoundly about the problems, which may arise in relation to these new techniques, which may contribute to this ultimate revolution. Our business is to first of all to be aware of what is happening, and then to use our imaginations to see what might happen, how this might be abused, and then if possible to see that the enormous powers which we now possess thanks to these scientific and technological advances shall be used for the benefit of human beings and not for their ultimate degradation.

Thank You

Alan: Well, you've listened to one of the men who were put out by the Tavistock Institute and the big universities of England to promote ideas of a "form of happiness" as they called it. The disguise of happiness for humanity by the use of drugs, chemical means, and even electronic brain stimulation.

When he talks about the poor suffering et cetera, the people, the masses, you've got to understand this man was brought up amongst elitist circles who see themselves as THE GOOD SHEPHERDS, the more EVOLVED creatures living over the lesser of all of the masses in a not too unfriendly fashion. That's how it appears to them. That's how they rationalize it basically.

When he's talking about to end misery and suffering, it's kind of like a farmer looking at his flock of sheep who are upset over something. It's the same sort of way. He's not really looking at individuals in personal distress over something that they really should perhaps be concerned about. He's rather looking at ways to keep the placid and happy and that will solve everyone's problems, the controllers or the shepherds and the masses if you can't think and worry about something then you don't have to do any worrying. You're incapable of worrying in fact if you're brain has been all fogged up with chemicals and you're being CONTROLLED BY A SMALL ELITE.

He doesn't see anything wrong with this. The big controllers and he was one of many of course who were put out there all from the SAME SOURCE all with the SAME VISION of a future which would end all war, all conflict by standardizing a mass mind set. The Borg mentality you might say. That was their solution to everything and I guess they're right in that sense. They will have no more problems from the little boys at the bottom if each little boy and girl has no mind of their own to use.

It's up to you to take this information. Analyze it. Study the time period it was written in by the institutions that it came from, by the big university programs funded again by the big foundations to do intense study and research into human behavior. Basically mass human behavior. Mass psychology and you'll get some frightening answers as to what they dreamed up and then you'll see that what they dreamed up has been implemented into your own life.

People are chasing all kinds of things today which are conjured up by communications industries and media and entertainment. They're chasing phantoms you might say. Phantoms in the air, forms created purely out of imagination with cunningness of course, using archetypal type symbolism which everyone reacts to.

A good example is the reptilian agenda. It sold lots of books, started really with a series on television called "V," a well funded series about these creatures and UFOs of course coming down to Earth and under their partly human skin they're actually reptile people who eat mice and rats and things.

That prepared the ground work. As Albert Pike said, "we always lay the foundation first and then build on it."

Out eventually comes another man with his own interpretation of the Sumerian tablets. A unique interpretation that's kind of laughed at by politer circles who have done more research than he has and who have no spin to take and then it's built upon by other authors put out from the same sources who then build on it.

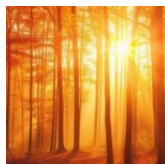
But the foundation is faulty. It's the "V" you see. If you understand what the "V" symbol actually means you start to understand why they call things these particular names. The "V" series came first, put the foundation there of possibility thinking. Out comes the unique interpretation to build on it, then come the authors with repetition, repetition, repetition. They call that a form of psychic driving as they used in MKUltra, and of course they seem to think it's real by the much speaking as they say. The more they say it the more they become real.

Huxley himself talks about the use of repetition to get things across, as did Lord Bertrand Russell on "The Impact of Science on Society." Repetition and repetition without basis you see gets the message across no matter how fantastic it is.

So ponder this. That is all for now. Good night and may your God go with you.

October 20, 2025 at 8:28 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#119**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

"DRIVING MS. EFFIE": A CONVERSATION WITH MS. EFFIE FROM LOUISIANA A LIVING HISTORY: THE REAL ONE WITH ALAN WATT

Effie: What would you like to talk about?

Alan: Just talk about when, say, you were young, the difference starting off when you were young.

Effie: Well, I was thinking about that. You could approach it from different angles and one I was thinking like I said that the thing that I always could get more concise out of it is the continuity not hearing one story, reading one subject but I was thinking about—let's see. I forgot the word. Enticement. In 75 years, you went from government enticement to government slavery and I saw some of it. You didn't have to – I don't have to make a story, nor do I have to dramatize it. It's right there and it all started – well, it didn't – rain don't come in the middle of a sunshiny day and so it started the time when my grandfather around the 18th Century when he had to go out and leave his spring crop and then he had to go out and work at his old job as a tugboat captain to get hard money to pay taxes. That was the beginning and luckily my grandmother was strong enough and willing enough to finish the plowing.

Alan: It was on the Mississippi?

Effie: No. They lived about 50 miles from here and they had bought a place and they were independent, really independent, and so that was the first crack of breeching in taxes.

Alan: When do you think that happened?

Effie: Well, I know the time and everything, it had to be around the last of the 18th Century because evidently they had moved there and the children were small, because they had as everybody else they had a large family and boys. It had to be and I would say about 30 or 40 miles from where I am right now. And then my dad had to pay a poll tax before he could vote.

Alan: A poll tax.

Effie: How would you call it? The law was moving in. No substitute for the law to get things moving and so then about that time – about my time was when they pulled off the Big Depression and the great what would you call him, the Pied Piper, Franklin and Eleanor Roosevelt. I mean Roosevelt.

Alan: A miracle man, hey?

Effie: Yes, the Pied Piper and that's when it really was uncertain. They had started that transition from independent country living to renting a home and working in the city and so they was caught with their britches down so to speak and then you saw how things happened. He started buying them with their own money.

Alan: Their own money, yes. First they knock the banks down and then they come in with the solutions.

Effie: One of those coincidences that all the – they wasn't so bold yet to take all the state rights away, but they connived around where they got all the governors, every governor. They had to be complete to permit them to close the banks. He didn't have that power and he didn't have the nerve to do it but he had compliance.

Alan: Yes, and it's pretty obvious, too, to anybody that's studied history, that he just didn't move in and make up the plan as he was going along. It was a massive, multifaceted plan, an agenda, which suddenly went into motion.

Effie: Well, I've read and I can see he couldn't have even conceived of all those plans in the first hundred days and it's said that between the time that he was elected till he was declared president, he stayed at the Hudson Valley Home and there was cars coming and going and it was the busiest place you ever did see, so you can imagine what went on with the completion of the plans; and then like I said, taking the gold away from the people.

Alan: Yes. Making a law.

Effie: Yes, and that was it and from then on the people were willing and mesmerized. I don't what other way you could say it. But anyway, one thing I would like to say that impressed me a lot when the first year or two I went to school we walked – my older sister and I had to walk about a mile and a half or two miles to school. We had to wade and we had to take our shoes off to wade the creek and there was another one if the water was high, but anyway you can imagine how – and you know I can't understand it, Alan. My mother told me that in the 1920's it turned cold and it stayed cold. I'm not talking about cold in the north. I'm talking about southern cold. It stayed cold she said all winter and so it was cold. I mean that bitter damp cold wind and so we had a place we met the school bus and it was just a graded up road. It was dirt road, just graded up. You know what I mean and there was this colored man. He invited us into his house to warm our feet and warm ourselves and he was thoughtful enough to watch for the school bus so we could stay in there and you know I thought of him later. He had been cold so he knew how you felt and you were fellow human beings. Well, I was about 15 years old when I went to the first Pathe movie news and I saw this Pied Piper in person on this news and he was laid back in his big touring car and his Panama hat cocked to the jannie – because he was the happy Morgan you know and with a big cigarette holder and a cigarette cocked up in his mouth and you know what struck me? That man would never know how it felt to be hungry or cold or scared.

Alan: That's right. Or care, as long as it was someone else.

Effie: That was the important thing. But then, like I said, they started – he told them to spend themselves into prosperity.

Alan: That's right. Put yourself into debt and into prosperity. Double speak, yes.

Effie: You see part of the problem was overproduction of farm products and under priced market. That was one of the leading things that had the country people dissatisfied and the more they produced the cheaper their products got and the higher the manufacturing. They were pouring out milk and Roosevelt sent barges of bacon and ham down the Mississippi River and dumped in the ocean, when some people in the south and myself included, maybe it would be six months before you even tasted a piece of meat.

Alan: Yes, just to keep the prices up.

Effie: Yes, and then along with the Pathe News, I saw this mount of potatoes about two stories higher or bigger, a mountain. They had poured coal oil on it so you couldn't eat it. And what I could never understand why people ever, was it desperation, ignorance or what, that made them follow that creep. I don't know.

Alan: It's the same con game with the European Union because under the Union all foodstuffs that are traded are put into what they call the mountain, like a butter mountain or sugar mountain or whatever else, and they dump the excess at sea to keep the prices up. That's an old trick that's still being used. Isn't that something?

Effie: And the thing that I couldn't understand when I was a child was few people that had a car later on in '35 or '36. No, it was later than that, but somewhere along in there. They put a \$3.00 tax on all cars, license. It was the beginning and then at that time when your parents decided that it was necessary or you were old enough they taught you to drive. Well, you were as sinless as a little baby but the next day you found out there was a law that said YOU HAD TO HAVE A DRIVER'S LICENSE. Or I guess you were breaking the law and it wasn't the license that was given to you. YOU HAD TO PAY FOR IT. And not only it wasn't but one license, it was subject to a certain time limit and every time you renewed it, it went up, but YOU NEVER DID GET THE TITLE TO THAT CAR EVEN AFTER YOU PAID FOR IT. In Baton Rouge you got a certificate. I couldn't but figure out why didn't they have the certificate and you had the title. And it made you wonder a little further when they decided that maybe you should pay for insurance to protect that car. Protect it for who, I don't know. You can imagine yourself.

Alan: I think the insurance was voluntary to start with.

Effie: It wasn't here.

Alan: In Canada I think it was. That's how them in.

Effie: Oh, I don't mean that somebody might have – a rare person that had money, but this land was poor and a hard dollar was something and I remember one time and I don't think a beautiful red potato is a thing of beauty. I mean perfect potatoes and my father saying we couldn't even sell a sack of potatoes of hundreds of pounds for a dollar.

Alan: Really.

Effie: And only hard money that you had and that's what I mean, hard money that was negotiable. Not bartering. You either sold eggs to the grocery man to get a little something. Maybe some flour or salt or something like that and you could cut wood. A cord of wood was \$3.00 split and sit there. They did come and pick it up and that was about the only money that you had and then of course they started with the PWA and when I think of FEMA with their trailers reminds me of the impactability the government hadn't learned in 75 years anything; and if you wanted and you went with your hat in your hand and humbled yourself enough, you could get a royal toilet. Oh, it was the latest style and it was made of new lumber instead of that lumber being given to you to maybe prop up your old shack with. No. It had to be built and also it had a batten so that the cracks later on would be sure and it was four-square and six-feet deep and I tell you it even had a vent, not a vent of metal but of one by fours and it had a nice little cap on top of it. And you couldn't get it in a one-seater. You had to get it in a two-seater and there was very few people that would go get something like that. Of course they wasn't going to beg or feel like they was—

Alan: Something for nothing.

Effie: Yes, and not only that. That's what they made you feel like and so there wasn't too many and there was really a sense of wonder. I'll tell you, can you imagine one of those perennial palaces besides an old rundown shack?

Alan: That's right. That sounds the sort of thing they'd do.

Effie: That's bureaucrats for you.

Alan: Well, toilets are very important to bureaucrats. Toilets are very important to them you see.

Effie: Oh yes, I know. I found that out later. Anyway, and that was something that I couldn't understand. Two things that puzzled me. How that if you paid money and got a license you wasn't outside the law and then the idea of different things they made you do and you know one of them – I hope I'm not talking too much–

Alan: On you go.

Effie: You can always erase it out or something, but anyway there was this fellow that dearly wanted education and you know it was the most degrading thing what they did. They did have a few road machines. They took that out and they put you to work with a pick and a shovel.

Alan: What was it they called that? That make-work project?

Effie: That was PWA. Then they had one called the WPA and like I said they had so many alphabet and they had them coming at you till sometimes that's all you heard was alphabet. The CCC, the AAA, the NRA, and nobody, even a genius couldn't have thought all that stuff up in that little time.

Alan: That's right. Isn't it so coincidental that FDR's wife was off visiting the Soviets because she admired their system so much because in the Soviet system they never had anybody unemployed because you couldn't eat if you were unemployed, so technically everybody was employed, even if it was all just make-work projects. Here's FDR doing the same thing on the other side of the world, exact same thing, making a peoples army, a workers army, and giving them military uniforms to get them all used to wearing it all and being in the military style in time for World War II coming up.

Effie: Sure, the CC's boys. Civilian Conservation Corps. They went out instead of building something they went out in the national forest and built camps and roads leading nowhere. Typical bureaucracy.

Alan: Roads going nowhere.

Effie: They did give them a little money. I think – I don't even know what it was, but they could keep about a third of it for their personal and the rest of it was sent home, which was a God-send, and that was in those times. Anyway, they did do one thing I don't know about accident. All the country folks knew how to can, but they had an economic place and the reason the women folks went there was because if you went there with products, produce, you could – they would give you and process a jar of food for you, but you had to give them so much a percentage, but you did have a right to the jars and we had those jars for many a year.

Alan: Was that a local community center type thing?

Effie: That was places like we went to the Parrish seat, but they built canning centers and instructors there. That was the only thing that was sensible. Also, the money as usual was given to the cities and where we lived was not far and we were living on my grandmother's place. At the time the money was given to the lawyers and the merchants and the county seats.

Alan: Always, yes.

Effie: And they distributed it and so the only thing that I ever heard them talk about, the grown folks, was you've got a few rotten eggs and maybe some meat that my dad couldn't eat.

Alan: That's the charity trickle down theory. At the top it clanks and jingles. At the bottom you hear this dull scraping sound. That's all that's left after the big boys have pocketed it.

Effie: They did have relief stations and my brother went there one time and we lived in a little rolling hill and he went to see if he could get a sack of flour. One of the greatest events of my life after watching all day, I saw him coming across the top of the hill with a sack of flour on his back. That was real imperative. I guarantee it was the difference between maybe having a biscuit or two or homemade bread or eating cornbread. So it made a lot of difference and like I said you didn't actually ever starve but you sure never was over full, I guarantee you, and if we hadn't of been fortunate enough to come back to the country and live with my grandmother – well, in fact there was my uncle and his wife, my grandmother and my dad and three children, my brother he slept out in the barn and so my aunt helped us a little until you got a crop started. That was before they started giving you a little something if you went down there with your hat in your hand and begged all day. I never could understand how you manage to make people feel so ashamed for something that they wasn't at fault.

Alan: You know that's the sad part about human nature.

Effie: Yes, that's the sad part. All the depression years and it wasn't us. It was all the people. I saw shame and bewilderment in the people's faces.

Alan: Because they didn't understand any of it. They had no say in the money situation, who handled it at the top, the country's finances, all that bogus nonsense of magic acts that they do at the very top and that was the thing. You just pull the rug out and you leave them all bewildered wondering what they can do to get it back on track you know.

Effie: You see, as long as you were on the farm you were independent, but the minute you go to town with wages that couldn't hardly make ends meet, well, the minute you quit paying nobody had a home. When you didn't have rent, that was it. Out you went and I've often thought what happened to the people that didn't have family to come home to and had to stay in the city. Well, I know a little glimpse of it was my older sister went to New Orleans – was fortunate enough that her boss was a manager of a dime store down there and she helped with the children and she said that at night there would be people with well-to-do – I mean middle class people with good clothes on. They were ashamed and they'd wait until after dark and they would come and go through the garbage cans. That's how they lived out there.

Alan: I guess that's what they mean about getting America back. I keep asking them what time period they want to get back into because America was either at war with somebody or else they were going through a depression.

Effie: That's right.

Alan: Or they were having a civil war even, I mean it's so amazing. You think they'd catch on eventually that there's a bunch at the top there just manipulating everybody. And didn't you mention, too, all the guys that road the rails back then?

Effie: Oh yes, because we lived, as a typical expression, you lived on the wrong side of the track. In fact we lived there because finally my dad being an engineer and a brakeman – he was a brakeman at the time so he got a job in about '36 or something like that so we lived in this company house that we fixed up and so we seen the people. They still, with all the money that Roosevelt had thrown away, it still wasn't doing them any good. It wasn't getting down to the people and so these people, well, they just did the only thing they could do and they were looking for work and they were moving and the only way they could move was with their family and so they were moving in boxcars and gondolas. Those are those half cars like they carry coal in. Well anyway, one evening it was cold and rainy and I guarantee you that is miserable weather. Daddy came in and he asked mom and he says there's a family over there and it was going on tonight and the train was being moved out in a little while and they'd be traveling like that all night in the open. He says is there anything that we can maybe give to them? Mama looked around and she had an old quilt and that's an older quilt and she says that's all we have, and I don't know, they might have given them a little food or vegetables, I don't know, but I do remember her saying that's all we have is the quilt to spare and she says well maybe that will help the children. Growing up like that sort of gives you a strength. It's not for the sissies. You've got to survive. But anyway, I can remember right there at that place we didn't have anything to eat. Somehow somebody had managed to raise some potatoes and they were rotten and the onions were rotten and we were trying to eat them up before they all rotted on us. Another time we went out to the country and like I said at that time people had human feelings and they had a field of shell beans. So the man told daddy, he says, I don't need them. I can't

use them. He said if you want them you can pick them, you can have them. So we came – they picked them and I was too young for that but we spent three days shelling beans – same size as red beans. Something like that. You can imagine how many beans you shell to fill 50 quarts and it took three days. My mother, she spent the time processing it three at a time on top of a wood stove in the middle of summer. So this wasn't the land of the rich. I mean America wasn't rich.

Alan: Well, it was concentrated in certain places.

Effie: Except like that. But anyway, it went on like that and I guess by natural process, people getting up and maybe having to trade a little something to say they were managing a little better and then Roosevelt decided that he wasn't doing any good that way, so he decided he would get us in a war. So he worked at that.

Alan: Yes, he did a lot of stuff to block the Japanese off from expanding, knowing they were pushing them towards it.

Effie: And you know that's another little thing that took me a long time to understand. We had all these boys running the day after or the same day December 7th to enlist. Especially the CC boys. In fact they had old First World War uniforms. Isn't that a coincidence?

Alan: Yes, and also sort of brought up in work camps like the military.

Effie: In fact, Eisenhower and Marshall were there to – it was sort along informal but formal military, but anyway, what I could never figure out is if everybody was going to go fight the Japanese. Well, how did they all end up in Europe? So there was a lot of things if you think about and connect and keep in mind you can see, and it went from there. Before I put this in, for what it's worth, before the days of Martin Luther King all the people in the south was called colored people and they were colored. They were colored from cream color – I mean milk chocolate to dark chocolate and the reason they were was because of philandering white men. The black people didn't breed themselves up lighter and also the white women at that time they'd of killed you. It was the white men and it always distressed me that right down here in the same town I'm living in now that a black man had to step off the sidewalk when the white people went by and maybe that same black man – or I'm getting so I'm brainwashed, I call them colored people because that's what they are and that's not a derogatory term. It's a descriptive term as far as at that time that's what the white people said that because people like me was called poor white trash. We were the last thing and the only difference between the colored man and me was that my skin was white, but as far as socially, neither one of us was any better than the other.

Alan: Yes, and they try to pretend there's no class distinction in the United States. Really?

Effie: Anyway, you know I think of what you said one time that we come here with a survival instinct and it's soon taken out of us when you're a child. I can remember if my father took off his hat and started saying yes sir and no sir and Mr. So-and-So, well, it was time for me to scat and he was talking to that man, the big man, the boss man, and so he had to step around light too, and that puzzled me for a long time why you had to do that. You didn't look that man in the eye. You went by him with your eyes cast down. In fact as a child my first thing was to escape. I knew that I better not be around there. That's America that we own. It's our America. We want it back.

Alan: Like you mean the good old days, eh?

Effie: One more subject that I might mention that affected me when we lived in the place across the track. Well, there was a little trade in cross towers and a green cross tower is way well over 100 pounds and as a child I observed these colored men were hauling these up on their shoulders and I think the good Lord made a mistake when he didn't put more flesh around your shoulder and your shin bone, but anyway, all day long they'd go up an incline and I don't ever remember seeing them drink water or have a lunch break and the boss man, Mr. Maconie, he was walking to and fro with a big pistol on his hip. Need I say more and some of the men they'd put a sack across their shoulder to help them and so a long time and then it just happened when I was getting a little older. I saw Mr. Maconie in the paper. He was going to give a speech to his fellow Kiwanis members with his monkey suit on and I thought back of Mr. Maconie and what he did where I saw him. Gives you that warm cuddly feeling you love everybody.

Alan: That's right. He was trying to teach everybody the work ethic, right? Yes, I know.

Effie: That's what I say, but later on when I started studying about it and you had communism in Russia. You had Nazism in Germany. You had Fascism in Italy and I don't understand. Maybe I never got the correct answer to it. The definition of Fascism as I understood from what Mussolini said was that they controlled the corporations but they didn't take them over. They run them. They're under control.

Alan: And they stopped the unions and the people from forming unions to negotiate. That's right.

Effie: In the same time we had welfarism here and England socialism and I can't understand when I hear people talk about Fascism—

Alan: It's public-private partnerships they call it now.

Effie: They mix it up with Nazism but it wasn't and we have a form here but it's a – I was just reading a book that I had read one time before and it's very interesting now that I look through it again I see things. The name of it is "War and Central Planning and Corporations." So you see we don't control the corporations and the bankers. They control the government as well as you well know.

Alan: That's right.

Effie: And it's getting more controlled – I mean they're getting more open with it.

Alan: Yes, it's an old formula. There's nothing new. Even Franklin said it when they asked them what kind of government they were given, like they had any say in it, the people outside the meeting hall, where all these guys got together to make the Constitution and he says "it's a Republic if you can keep it" he said.

Effie: Yes, I thought about that you said that. I reviewed it. Was that one of their little jokes?

Alan: Oh of course it was. Yes, the Illuminati are allowed to speak out of both sides of their mouth you see and they can get a lot of truth out there. It doesn't mean that they're against what they just said, because the oldest trick in the book from the days of the ancient Caesars and Rome was to create terrorism within society by claiming there were terrorists within society and then they had to turn out all the armies on the people to keep you safe. This is the oldest dodge in the book, the oldest thing in the book.

Effie: You know, talking about enticement and entanglement, I can remember when they came out with social security and I was fortunate enough my mother strained a little and I was taking a citizenship course in high school and we got a little supplement in the paper once a month or something, and it was a whole nickel. That nickel was the same as \$100 now. Anyway, it was big news, they would give news about headline stuff and go into detail a little about it and it said it was skimming fund. Well, the only trouble is and then they mentioned something about a skimming. Well, they never did. It never did sink. It was skimmed off before it sunk and then the politicians went ahead the first thing they did to ensure their continuity was they put injured people on it and that was bad enough. They never did put it in a fund to draw anything. It just went like the rest in the general fund and then on top of it they turned around and they put dependent children on it; and I can assure you, my father, like I said, he was only getting – I mean his social security at that time was maybe a dollar or two to be turned in 30 years and that was another thing in that paper emphasized. Every time Roosevelt put up one of these hot-shot sure things and there was some old maybe reasonable Supreme Court members, they called it the insurance and they turned it down. Well, he was beside himself and what he was going to do with them and it's always been a political toy that they can yoyo with the members and then he made fun of them, called

them the old horse and buggy, they should retire, and finally he in time and there was a couple retired and a couple that died, so he went ahead and put his men right in there and so that's how they passed all those insurance deals because it was never ever, even if they were to put it the fund, it could never take, especially the social security, could not take care of itself. Because I can remember my father after all those – well, about 40 years before he tapped in on it. He hadn't actually put enough money in there to draw on it a year. Then he turned around and later on remarried and put children on there and so it was bound to be choked to death. All those insurance policies were never meant to work because it was just another slick way of getting money.

Alan: The bankers like debt, you see, so the countries borrow it and it keeps the bankers on top, meaning they can be sure that their sons and grandsons and great grandsons are still in charge of the banks way down the road because the nations are always kept in such debt; so they love socialism for that purpose. That's the reason for it, but it's amazing that when World War II came along, suddenly they've got all this money to create this massive army and equipment and so on, and no lack of food then. It's just amazing.

Effie: But the thing was and I haven't been able to verify this, but circumstantial evidence. It says in the Constitution, "Congress shall have the power to create money and set the value thereof," but we have never but one time acted on that and the Congress offered Roosevelt \$300 million; he would not use that money. He went and borrowed money from the international bankers

Alan: That's because he was related to them. He was related to the Schaffs in Holland and Germany, the bankers.

Effie: Anyway, you know that I've been thinking about that for a while. I've been thinking about the word "poor." How could you be poor in a land of plenty?

Alan: Yes, exactly, and how can you go from being poor if that was the case and suddenly have all the war materials, all the money in the world, all the food getting churned out for the war. I mean just overnight. How could that happen?

Effie: Well, I'll tell you what they told us. We were such a marvelous–

Alan: Special people, eh?

Effie: ...people that we could really get behind that and miraculously deliver all these things. Of course I have read where Ford and the rest of them and which anybody tells you that it takes quite a while to

retool and expenses, but they had that stuff ready to go.

Alan: We know that Winston Churchill had even before he was Prime Minister in Britain already was in charge of secret war and munitions supplies and they were already churning out aircraft in preparation for the coming war; and of course they already had this "special relationship" that Maggie Thatcher kept talking about when she was in between the U.S. and Britain, so they're both working on it. Just like today with this thing in the Middle East, Tony Blair's the one man band for this ongoing war because he's in on the know. It's an agenda with the U.S. and Britain leading the charge. Same thing back in World War II.

Effie: Well, I'll tell you another miracle they had. This super-nation that come over there to bomb them out with their valiant little royal air force they were able to subdue them and I have read there was secret places in England where the plane motors were made and like you said, made of—

Alan: Rolls Royce made the ones that went into the Japanese fighters.

Effie: And also, how did those engines get in the planes of the Japanese jets zero?

Alan: It's a miracle. Yes, it's one of these life's mysteries. You know during the whole depression and you can find this in all the history books too, and school books at the time. School books are fascinating because they put all of this stuff in it that were written at the time. Railroads were just churning the scrap metal all through Canada and the U.S. during the Depression and it was going to ports and being exported to Japan to build up their war machine for their Navy et cetera.

Effie: It was a nation without any natural resources.

Alan: That's right.

Effie: I can tell you personally that the first money I ever made was these gondolas would come into the gravel pits and we would have to clean them out to put the gravel and sand in and so us children would walk along and pick up little pieces of metal and we collected it and we sold it and it was going to Japan.

Alan: That's right. They built it up and then of course if you look at certain books they'll tell you that Bernard Baruch and a whole bunch of bankers in the U.S. had financed the build up of Japan into the modern age, including all of their military, on condition that they would first fight with Russia. That was early on before it became Soviet to get them going – to get the revolution going and then to go into China. It was part of the deal.

Effie: And you know, I had read about it but I bet the average American didn't understand when Khrushchev told them, "we have never invaded your country, but you invaded ours," in the first world war.

Alan: First world war, yes.

Effie: But that's when I said if you just sort of look at – what would you call it, still pictures. Like I said, that's why I said it's important to go from enticement to enslavement. You have to follow that continuity and how they moved in and also, like I said, here come Roosevelt – I mean Johnson and all of them did their part and honestly, Alan, the races down here were getting – you know things were picked up. Well, it's like I would like to tell somebody, Jessie Jackson, which would be wasted. Would a white man or a white man was offered the job first, do you think that when he didn't even know where his next meal was hardly coming from that he would turn around and give that job to a black man, a colored man? Plus the boss wouldn't have hired him in the first place. But that was it. There wasn't much difference between the two of them. So you can't expect nobody to give you something and do without themselves. There just wasn't enough and the reason when you come down to it, I've been thinking about it and I wanted to ask you, the whole reason why you are poor in rich place is because there is not enough money. You have to have barter and you don't sell or trade a sack of potatoes to your fellow man. You've got to have that ingredient. You've got to have that money and if you don't have that money, it don't move.

Alan: The bankers always create the depressions by simply withdrawing the money from circulation and that's the bottom line. This is the oldest dodge for thousands of years.

Effie: Well, you could say in a way, would you say that money was the first monopoly?

Alan: It was the first con trick. If we'd never fallen for it. See, around the money, once you get money established, then all the rules, regulations, laws your whole culture changes to adapt to the money. Therefore, you end up with a completely new culture, way of living, et cetera, so when they pull the money back out of existence you're helpless without it. It's a beautiful trick.

Effie: Well, it's like I was telling my nephew today. I said it's credit and I said credit is like smoke. I said you see it and then you don't see it. I said you can't get your hand on it. It can disappear so quickly, it's elusive, but it's there, and that's what they have the power to do—withdraw the credit.

Alan: That's right. That's a fact as well. I mean the reason that the U.S. they decided to get ahead a little bit more after World War II was to make credit freely available. You could not get it in Europe until about the 70's. You couldn't get a credit card unless you had collateral to balance it against, real estate or something, and now they just throw cards at you because they want everybody in debt. The money is a

great trick. Beautiful. It's like Napoleon said, "the hand above controls the hand below. The one that gives is the one that's the boss that drops the coin down below." And that's it. If you go into debt you become a slave and the old rule book is the Old Testament. It's all written in there.

Effie: In a way if you look at it, it is a necessary evil because you can't strictly barter.

Alan: It would depend on what kind of society you wanted.

Effie: Well, where would you be?

Alan: You would be classed as what they call 'primitive'; and to me, the primitive organization is the natural organization.

Effie: Yes, but at the same time you know a person can get pretty tired of eating potatoes and you can't trade if that's all that your neighbor has. But like I said, it's according to how far you want to go. I mean what you want.

Alan: It's your purpose of life, your meaning of life; people think today's society is natural. They don't realize there's nothing in it that's natural. Even what they think about isn't even natural. It's all given to them. Personally, I'd rather be somewhere in the Amazon and have a purpose for living and I wouldn't need a psychiatrist. I wouldn't need medications. You wouldn't need therapists. You wouldn't need doctors. They don't know what high blood pressure is there. Life has meaning and purpose and that's what it's all about. Money is key – it's the rot.

Effie: Let's say you brought money into this equation, it would be so dangerous you couldn't control it. The advantage that you would get out of money would be – you'd be better off if you stayed where you were.

Alan: They did a little documentary and it was shown on the Public Broadcasting Station not long ago, where an anthropologist was studying some of these supposed "arrested civilizations" as they like to call them. They like to put them all down by the terms they use; meaning that they didn't care about science or anything else and lived in the jungles in the Amazon. Towards the end he thought he'd leave them a present or given them a present and he had watched what they did when they chopped down trees, they used a sort of flint type of axe which they made themselves, and he dropped a whole bunch of modern axes there. When he came back the following year, he found they were still using the stone axes and there was a pile of this stuff that he'd left just heaped up in a pile; and when he asked them why they weren't using the modern axes, he says, because they're not as good as the ones they make themselves and if they make them themselves the children can learn how to make them themselves. Whereas if

they take his axes, they won't be able to make them, they'd be dependent. And that's a primitive society? They knew darn well.

Effie: Well, this is a personal story I say with great sacrifice. I bought this place and a dairy. I could see where to get ahead I had to borrow money and I never could borrow enough to do me any good. I could see down the road where I would be forever – that's all I would be doing, going from one loan to another. Also the government stepped in and they could tell you whether your milk was fit to be sold or not and then the ridiculous rules that they had and they made you do things that you wasn't financially able to do and they didn't need being done, but the milk inspector was your master. So I decided one day that especially they told me that I had to have an automatic milk and I had to have a bulk tank, but I didn't have enough milk to put in the bottom of the bucket and it would cost me \$50,000. In '59, that was the same as \$100,000 now or more.

Alan: Well, with easy terms though you could be starting to pay it off by now.

Effie: Well, I couldn't even get the loan because I didn't have enough security. But I was looking at it and I says you know what? If I could, I said I would be forever working and if I got big enough then I would have to have help and then I would have them to bother with and then the inspectors must probably think of something else to add to it.

(HOUR 2)

I think of what you said one time about reality, facing reality. The object is that plan will never work unless they can get everybody in the city.

Alan: I know.

Effie: And I can see it more all the time.

Alan: Not independent but interdependent. Interdependence means you're totally dependent on the system itself.

Effie: And they are.

Alan: It's completely artificial and that was the problem in ancient times with Greece and Rome. It wasn't just the fact that it all became effeminate and all the rest of it. It was also to do with the fact that the

cities lived on the taxation of the rest of the rural areas. In the rural areas it wasn't just Visigoths and all of that which attacked Rome, it was also the rural peoples' uprisings at the same time because they'd had enough of being taxed into the ground to keep the bunch in the city in a kind of life of luxury they were accustomed to. This a thing that's gone on—

Effie: Same old story.

Alan: The old story, repetitive, and it's the same thing now where everybody wants to be in the main cities where all the action is as they say and make piles of bucks and it's a sort of pariah type system and a shark type system from the top right down, where everybody's eating the guy below him to keep above everybody else and there's no compassion there. If you don't have the money, you're out on the street. It's an unnatural system of living but they need the taxation from all the other counties et cetera to keep them in that kind of standard because they keep having new ways to spend money and new projects they want to do ongoing; and who's going to pay for it? Well, the taxpayer pays for it and it gets to the stage where the taxpayer goes under, always does. There's a certain limit that you can reach before you're taxed into the ground.

Effie: Even today, I would say that my nephew is no better off in his way than my dad was when I was growing up and the only thing that he has that keeps him going is that credit card. Of course I told him, I said you work five days a week. I said the government takes 60% of that. They leave you 40% for board, room and shelter and then I said if you want anything on the two days you're off they let you loose you have to have a credit card. And then it's time for you to go back to work on Monday morning. You're free to go just as far as you can but you've got to be back Monday morning. And then I said people live and die and they don't know what life's all about. I said is that all your life is going to be? I said working 45 years, five days a week. I said I was free — I saw the last of the free days and I said I managed to work if I wanted. I said for 35 years I worked six months of the year, but I said I lived mighty close but then I knew how. I knew the difference between wants and needs and I said I never was in debt in my life and I never intend to be. I said you would be dead in the water without that and I said then they attach even in the country they reach out and attach life supports to you. I said you pay a garbage bill. You pay a sewer bill. You pay a light bill, I mean a water bill. I said then you can hardly do without lights and telephone. Then I said that's all attached to you by law. And then I said then if you want anything else you go and attach the free bee table and other things. I said and that's another thing. I said you have to have a car. There was a time — Alan, today even on the road, secondary road, there was a time even on Canal Street in New Orleans you had stop lights for pedestrians. You could go across, stop the traffic and go across the street. Now, even to go in the small town where I live you need a car to protect you to get across the street.

Alan: It's called progress.

Effie: Oh yes.

Alan: Did you know all the Arabs apparently are jealous? They hate America for all this progress. According to Bush anyway, they just hate it. I guess they want cars to run all over the desert as well.

Effie: Well, you know what I told someone today? I said you know what? Because he says that doesn't make it so and it doesn't make it not so. But I said if you've got any judgment you split the difference and if you've got a thinking brain you're not dead.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Effie: I know they're lying, Alan. I've heard them lie because I've lived through it so I know.

Alan: It's the same lies too. Same techniques.

Effie: And they don't care.

Alan: I know.

Effie: In other words, when I was growing up it was a pleasant anticipation waiting for some enjoyment. Now it's instant gratification. I want it and I want it right now. I don't care what it costs or what it does to anybody else, I want it right now.

Alan: Yes, that's exactly how it is.

Effie: Well, I'll tell you, even with all my deprivations and they strengthened me. They didn't kill me and I guarantee you one thing. Up to the '50's I could go to this little town here and leave or put stuff in the back of the truck and it would be there when I got back. During the Depression no matter how bad it was, nobody come in your house. Nobody stole anything. They say that children were depressed – yes, you were whipped. You wasn't spanked. You were whipped and I've had welts on me three days but they'd get your attention. And I was always warned in advance, don't do that, and so it didn't break my spirit and my generation. Now, let them do what they want, and so you see what you have.

Alan: Yes, it's progress.

Effie: That's right.

Alan: Progress, yes. We're on the cutting edge of progress.

Effie: We used to have the Rush Limbaugh of his day. His name was called Will Rogers and he sort of made fun and joked about a lot of things. He says this country is going to the poor house in a car and I said well we're progressing. Now we're still going to the poor house or in it with three cars, so we're progressing.

Alan: None of which you really own.

Effie: All by the magic of your magic credit card.

Alan: They call them—the guys that work for the big financial institutions which own these credit systems—they call the credit card the “mousetrap.” That's what they say, “We have to build a better mousetrap,” so we're the mice. “Don't you want this? You can have it today, right now. Just take this piece of plastic,” but that's the old con, as I say, you're either the lender or the debtor. The debtor is a slave.

Effie: Well, I got my coming up right quick the first time I borrowed money from the bank and they told me I had to have \$100 to buy a cow, but they told me that I would only get \$92. They had to take interest upfront. Then I got to thinking. When you're paying that back you're losing buying power every month, so by the time the six months you've lost half of your buying power. They've taken that money and loaned it two or three times to somebody else with the interest.

Alan: That's right. The big credit companies like Merrill Lynch move millions maybe even trillions across the planet even within hours or overnight wherever the interest rate is the highest and keep it in a certain bank for maybe four or five hours, pull it out, put it into another one and that's all the savings of the people or what they think is the savings. Meanwhile they get a pittance back from the bank on their interest rates, but the big boys that own the companies make millions and millions of bucks.

Effie: I know personally this girl, she's reliable, she worked in an almost close – her husband was a computer genius in the Pentagon. She worked in the city a few blocks from there and you know what her job was? She was taking the veterans' pensions and of course she was instructed – all she did was computer. She was actually selling and buying stock on Wall Street. That's what they were using the money for.

Alan: Yes, I know. See, the people who make things don't make the money. It's the ones who handle other people's money that make the money. That's how the whole system works. The pen pushers, that's how it works. Didn't you work in the shipyards?

Effie: Yes.

Alan: When was that?

Effie: Well, I came out of school and oh you can just imagine no one had money and you had a job. That was where I learned another few facts of life. I was taught to always save a little for a rainy day. Well, I went down to the shipyard in New Orleans and they were hiring people, you now hiring people. Well, a fellow told me he says you've got to have a union card and so I went down to the Union Hall down in town and of course having my \$10 my savings I was able to buy a union card. Now I didn't have any money to buy food, but I went back and the minute I showed that union card I got inside and I got hired and that's how it went on that. Then I decided that I would work a double shift and so I presumed that I would get double pay. Well, when I got my check the government had taken half of that and so I put that back in my "personal computer." When I had my later episode with my second lesson with the government was on account of the milk inspector. That's one of the main reasons I sold out because I said well if I can't have it they're not going to have it. So I looked for the lean way to go and so I didn't make much money. I knew how to live without money. So I left here, I couldn't stand the city, so I happened to know a neighbor that told me I could go to work in the fruit warehouses. I mean in the southwest Washington State. So I went out there and I started thinning apples. Well, me and that three-legged ladder just kept wanting to part company in the middle of the air, so my landlord told me about maybe I could get on in the fall in the warehouse. That's how I started working there and at the time they didn't have – you only worked three months. You could manage and then if you made enough you could draw \$12 unemployment. But like I said, I know how to live so I managed to live and I put in a garden and different things and I only worked in the fall. Of course I worked in the summer to get my garden in. In other words, what I had was food, shelter and clothes. That was it.

Alan: So in other words, you arrived at the American dream. You achieved it.

Effie: Reality. And like I said, the government hadn't reached out and put all these life supports on you know, all this stuff, but I did run into one little thing with the government. I didn't have garbage because I didn't buy at the store.

Alan: You mean you weren't a good producer/consumer?

Effie: Yes, that's right but the trouble was you see. I had to pay my garbage bill with my light bill. So I happened to ask the woman, I says I don't like this. I said I don't even put a half a can out in a month and a half and I said why should I have to pay that? Well, she was frank enough because sometimes you run across the workers working there if you approach them right they can tell you a whole lot. They tell you the truth. She says well frankly, she says if you don't pay your garbage bill they'll cut your lights off. So I call that collusion. But it's permissible by law because the boys that started it all, don't you agree that after they got their money started, there was the next thing was law and order. The law and order and now you hear that word more and more. It's the law and that is the problem.

Alan: I preferred the old days when you knew you were a slave or a serf, same thing. It's politer to say serf in England because they don't want to remember that their ancestors were all slaves at one time to the Normans. They used to give decrees out, royal decrees, that was the law in those days. They had a royal decree. Now they just call it law and train us that some how it's a magic thing that no matter how illogical it seems you must obey it.

Effie: It's the last result. They make that law, that's it. Do you know I want to ask you something, I run across something the other day and like I said I'm always inquiring. Well, I was reading about the establishments of castles and of course however this guy started he was more aggressive or whatever, he started a castle and there was a certain amount of protection and he encouraged that these serfs come and worked around, but as soon as they got a little security from him then he reached out and grabbed them. And so to me, that is really in a way how volunteer slavery got started and for their security they would give up everything. That's what you have here with these babies – these grown up babies that we have now. Like I said, from enticement to enslavement.

Alan: Oh it is. It is.

Effie: And they love their master.

Alan: Yes, as long as you tell them you're going to make everything very convenient for them. You give them the remote controls for the TV. Dim the lights. Soon they won't have to move. You can just put a chip in their brain and wire them right into the computer and then they'll be secure because they'll be unable to think of anything to do themselves anyway. For easy access, "Isn't it so easy?" That's what the ads all say. It's so easy and they'll give up every right they ever had, before they even realize that they had it. They don't realize they've lost something until you've lost it or you didn't realize you had it until you lose it. That's right.

Effie: Like I said, really and truly I saw the remnants. You were free to do – you had a choice. Like I told my nephew, I said if I didn't like this boss or I didn't want to scrape berries I could go with him and work at another job or I didn't even have to work unless I just wanted something special. You were sufficient but you weren't in town and you wasn't attached to nothing.

Alan: That right. That's what the meaning of a citizen was. It means that you're owned by the city and they've made us think today that it's a nice thing to be a citizen; but all it is, is a legal thing to decide who has the right to tax you as an individual. So when you immigrate from one country to another the legalities are to do with those two countries at the top discussing your immigration because one has to give up the right for taxation over you, while the new one that you are going into takes it on. SO WHO OWNS YOU? That's really what the whole thing's about, but they make you feel proud to be a citizen and that's what Rome did. Citizen comes from city. You see the city and they created the city the first artificial beehive and that's what Nimrod's got their claim for in high masonry because he created the beehive. In a city, since you don't produce anything that's of any real use to anybody, you must create money to keep them there and with the money that you force on the rural areas you can then bring food into the city; and with the money you can then create an army for the first time, a standing army that will do what it's told and go wherever it's told. Money's the key to the thing called "civilization."

Effie: But the trouble is it's a tight monopoly.

Alan: Always.

Effie: There is never enough money. Just think if there was enough money to develop.

Alan: You see it's within man's nature, it doesn't matter what you called money or what you gave for money, there's always the ones the psychopathic cunning types with intelligence that will always take that system over. It's too easy to take over a system with money, a monied system. It's too easy.

Effie: Well, like I said, I had this bright inspiration or stupidity. Everything would cost the same. There's no profit in it, but then I thought well sooner or later somebody will figure out how to bypass that.

Alan: They would. They would, yes.

Effie: Can you just imagine if a car today if you didn't have to pay taxes on it and profit each time what that car could cost?

Alan: Or the 40-odd percent taxes on the gasoline. I know.

Effie: Like I said, that's a vain waste of time to think those things and I think of what you said one time. There's only one thing to do or even have simple tribes and the minute anybody rose up that was a conniver you'd put him to death.

Alan: Well you'd have to but if you didn't he would end up dominating you and you'd all be working for him for nothing. That's the slavery. That's exactly what they'd do. The nature of greed within the people is like putting candy in front of a child's face to have a monied system with certain clever and psychopathic types existing within it. They will take that over. They will definitely take it over. It doesn't matter what you use for money if you whole structured system works on money, which ours do – every so-called civilization is an economic system and it revolves around money and all the laws, all the culture, everything in that culture in society revolves around the money. That's the key to everything.

Effie: Actually, you would have to keep money out of the system and so you would have a very simple lifestyle but you would be able to survive having essentials.

Alan: The essentials, but here's the problem too. Since we're so far removed from nature now, with all the computerization, the TVs, laid on entertainment, laid on everything, most people would never want to go to any other system than the one they're in; even though the one they're in gives them ulcers, helps the divorce proceedings speed up, the break ups of families and the fear of losing their jobs. It's all they know and most of them could not imagine living any other way than the one they're in.

Effie: I figure that my nephew is about 20%, maybe 40% in the world that I grew up – I mean he grew up in and the other 60% is his, so we had a little discussion today and I asked him. I said would you like to give up this fast lane and go back to the simple life when you was young and I said you would have to give up all this other stuff. He didn't answer so I said I know you wouldn't do it. It's too big of a sacrifice and you couldn't.

Alan: Yes, most of them couldn't.

Effie: Once you're addicted to this stuff it's like a fix and they're not going to have the will to do it and actually the enticer is always there trying to lure them back if they even thought about it. But when you really come down to it in the years that I've lived, I can say one thing for sure. Your possessions possess you and the only thing is the best things in life are free and that's the word, free, because if you're not free to enjoy them then they're of no service to you and you don't recognize them. Alan, I could say with all honesty, a million dollars wouldn't even interest me and I'll tell you one thing, I am firm to my

convictions. If the government was going to take 75% of it, I'd throw it away before they got it. That's how I feel about it. But that money wouldn't do me any good. I mean it doesn't interest me because I know what's in it.

Alan: I know. It's a racket.

Effie: As such and I seem to be doing nothing but talking personal, but how many people today that you know can get up and do what they want everyday? I can read all day. I can get up at midnight or go to bed at midnight. I can work today. I don't have to work today. And I guess you could say in my little citadel and I call it a citadel – there is a difference between a citadel and a castle, and I tell you, if anybody comes to try to get me out of it I'll be worse than the badger. Leave me alone and I know that I don't bother nobody and the days are short and you don't know what time or hour that sword will drop.

Alan: I know. I always say that most folk are scared of living and afraid of dying, so they rush through their life because they're terrified of dying and they don't enjoy life because they're rushing through it.

Effie: Yes. I have a sister that she's obsessed – she don't feel what she would have to do to continue living and I've come to the conclusion she's afraid to live and she's afraid to die, but she's more afraid to die. She'll take anything if they just let her live.

Alan: That's exactly how the elite think as well and that's why of course they have all the higher sciences to keep themselves living.

Effie: But I can say truthfully that it's less frightening to me anymore and there's a lot of things worse than dying.

Alan: Well, there's a living death and that's the same thing, sure. Of course with civilization they're taking them towards a chip in their head, which they'll take, and I'll tell you they'll promise them this will end all of your problems. You won't be worried anymore about things. It will be better than a tranquilizer, and on it goes and they will go for that. The more you can terrify them, the more you can keep them panic stricken, the more you can scare them with all the economic depressions and everything that can go wrong in life.

Effie: It must be they have a routine and–

Alan: They do.

Effie: I remember the lipstick scare. In other words, if it isn't a war or earthquake or some other calamity—

Alan: Or plagues.

Effie: It is a scare. Don't you know you better not eat spinach? In other words, when they don't have anything else they'll throw that in there, but they remind me of a bunch of wasps. Keep them upset and stirred up so they can't get back and the first was the lipstick scare and periodically they'd come back with the same thing. I mean in between time they'll come back with some scare.

Alan: Oh yes. Well you can't give any generation peace you see. You lose control of them if you give them peace.

Effie: Then of course they've got to bring back the killing Sam or crazy Sam. They had one in Toronto.

Alan: Montreal.

Effie: Montreal.

Alan: Another weird character exactly like the guys at the Columbine shooting and also he was even on the Internet with his own site where he always had guns pointing at the camera and it's a strange thing in a country like Canada where they would come down on you for the slightest thing. They allowed this guy to do all that.

Effie: Well, I wondered – you told me how strict they are in Canada about guns.

Alan: They need these guys. Whenever they want laws passed they can just program them, give them the buzzwords and off they go and do these things. That's right. Just like clockwork. You can count on it that it's going to happen.

Effie: Yes, like I said, they've got to keep you upset all the time and scared.

Alan: It's the old story you see. The end justifies the means and so they cause the situation when they can't get what they want. They cause the situation to say, see, see we told you so and they make it happen. Again, this is an old, old routine.

Effie: That's what I said, how thankful I was of you bringing the continuity because if you just take each one of these as an accident or isolated episode, but that's why they've got to keep you upset all the time. You don't have time to think because if you thought, well good night above, you could see the continuity and it's so monotonous and it's so simple.

Alan: In the old days they used the lone knifeman – a loner. He always belonged to some cult or something and they'd stab whoever they were told to stab and stand there just waiting to get caught, or else he'd kill himself. Now it's the lone gunman, so they churn them out. Psychiatrists are good for that because you find pretty well all these guys have been to psychiatrists and I'm sure they're being programmed for their future use when they go to these certain psychiatrists.

Effie: You said they program them.

Alan: They are. The same with the guy in Scotland that did the Dunblane shooting. In Britain it's the hardest thing to get a handgun of all things and yet this guy had it and it's a British Lord that had spoken for him to tell the cops to give him the license, even though they knew he was a pedophile. They knew he was weird in many different ways and they still gave him that and he was seeing a psychiatrist too, that guy in Dunblane, and his mom said that that morning he came in as he did every morning and nothing unusual about him. Seemed quite relaxed as always and off he went. The next thing she says he was on the news when it happened. He was programmed. This is old stuff. Mind control is old stuff. Old, old stuff. That's what the MKULTRA things was all about here in Canada was the psychic driving over and over and over until you had a robot.

Effie: Well, the people are so accustomed to it now you can mass control.

Alan: Always. The whole population is getting it to some degree. Sure they are. Repetition, psychic driving. Boom, boom, boom and catch phrases. It's the phrases repeated over and over through advertisements or newscasts.

Effie: Every advertisement lately, half of them at least, they'll suggest to you this is the easy way. You won't have all that hassle. All that hassle. Well, that's life. What do you expect?

Alan: Well, you're either independent and with the hassle or it's all taken care of for you and you're a slave.

Effie: But you won't have this hassle if you just pay to take care of it for them.

Alan: That's right and let an expert do it.

Effie: That's right.

Alan: What do you know? It's just amazing, but it's all training you see. It's Pavlovian responses. It's a world run by experts, even though they're talking through their hat most of the time or just lying straight probably through their teeth. We've all been trained to suddenly jump up and listen to an expert.

Effie: Well, I found out personally about brainwashing. My mother went off and come back down here to visit with a daughter down here and so I run out of supplies, soap and stuff, and so I went to the store and what I did was in my mind's eye I was looking for the same brand that she had in the house and I couldn't find it and this is the real thing. I said well what shall I get? I've got to have some soap and so what I did was I looked at the array and I picked out the commercialized soap that I had looked at and at least I had judgment enough to have figured it out. I says I've been brainwashed because that's the soap I picked, the one that I saw on TV. So what would you call that? Brainwashing.

Alan: Sure it is. It stuns me. I grew up watching certain soap powders making clothes "whiter than white" and at first they were just white then extra white and then it was whiter than white and then it was brilliant dazzling blue white and same stuff. Hasn't changed at all, except the prices.

Effie: And like you said, human nature don't change.

Alan: No, it don't change at all. It don't change at all. So you're certainly getting – how are they doing with the rebuilding of New Orleans there?

Effie: Selective.

Alan: Selective. Do they still have all the checkpoints down there in the roads and stuff or is that finished?

Effie: They haven't even started. I mean like I said certain neighborhoods where the highest real estate will be and it's almost like an act of attrition. The people can't come back if they don't have homes and they could get work but they can't get a home, so it's a catch like that. But they trip you up and they're not really doing nothing except I call it all the stuff that rebuilt a superdome. I call it the super dunce cap myself and so I didn't even turn on the radio to even to listen to the news or the weather because they have an extra fit of football season. They go extra mad.

Alan: Domes for dummies I call them.

Effie: In those sports. When you really come down to it, it's going to be just like you said or predicted, that the city would be for the rich.

Alan: It's going to be a small more habitat area for the UN.

Effie: Going to be turned into habitats.

Alan: That's right.

Effie: They have National Guard down there 300 and some of them. They've got 50 or 80 state troopers beside the police and they still are having 10 shootings a night. Nothing's changed. It sort of reminds me you know before Hitler appeared they let everything go to pot until the people begged them to do something.

Alan: Same with Mussolini, that's how he got in.

Effie: The latest I heard was there's a gang, three of them, that go into a bar and they come back in a few minutes with arms. They put the patrons in a room and rob them and they robbed the bar.

Alan: I mean you don't even give the customers a free drink before they leave – on the house.

Effie: But like a poor woman said, she says the National Guard is four buildings down the road. They didn't help us.

Alan: Maybe it wasn't under their jurisdiction.

Effie: They had their orders. In other words, it's going to be so lawless down there that you're a fool if you stay.

Alan: Where exactly is that?

Effie: Mostly in the French Quarter, the high ground.

Alan: The high ground.

Effie: They're not going to do anything with the other. Like you said they're going to – in fact people don't have enough water. Their lights are uncertain. The street lights are bad. They're having wrecks on account of – you know it's just a planned confusion.

Alan: Really, and yet America wants to export this system across the world. Boy, we've got a lot to look forward to.

Effie: Well, I know I've heard a part of what a fellow – you know people write into a paper and he says we want to make Kuwait just like us, overburdened with taxes and crime and dope and everything else. He says that's what comes along with that.

Alan: I know. Drugs, crime, abortion clinics, all the usual stuff. Again, that's their cutting edge of civilization. Export that across the planet until everyone is interdependent, there are no marriages left at all and no one can get along with anybody else, so the government's your boss directly to you. You're on your own. The strategy is amazing.

Effie: I'll tell you the truth. I would have rather lived – I had a good life even with all – it built me up but I wouldn't trade places with my grand nephews right now. They're in the fast lane, her and her husband, and you would say that they are really lucky but I wouldn't trade places with them. I wouldn't because they have nothing. And the most thing is the worst part of it the government can take it any day.

Alan: They can take it at any day but I think it's also what you leave this life with in your mind. See most people when you have no challenges, when you think you're making it and everything is coming your way, you don't remember anything. There's nothing to remember. There's nothing particular to remember. You don't learn or grow in any fashion whatsoever and you might have all the material things at the end of life, which are immediately auctioned off usually or seized by the government for back taxes, but you learn nothing. You haven't grown at all. The body grows old but the mind hasn't moved at all and that's again the side effect.

Effie: Everything is instant gratification and I was telling my nephew the other day, I said I enjoyed the anticipation – I enjoyed what I had and so it was worthy of remembrance. They had this gratification so quick they're looking for another just like a fix and they have nothing to remember. No pleasant memories. Nothing to remember.

Alan: No. Just a mountain of garbage before it got plowed under pretty well. Disposable garbage. You see, that's not what a life is. A fulfilled life is not that at all.

Effie: Well, that's what I hear, is that all life is? Is a job until you are too old to do any good and then somebody give you a pittance and you're not even ever going to retire because inflation. That little pittance is not going to keep you going. You're going to have to work until you drop. I wonder if that could have been planned that way?

Alan: Well yes. That's the whole thing. The whole thing is a planned society. A planned society is what they talked about 100 years ago or more, where everything would be planned from birth to death, cradle to grave.

Effie: Well, that's what intrigued me the title of this book here. As you said so many times and I've seen myself, war creates – so much can be carried under the banner of war and then planning–

Alan: And social change.

Effie: And so a planned economy is what he taught. Then it says state corporation.

Alan: The governments expand their powers. All departments of bureaucracy expand their powers under war.

Effie: You know I got interested in the AAA during the Depression. I thought I would look up all these abbreviations. I know about WPA because I lived part of it, but the AAA that was the Agricultural Adjustment Agency and they give a list of how agriculture moved in and when you really stop to think about it, isn't that peculiar in the Constitution which it wasn't even certain that you'd even get it made or legalized and that you wouldn't even know if you was going to be able to defend those little countries anyway. They'd give so much in each township land colleges. So I would say that story – then grants to experimental stations and then they'd give land grants to states to develop agriculture. So if you really want to – it's very interesting, even Washington suggested there should be more attention given to agriculture; but anyway, through the years how the agriculture moved in and took over so much stuff.

Alan: The big agri-food companies now have taken over all the small farms.

Effie: That's what the AAA was all about, to control agriculture.

Alan: That's right.

Effie: And the best part of it, like the fellow said in the article, he was elaborating on it, but he said that when the government paid the farmers and they sold their products cheap. I remember how all of a sudden you'd see all the canners could buy this cheap food and can it and I remember all of a sudden how shelves got so full of Libby's and Del Monte's and different ones.

Alan: And Dole. Don't forget Dole.

Effie: Oh yes, Dole.

Alan: A big family there. Remember Rockefeller said "competition is a sin."

Effie: Oh yes.

Alan: They meant it. He wasn't being flippant. He was making a statement of fact according to him and his higher religion. Because these boys at the top see that – unless it's their monopoly, then all competition is literally a sin.

Effie: Well, let's put it this way. That was another choice. You could have a choice to have a little mom and pop business and people had them. You were independent and they hired these under-aged children and that kept them occupied and they learned something; but anyway, the government comes in and says, ah, you're being cruel using these children under ages. So naturally they're getting paid. That's what we used to do to pick up a little change. Work for somebody. We were grateful. But all the little businesses were cut out. And right here where I live the people had to leave and if they kept their home, and I couldn't call it country anymore, but if they kept their home here it's about 60 miles to Baton Rouge and about 75 to New Orleans. If you want to live out here or can live out here, you go to work everyday. There's no work here. You could pick beans. You could ship berries. I mean there was little crop farms and little businesses. You could go to town and really what they call shops. There was competition. If you wanted to get a tire even in this small town there was two or three places you could go compare the prices and the products, but all you've got is one now and those people that would work on that are working for the government or in jail or on relief.

Alan: That's called progress.

Effie: Oh yes. There was a song that the British played at wherever – they surrendered. It was called “A World Upside Down,” and I have the words to it but that’s what’s wrong. The world is upside down.

Alan: It’s not so difficult when a few wise people with archives of real history and real human psychology can create a culture and keep you completely naive from birth to death as to the real facts of life and that’s what’s happened.

Effie: That’s right.

Alan: They’ve trained millions and millions and millions of people into their system. Give them a fake reality coming from the newscasters and so on and magazines and that’s really what it’s all about. The guys at the top understand the science of controlling people and how to indoctrinate them into any reality they care to create.

Effie: Well, here I go personal again, but it disturbed me. Remember I told you that when I went to New Orleans and the levee could have broken at any minute and I stood there and went on about my business. I never thought about any of the possibilities of what could have happened. That worried me. I kept thinking about it and I’d like to know not only how but why and so I kept thinking about that and what happened was if you go to the city you’re disarmed. There’s automatically less danger in crowds and then I thought of what you said one time that we’re born with a certain instinct of self-survival but it’s taken away from us, so you see when you go to the city you let down your guard because there’s other people and they’re acting normal and then you have the authorities to tell you what and they tell you and you have the police to protect you and the first thing you know you’re a little mushy nothing. You’ve lost all your self-survival instincts and if you stay there that’s what’s going to happen to you.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Effie: But that’s what and like I said they listen and then they’re more enmeshed in it everyday. They tell them what to think, what to do and everything.

Alan: What’s popular in the theater. What’s the in thing right now. Where it is. The movies and where to go and where to eat and what to do. You don’t really have to make a choice for yourself anywhere.

Effie: Well, I’ll tell you the truth of the matter of this is really all of a sudden my mind’s maybe pulling stuff up in my computer. I remember when I was younger and you know how things are pass away, fade away, Alan? You don’t remember when they stopped, like a steam engine? Well, I got to thinking about that when – like you said, everything is normal now. Everything that happens is normal. Well, when I was

younger, I would say up to the 50's, if you questioned anything people would look at you and say are you crazy? You mean to say you expect the government to wait until the end of the year to take taxes from you and that you can have that money all year? Are you crazy? But everything that you brought up that was sensible or anything that was different, that was the first word said to you. This is the thing I was thinking today. I don't hear that said anymore because there's nobody with sensible ideas anymore. Everything that they tell you over the six o'clock news, that's it. You accept but you don't question anything.

Alan: That's right. It doesn't dawn on them that this is a manufactured reality and they've given over their ability to reason to the media and they truly believe it's there to do their thinking for them. They really believe that.

Effie: I think about what you said one time about they – I lost what I was going to say there–

Alan: About the media and thinking and logic. They can't see through the cons anymore because our reality is marketed to us on a daily basis. It's marketed to us and whatever is politically correct and pushed at the top they start parroting the same phrases, same catch words and all the rest of it and adopt the attitudes they are told to adopt. That's exactly like it was in "1984". It was about Winston who was the bureaucrat who woke up to the reality of life and when he was being tortured (because he was awake) by a superior, his superior says to him, if I say I can fly and you say I can fly, he says, then I can do whatever I want. Reality in other words is whatever they tell us it is. Normalcy is whatever they make it. It can be made into anything and the public go along without even noticing.

Effie: Oh I know what I was thinking of. You said talking along the line of everything being normal. Well, you don't question that. I mean in other words, why not? – There's a dozen other different ways you could do it, but nobody ever brings that up and if you did they'd put you away.

Alan: That's what I'm saying. It's whatever they tell us is normal is where we go and the public they adopt that, if it's a new custom, a new way of looking at something or behaving or whatever. They adopt it and in no time at all it's automatic with them. They don't even notice where it came from. It wasn't their idea in the first place. Of course most of the public, and this is known by the ones at the top, they don't want to be different from the mob, from the herd. They want to be the same so that's why it's so easy to control the masses of people in all ages, as opposed to brainwash an occasional individual here or there.

Effie: Well, the more they hovey and covey up, the more they've got to be the same.

Alan: They dress the same, look the same, they talk about the same subjects—whatever is given them to talk about from the magazines and movies.

Effie: I was thinking about that today and what you said about uniforms. They throw good clothes away every year to get the latest fashion.

(HOUR 3)

I read a story one time about a scene in St. Louis. You have a guy in mole-skin pants. You had a guy with a buckskin on. You had dog cloth. You had Lindsey wood and I doubt if hardly two people were dressed the same and it was fine and even some of them took the Indian habit of cutting the britches out in back and so they all were different but they wore what they wanted and you went into the store or you went anywhere, you bought what you fancied. But now you go in any store – I mean I don't care how many stores you go. Those fall fashions are all the same and actually everybody now you'd think that they was nude if they don't have the same clothes as you have or the crowd.

Alan: Or weird. He must be weird, he's different. I know.

Effie: In fact they don't even have the nerve or the thought to do it.

Alan: It doesn't dawn on them. In fact what they don't realize subconsciously they want to CON-form. Conform to the rest, that's how it's done. This is what I am saying is most people go through life never noticing that mostly the thoughts or preoccupations aren't even their own. They're marketed right into their brain. What they're thinking about. The movie they talk about. The topics they talk about are marketed right to them. Electronic—trick of the elect.

Effie: Well, I'll tell you I've often heard that old people wished they were young again, but I can guarantee you I don't. I wouldn't want to be them now. But then I don't have their mentality. I would have to adjust to their mentality before I could endure it.

Alan: I mean there's nothing to look forward to. It's just spend, spend, as you say, looking for something to make them happy because there is no contentment you see. They're not allowed to be content.

Effie: Like I said, it's almost like a drug. They get a fix. They get their gratification and as soon as they get it they run out and looking for something else.

Alan: See in this system where we are today that's natural now because they have no connection with their family. There's no intimacy there with parents. Their parents don't take time and talk to them. A lot of them are lucky if their parents are even home and so they grow up looking for some substitute and it's always marketed to them by the professionals, this will make you happy.

Effie: There's about six miles of new highway out here, the second road I get on, secondary state road, and they give them all new mailboxes and that was about a year ago, so I was noticing as I was driving along to town the other day that nearly every one of those mailboxes has been initiated. And so like I said when you was talking about the parents not being home, maybe sometimes the parents are home and the children aren't.

Alan: Yes, that too.

Effie: One or the other is gone all the time.

Alan: There's no real discussions anymore. The parents simply finance the child as it grows up to be a good worker, a consumer-producer and that's what Bertrand Russell said, "it's cheaper to allow the parents stay rearing their children and spending for them, while the state will control the mind of the child," and that's happened you see. It's all been done.

Effie: Well, if you think about it, I was just happened to be looking through something the other day and I run across the schools. I was able to escape. They were mostly furnishing school books and such was furnished by the state and they had control of the curriculum, and so I noticed in Truman's realm, I guess I could call it the presidency, he was urging to help some schools and you know what follows from that. Also you stop to think about it, anybody that buys the books. I mean the books are all important, which they were. Well, you see I escaped a little because I was out in the country and so rather than buy a new book with the grade every year, we got some of the old books from the city and so we got to learn a little more than, say, somebody else in the big cities. Of course one of the duties of the school board was to select the books. Wasn't that a big job? I mean a mind bigger than you would think. Select that kind of book. What is in that book for you to read?

Alan: Well, it's what you should know. What they decide that you should know and what you shouldn't know. All you need to know. That's right but even the schools were set up for control as well to uniform society and churn out uniform thinkers who all thought along the same things, same directions because they'd all been trained in the same system and who would all parrot the same things to each other because they'd all been trained in it and they'd all think they were normal because they all parroted it at the same time. That's how normalcy is judged by the people. And yet as I say, if you go from – even in

Quebec they still give a different version of history than the ones that are taught in English speaking schools, so it's the same.

Effie: I remember you telling me.

Alan: There's different versions of history, it depends who's teaching you and where you are, and it's true enough that HISTORY IS ALWAYS WRITTEN BY THE VICTORS and victors doesn't connote good guys. It just means the guys that won and that's the system again that you live in.

Effie: Well, somebody knew that you control the mind and the body follows. It's that control of that mind, all the information that you feed into it.

Alan: That's right. It's perfect to grab the mind when it's young and indoctrinate it. Train it into different – just every generation is taught a little bit different when they begin school from the previous ones so that big changes, which are planned maybe 30 years down the road, they'll adopt it much easier because they've been indoctrinated to see it in a different light when they were young.

Effie: You know I was thinking along that line about normalcy and you accept what's given to you. Well, if you never – it's like a child that walks by a snake or anything. If you don't know anything how can you think, how can you even question if you don't know anything?

Alan: If they only give you a certain amount of facts and don't give you all the rest of the story, you get a totally different idea or perspective on the particular situation.

Effie: This is a particular example of I saw during the civil rights program, I mean it was heavy down here and in this town this reliable person told me the police had a dog. You know how the policemen started using dogs and they're trained. This picture come out of this raging dog jumping at this colored person, but what they cut out of the picture was this colored person had a baseball bat and he was trying to attack the policeman. The dog was only acting, but you see when you looked at the picture all you saw was the dog attacking the colored man and so you had a biased opinion – I mean picture.

Alan: Yes that's how. Sure.

Effie: The other day the mayor down in New Orleans says, oh, we're going to have better communications this time. We have that rectified and he says the people – get a load of this. "The people are going to be

told what they need to know.” That says it all, doesn’t it? But to the average person that passes over their head. I just instinctly hear that.

Alan: They love these little legal phrases they use. They can be terribly honest at times in such a simple way that it does go over people’s heads.

Effie: You know they had quite a confusion down there so the other mayor I mean the president of the parish next to him he says and I caught that word the first time they used it, ‘mandatory,’ in Corpus Christi, ‘mandatory evacuation’. That was a red flag to me. Okay, then I wondered why they kept bringing that up a couple of times. Now you see Ivan in 1924 they had a volunteer evacuation but now last year they had a mandatory and that was it. That’s all they said. So this is what the man said – the president said this time and why I was looking up municipalities. People don’t stop to think that they don’t even have a potential boarding for anybody. A city counsel can make a law a city ordinance. Okay, this is what he said. He says, we are not going to force anybody to leave. We’re not going to force them to leave if we declare a mandatory evacuation, but he says we are going to have troops and you will be confined to your house and if you are determined to stay we will not make you go; but it made me think, I won’t have to make you, I’ll show you and so he said it was enacted as a city ordinance in Jefferson Parrish the president said and he said it will be a 24-hour confinement. You will be confined to that house. Now he didn’t guarantee that they wouldn’t invade you like they did this time, but you will be arrested if you step out of that house for any reason and so that says mandatory evacuation so far. But now you’ve got a young hot-blooded boy about 18 or 19 years old. He’s done got boarded over in Kuwait. He’s got a weapon in his hand. I doubt if he would be prosecuted if he just accidentally shot you, impulsively. In other words, what they’re telling you is if you step out of that house your life isn’t worth a dime.

Alan: They are training them no matter where they’re sent.

Effie: Now what I see in the five years they started that mandatory evacuation, that was dry runs to see how people would react to it and also get them used to having Army uniforms because there’s no difference between the National Guard and the Army.

Alan: I know and the National Guard is sent abroad too. They’re all trained over there as well, so they’ve been trained not to regard any citizen anywhere in the world as any different from anyone else. Every one is.

Effie: It’s sort of like the police. They have a clan–

Alan: A brotherhood.

Effie: And they're the only ones that matter.

Alan: That's right. Super-tribe. You join the super-tribe. It's the first thing they're taught once you put a uniform on. You're special now. Those civilians are a lower strata and they're trained that way in every country on the planet.

Effie: I think about what you said about that German youth. "That was the first time I had clothes, the Hitler youth uniforms."

Alan: And took them out in the country to camp just like the boy scouts. Of course the young communists league did the same thing for the communists.

Effie: And I'm sure that the CC boys didn't go to the camps without any clothes on. They were given World War I uniforms—

Alan: Army uniforms.

Effie: So what does that tell you?

Alan: Same techniques you see.

Effie: Yes and they had a military conditioning, routine. My cousin, big old something that his mother made a baby of, he got in it and they sent him to Nevada and he was scared of the rattlesnakes, he was scared of anything and everything but he didn't like to be ordered around in a military camp. So he cried and begged and went on and his mother was carrying on with the same tradition. Somehow or another she got him transferred. He didn't get out but he got transferred back near home here, but I'm just saying that was personally I know that was a military camp and you didn't leave it either and you didn't have a chance anyway. They took you in the middle of the national forest. You wouldn't have had no ride anyway. It was prepared. Where you stop to think, you had the Hitler youth and I think that Mussolini was training – he had his youth too and trained them.

Alan: Of course even in Britain they had the same thing, the Boy Scouts, then they had the Army Cadets at school.

Effie: The Boy Scouts really originated from England, didn't it?

Alan: Yes.

Effie: Well, you know it's too much of a coincidence—

Alan: Uniforms, again uniforms.

Effie: Oh yes. I can remember and the different uniforms that the boys could get going up the line to be a real scout. Oh yes, my nephews here they got into it a little and they wanted mama to buy them a uniform. In fact, I think they was more interested in the uniform, but the scout master fell through and that fell through and mama just told them she didn't have the money anyway. That was it and she certainly didn't have any way for them to take them there. She wasn't wanting them to be among strange children. Like I said, I don't have to dramatize nor do I have to make up a story. I just told you the things I experienced. I lived through them.

Alan: Yes, the American dream. It's for dreamers.

Effie: That's right.

Alan: These times can certainly brought back a more updated fashion, but it can certainly be brought back with the same effects. They want a dependent society dependent on governmental instructions and that's coming down the pike right now.

Effie: Well, I'll tell you what and I find it awful that the end of the deal is many a person has spent three-quarters of their lives, they're in their 60's now, if they're lucky enough they have their house paid for. Well, these people FEMA and all that and the government is going to give these people to build a house eventually. Some will and some won't be able to but they're going to give each one of them \$150,000 to rebuild a house, but I know the end of it and the money will be stolen and given and piddled away, but I asked somebody. I asked how do you feel? I says you worked all those years, 40 years, 35 years, to pay for your house and these people can take this money from FEMA and it doesn't bother their conscience at all. It's as if FEMA was creating the money fancy-free. They don't care. They wouldn't care if you told them that other people have to pay for that. It's not free.

Alan: Again, that's a sign of the people who are already conditioned into dependence.

Effie: That's right and they're panting after it. They call and say am I meeting the standards so I can get it? That's all they're interested in is getting it.

Alan: Again, there's no cohesiveness in society; because if they were, each individual would realize that someone else has got to suffer to pay this.

Effie: That's right. Well, like I said I know people that run to Medicaid and such everyday. That's their lifestyle. Well, I could go down there and get some things maybe I should tend to but I don't think it's right to go down there for my fancy or for my imagination or whatever or something that I don't have to have. Somebody has to pay that. Like my sister said, it's free. I said it's not free. I said there's nothing free. Somebody's got to pay for it. Do you know, Alan, I was going to go get my head x-rayed. Well, they didn't bother with that. They shoved me right into the head scan. I saw a bill on that the other day. I doubt if I was in there in and out more than five minutes. You know what that bill was? Over \$1,000. Well, somebody's got to pay for that.

Alan: And the bankers love this system because it means debt from borrowed money from governments to them and governments can get it from only one place and that's you. It's your labor. That's all money really represents is someone's labor.

Effie: I can remember reading about the shortcomings and the mess over in England with socialized medicine and so when Truman and the good boys up there decide to force it on us, well, the doctors were protesting and they did have enough ump to protest if somebody would listen to them. They just knew that it was going to ruin them. When they finally passed it and they found out what a lushy deal it was, they were the ones for it; and honestly just like I told someone today. I said I don't care to go down there because I said it is not – I said if they can buy one more machine, I said they're not interested in you. They want to put you on another machine and see if they can make you some more money out of you before they let you loose and when the first time I went to the doctor I must have been 21 years old, it was \$3 for an office visit. So you see what inflation and greed does.

Alan: It's incredible greed.

Effie: It is incredible.

Alan: There's a lot of money to be made in misery. Big money. I know. It's incredible when someone goes into the hospital for four or five days and end up with a bill for \$15,000. I mean it's disgusting. It's disgusting it is.

Effie: When you stop to think about it in a way and you're being blackmailed into insurance. Anyway, when you think about it, if you had that kind of a bill you would be sentenced for the rest of your life to pay for it, so why would you even bother in the first place? You might as well be dead and be done with it.

Alan: It's disgusting.

Effie: It's more than disgusting. It makes your soul sick and you know what I mean.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. Meanwhile through propaganda of dramatizations on television and TV series, they make us think through the actors that lawyers, doctors and police are all these special people taking care of us. People soak up all these dramas and they love it and it's all propaganda to make you think something else from the reality, what it really is all about. It's huge business. Greed, power, greed, business. It's disgusting.

Didn't you say that down in New Orleans some people were getting new roofs put on and they didn't even need them when FEMA was dishing out the money?

Effie: Yes.

Alan: It's a grab free all.

Effie: I'll tell you the truth of the matter. You've seen dogs panting after something. When they had anything free, well, first of all the Red Cross give you – if you come and you could wait in line long enough, they give you \$2,000. Then FEMA got in on the act finally and give you \$2,000 and then that was allegedly for rent and they would pay you rent for a year or more, and you ought to have seen people. They were almost fighting. They couldn't even have – they had to have policemen out there to keep them in line and they reminded me of panting dogs and just about as much dignity, crawling on their stomachs. And you have calamities all your life. That's what life is about. You're supposed to make out on your own. Well, that's what people used to do. You made out on your own, but now you've got a bunch of wimps. They're raised with their hand out.

Alan: And you've got a government that encourages it though.

Effie: Oh yes, oh yes. And how can you have a nation with half the people – I mean the government telling half the people what to do and taking everything they have and giving your stuff that you worked for, taking it from you. It's the law you know. Oh, it's the law and then you have to work but they take it and give it to other half. Well, that's discouraging right there. Why should I work when they're going to take it from me and give it to someone else? As old Lincoln said, "you can't have a house divided." You can't have the government in business and halfway in and halfway out of business and life. It's either got to be a dictatorship or it's got to be the other way, out of it. So it's bound to – it has to go bad.

Alan: In fact, even Plato when through all the different cycles of different types of government and he always said that democracy ends up with a form of communism. What he meant really is – SEE, FASCISM AND COMMUNISM ARE REALLY THE SAME THINGS. They really are the same things, where the big banks and industry and the control of the tools and all the rest of it and factories are all in collusion with government; and Plato says democracy ends up with dictatorship or communism ends up with a dictatorship. It's inevitable. It happened many times before he was alive and he saw it in his own day, so they know what they're doing and where they're going.

Effie: Actually the government has got to the stage where it is practically a dictatorship.

Alan: It's true.

Effie: They just haven't made it official.

Alan: That's right. I mean laws, laws, laws are getting pushed all the time and now they're going for private property and they want access through private property through various means, house inspections, all this kind of stuff, until you're just a serf once again and openly you'll be a serf. That's the Brave New World they're bringing in here. It's just a more updated form of slavery like Charles Galton Darwin said.

Effie: When you really come down to it, if I know I'm a slave you have to guard me, but if don't believe I am—

Alan: You guard yourself.

Effie: You don't have to put out that expense.

Alan: We're the best self-sufficient slaves there are. We clothe ourselves, feed ourselves. We buy the automobiles to get to work. We pay all the taxes that keeps the government up there where they are in the lifestyle that they're used to. We don't need guards round about us because we're trained to think this is normal. We buy ourselves the food and the clothing and the shelter but we're just slaves nonetheless. If you can leave this life and nothing was ever really yours, then what were you? Nothing is really yours.

Effie: If you really want to know I was thinking of the obituaries. You look at it. Is that all you've got? That's you? That's it.

Alan: This is what they call what life is. Life is all about acquiring all this stuff that gets auctioned off when you die.

Effie: Just like I was telling my nephew today, I said the Rockefellers and that all put their money in foreign—

Alan: That's right, trusts.

Effie: I said the corporations are perpetual, they don't have secessions, but I said how many times I've even heard in my lifetime that our mate or partner especially a wife has to sell. She can't even keep what they accumulated. She has to sell it to divide it among the children at a forced sale. Because when you have to sell something in a hurry, you don't have the maneuverability and also the government laughs in the end. No matter how much you had and how much taxes, how many times you paid that tax, it's still a capital gain.

Alan: And you get death duties too.

Effie: Oh yes.

Alan: Death duties.

Effie: I guess the reason why I got to studying about that after I got out of the dairy business because those 18 – 16 hour days don't give you much time, and I'm talking hard labor, and so I was attached to a cow's back end and so I got to thinking about what is wrong with this world. I said you mean to tell me that with all the generations of my family, just in my family and they were saving people, you mean to tell me that they couldn't even pass along \$5 to each succeeding generation? What was wrong?

Alan: That's right. Something was definitely wrong. And of course it was. The system has been rigged for an awful, awful long time.

Effie: And like I said it leaves you where it says seek ye the truth. It don't tell you that you'll never find it. It's there and available if you want to look for it. It's there.

Alan: You see the public get dreams. They're given dreams. They're marketed dreams, not reality. THE ELITE IN SOCIETY ARE TAUGHT THE REALITY. We just chase after rainbows. I think if you can go out of this

world as I say knowing things and understanding with a satisfied mind, then you've jumped the last hurdle.

Effie: That's just what I was thinking when you said that, a satisfied mind. I have a satisfied mind. Somebody was saying I had to buy a bush-hog so I let my tractor man have the two. He came out and checked me and I was going to have to haul them off. So he and his son come and picked them up the other day and so they was going on about a new truck he had and I says I wouldn't have that piece of junk. I said I'd just as soon have my old truck, but it's that glamour of that new thing. They've been trained to buy, buy, buy, produce, produce, produce, and consume.

Alan: Again, it's to reward yourself. I've rewarded myself.

Effie: You know really thinking about it, 72 years I would say of watching this parade from one stage to an enslavement stage and you know if somebody would have told me this when I was 20 years old or something I couldn't have believed it. It's hard to believe. I mean even it's hard to believe when you see it happening, Alan. I know you feel the same way sometimes. You can't believe that people are like they are. You know they are but you just – it's hard. Oh yeah, did you receive a letter from me?

Alan: I did.

Effie: You did?

Alan: Yes.

Effie: I just wanted to know so in case it wandered off somewhere. That's all.

Alan: I got the mail yesterday. Won't get mail until Monday now. We don't get weekends here because we're more advanced social-wise than you are. Nothing moves on the weekend.

Effie: You know you told me when you was living in the other house that they didn't deliver –

Alan: Saturday or Sunday. They don't even pick it up.

Effie: They don't deliver mail here on Sunday but they still – they're talking about expense, they might drop Saturday's mail.

Alan: They might drop it?

Effie: Yes. Not delivering.

Alan: Yes, you see here there's no pick-up of mail from the post offices either at the weekend.

Effie: Well, there used to be and I happened to talk to the postmaster here in a little town close to me about 3-1/2 miles. He lived up the road and so he and I was conversing and he told me that up to they went big time in government in private/public changeover, that if you dropped a letter in the mailbox over the weekend there was somebody there to send it along its way. They don't do that anymore but I'll tell you another thing. They close at 12 o'clock. I mean from 12 to 1. They have a lunch break, the same with the courthouse.

Alan: Well, they have to do it at the courthouse because they work so hard there.

Effie: I know that.

Alan: It's all that adjourning.

Effie: Well, the thing is, while you were busy trying to make a living YOU DIDN'T REALIZE THAT THE SERVANTS TURNED INTO THE MASTERS.

Alan: That's right, a beautiful con job starting off calling themselves public servants. Beautiful con job, it's the opposite of what you'd ever imagine and then they end up they are your bosses. Now of course your masters are making themselves felt as such and they don't smile like they used to. They have this perfunctory mask-like smile. They always had the lobster eyes in bureaucratic offices when they'd look at you, but now they don't even do that. They just sort of look sideways at you. They don't really want to look at you like they've noticed you. Yes, I know. That's again part of the failings within humanity because those people were recruited from all type of people, all society, all classes. It's a snobbish thing in humans. There's people who want power you see. Even the petty people want power too and so this repeats itself over and over. There's a big flaw, a big, big flaw in human nature as well. That's why we're so easily exploited. Any tyrant needs followers. Any tyrant. He's no use on his own. He needs followers.

Effie: They need somebody to do the work. Well, I think I'm blessed. About the time I might think I know a little something, something comes along and shows me how much more I need to learn, and then I've been sick just enough to appreciate being well, and I never did have enough money to make a fool of

myself or get greedy and so I'm mighty lucky. But the most important to me is these people that learn a little something and think they're smart.

Alan: Yes, I know.

Effie: Oh my gosh, Alan. There's stuff that you still you have to learn. I mean me, anyway, speaking for myself.

Alan: It's ongoing.

Effie: You know it's the most fascinating thing that I know of. It keeps me busy, I mean fascinated all the time. Something new. I've often said that if you live a day and in other words if you don't learn something each day you haven't lived.

Alan: That's true. It's better than just being a creature of instinct, where you arise in the morning and you go through your perfunctory routines and do all the things you've been trained to do and then go to bed and sleep and it's just another day.

Effie: Well, you know I don't know if I completed what I was saying about destiny. It just seems like something always pulls me reach that crossroads where I went back to my roots, always, instinct to get away from the crowd. Be a loner. I think on my own and I hate to use me, me, me, such as that, but it's just like and I thought of that. Every time you get in the city and you get in a crowd and you start consciously or unconsciously letting your defenses go down.

Alan: Yes, you get absorbed in the mass.

Effie: So like I said like everybody else I've had my several crossroads and I'm lucky. I don't call it luck or whatever you call it, destiny, but I always got away and you know be yourself and never get so involved that you can't have time to enjoy something, the simple things. And I don't know, sometimes you look at people and they make you mad. They're so dumb and then you look at them again and it's like as if how can they fend for themselves or how can they do any different if they don't know that there's danger?

Alan: That's what a good planned society the indoctrination makes them into. They're totally unaware. That's domestication you see, totally unaware.

Effie: Unaware. I can remember one time as a child living out in the country, well, it was only a coats whip. It was harmless snake, but my sister and I, he was in the middle of the road in the lane and so we couldn't get around him and so we got this spontaneous idea well we'd jump over him. It was so much fun we jumped over him again. We were jumping back and forth. Well, that's what I call innocence and it was just a good thing. It was—

Alan: A harmless one.

Effie: A harmless snake. I don't know if we got tired of the game or my uncle come along and give us a good lecture or what or even might have warmed our backside a little because people didn't mess around with you. They didn't have time to mess around with you and cuddle you. If I did something and cut myself or did something, I didn't go to my parents because they'd tell me right away they didn't give me much sympathy. Well, you should have been more careful, you learned something. You won't do that again and to some people they say that's cruel. These baby-cuddling sociologic people—

Alan: Well, you see what they should have done is phone 911 and rushed you in to get your tetanus shot.

Effie: Well, you know my brother was fascinated by matches and my mother, he was the first child, and she had lots of work to do and she didn't have any time. She couldn't be dragging a baby around and watching him. He was active and so sometimes she would leave him in the house a few minutes to go get some water or something and so he kept fooling with the matches and she kept telling him they would burn him. Well, so she decided that, okay, he lit a match, you just let him hold it and it burnt the devil out of him and she says, "burn." Well now it just wasn't the word anymore. That stopped that and some people – mama was telling about that and that woman says oh that's so cruel. Well, if he'd of burned up in the house that would have been all right, it wouldn't have been cruel, would it?

Alan: That's right. I know.

Effie: Well, it seems like my conversation has been mostly personal. Again we can talk about something besides me or me doing a lot of reminiscing, but you know you think about things like that and other things come to mind that you wouldn't have thought of.

Alan: What is it they say? The road to hell is paved with good intentions. The road to the straightjacket is paved with supposedly good intentions. Mind you, see, we're much safer today.

Effie: We're what?

Alan: We're much safer you see.

Effie: Oh yes.

Alan: We don't have to worry about being unsafe because there's someone out there who's an expert in anything you could possibly do to harm yourself.

Effie: When I first moved out here or even up to 20 years ago, I never raised up my head or looked around. It was safe enough. Now you hear something strange, just periodically, it pays you to look around to see what's maybe coming up on you. You're not free anymore. If the policeman passes you on the road, which is about 50 or 60 yards from my house, the lights showing are reflected in the house; I get up and look. You don't know what might be happening. They might even be coming here to my house. But you're not – let's put it this way. What happened to the old Constitution guaranteeing being safe in your house? The government has let you down on that, haven't they?

Alan: I'd say so.

Effie: In fact, you'd better watch out. They might be the ones that's going to come in there.

Alan: That's what's always been, when you start to fear authority something is wrong.

Effie: That's right. Well, I'll tell you the truth of the matter. As far as wanting to live another 10 years or as long as I can, I wouldn't care for that because like you said overnight things could come down.

Alan: Yes, we're going into a straightjacket.

Effie: And that's how they're going to do it.

Alan: I know. It's pretty sad. I always say civilization is a one-way street to the annihilation of free thought. That's the only way it can possibly go. It can't go any other direction. Through science those in control will obviously use all the sciences for control to the maximum. There's no end to where they cannot go and since their main problem is how to control society at all times, then they must eventually annihilate your ability to think independently.

Effie: It's just this way, one thing leads to another. If you do one thing, you've got to follow-up with another. It just has to be.

Alan: Science is not going to free people—unless what they mean by that is it will free you of the ability to think independently or to even think at all.

Well, I guess we'll call it a night and we'll see what the future brings. As you say, it's no fun getting up in the morning when you pretty well know what's coming. It's no fun. Things are so predictable now. You don't have to guess about things anymore. The planned society is here.

Effie: Well, I was thinking the other day and I know I've mentioned it, in case my brother could look at a checker game and in two moves he could tell you how to win. I mean who was going to win and now it's similar to that. You can tell what they're going to do next.

Alan: I know. Yeah, I know. It's a fact. Well, we'll talk to you next week anyway and we'll see how things evolve.

Effie: Let's see if we're around.

Alan: Yeah, see if we're around.

Effie: See if we're unlucky enough to be around.

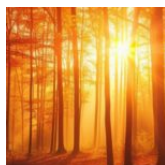
Alan: Yeah, or still in the same place.

Effie: Good night.

Alan: Good night.

October 20, 2025 at 8:29 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) [#120](#)



Alan

REALITY CHECK

Alan Watt: Hi. I'm Alan Watt and some of you have heard me on radio broadcasts going back to '98 on the "Sweet Liberty" broadcast and short-wave radio. Jackie Patru was the host and we still do an occasional Wednesday night on Internet only this time, and we have been for the last year or so.

On these programs, we've discussed the histories of mind control basically. We've gone through the histories of ancient religions, how they started up with civilizations, and the meaning of civilization. The money system which is part and parcel with religion in the system called civilization. The techniques to control the peoples, which haven't really changed that much. The same techniques are used, only on a much larger scale, plus they have children in school to start the indoctrination process early into giving them a type of version of reality, of which, generally, they will never question their whole life long. THEY ACCEPT THE WORLD AS IT'S BEEN PRESENTED TO THEM.

Many, many thousands of years ago, civilizations rose and fell; and really, by "civilization," we're talking about the creation of "artificial systems." Money, of course, is an unnatural thing to use for barter. It's of no use in itself. It's supposedly a tool. That's how it's pushed over through economics; it's a tool which helps barter. It's helps barter, you see, by using a third party; and of course, those who introduce the money ultimately control those who barter and those who buy.

From money, of course, they build cities. Cities are an artificial hive – a "beehive" as Plato called them; and through cities, these civilizations really are one civilization under many faces. Through the cities, they could – because they must use money in a city and they can't draw anything in a city. They can't feed themselves. They're totally artificial. A culture which is fluid and flexible is not a natural thing. At least we don't know what natural culture ever was, but it's definitely flexible and pliable, and is a science in culture creation, is still ongoing. Those who know how to manipulate it and to start in the cities, where, once they have money on the go and they've trained the people outside to accept money for their food products and so on, they then build standing army from within the city. With the standing army they go outside the city and conquer other peoples—force them into the system.

Force them to use money. Give them a religion and really THEY'RE REALLY SLAVES. Charles Galton Darwin (the grandson of Charles Darwin) said, "every civilization has really been a form of slavery for the people," and he was all for it. That was a NATURAL ORDER according to him; and of course, those who are trained in power and control of the people are trained in this technique since birth.

They're brought up listening to a different version of reality than someone brought up in a local housing area. They're told that the realities of life, the predators should be at the top the natural order. They're predators of course, because they're such hypocrites. As good predators, they can't tell the children how they're really feeding off them or manipulating them for different ends, because children don't understand these things. Those with the low IQ's, you know the little people at the bottom of the hill, you've got to keep them in the dark, the profane.

PROFANE in Masonry means "those in the darkness," base people, which is a real hypocrisy in itself, because it's like breaking the legs of cow and then kicking the cow because they can't get up. That's the

hypocrisy of this system and that's how they view the public. They've broken our legs and they hate us because we can't get up. We're pathetic; and of course, they claim that we need them. It's like saying that the mice in the fields need the hawk. THIS IS THE LOGIC OF THE PREDATOR.

From the days of Babylon and then before Babylon, they called them the Harappans. This is the name that's been stuck on these people by historians, just to give them a name, but the Harappan culture extended all the way from Egypt right through the Middle East to China. Now they're unearthing pre-Sumerian Harappan cities on trade routes; and of course they must use the money system to live that very high standard of living, these merchants, and they even had in-door plumbing. Something that some people today don't have even in Canada and some places.

If you go into the Minoan cultures, you'll find the Minoan's in the Aegean Sea controlled all the trade routes. They controlled all the merchandising on the sea, land and everything. They also had in-door plumbing and central heating, even, and hot water for bathing in and showers and they lived, I assume, a beautiful lifestyle. They had painted frescos in every room, hand painted and it was just a wonderful existence for this high ancient elite, who obviously didn't create the culture themselves or the system.

They had got it from a previous civilization in turn; and so it comes to this empire, so we're looking at people down through the ages who are intergenerational and who pass their system on to the next. Now of course that does seem to be what this is all about, because DYNASTIES AND POWER NEVER GIVE UP POWER. When they do move, because it was their turn to lose in warfare, because they have turns, you see. War is to create change and to make profit, not for what the public thinks it's for.

Sometimes the ones who decide "we'll lose this time," they will actually move to, generally, their enemy's camp, which is their friends, and share the loot and bring up their children and slap the name of the country on them; and they don't care what they call the country.

THE ELITE NEVER, EVER GET MASSACRED OR WIPED OUT with their wealth. They just move. They move, all down through the ages. They bring on catastrophes to an empire when they've used that empire up and they've already created another one to move into and then they flatten the old one and move on. This has been the system for thousands and thousands of years at least.

The trick of Darwin was to make you think we just evolved in 200,000 BC and before that, he even said 10,000 BC, which is rubbish. This whole evolution thing is actually a Masonic doctrine. It's nothing to do with what we think it's meant to be. It's a Masonic doctrine. Darwin just was pulled out of the hat by the Royal Society, which was a Masonic scientific establishment chartered by the British Crown to exist. He basically gave the "Origin of the Species" et cetera to justify the right of certain types to rule; and he

wasn't talking about other animals or animals. He was talking about themselves over us. Evolution is a caste system. It's to verify a caste system, to reinforce it and of course, it's worked very well up until now.

Going back to the Minoan's, we know they also shared and they were probably very much so a part of the ancient Egyptian elite, because the frescos on their walls have the same imageries, styles, techniques used as you'll see in the frescos inside some of the tombs inside-in Egypt. They even had the little curls down at the front locks of the youth that they used to depict youth in Egypt.

Yes, they make perfect sense. A real elite wouldn't live in a place where they could be easily attacked. They would have a front—an empire or a city and come in and out of it certainly, but they would also have somewhere safe, such as in the middle of the Aegean Sea. We know, for instance, that in a circle in the Aegean Sea of little islands, which are left after a volcano goes down, they had that huge island there at one time. Islands like Thera are the remains from when the tropic volcano sinks into the ocean, so these little fringe ones remain and become separate little islands; and that's where we get much of the Minoan history from.

Interesting, the Minoan's used a double-headed axe in their religious ceremonies, the symbol of the fascia, which is from down through the ages. We're looking at something the Catholic Church used afterwards, thousands of years later. Minoan's were around 5,000 to 6,000 BC and here is the same symbology used by their own Catholic church, who simply inherited their culture from the Greeks who moved into Rome. The elite, that is, of course, and brought all this symbology with them.

The Greeks got it from the Minoan's. This is an endless stream of symbology, down through the ages, of language, you might say, which they understand very well; and which some very high Masons understand; and which some people, who are natural adepts, can figure out themselves, but there's not [many] of them. The Catholic Church used this Minoan fascia of the axe with the bundle of rods around it, meaning, "strength was in numbers." When you get one twig you can break it easily, but you get a whole bunch of them in a bundle and try to break it in one go, it's harder; and so the nobility—the ruling elite must stick together at all costs, you see. In the middle of the bundle is the main shaft of the fascia—the actual axe itself.

This is also in the Senate in the Congressional Hall in the U.S., where Mr. Bush now gives his speeches and every other one before him has.

On either side, you'll see the fascia symbols or system, often elite, encircling the center shaft and they're all tied together. They're bound together by oaths, you see, in blood and money and so on—and their

own secret religion. Yes, we're creating a system going back way, way back into the mists of time. Civilization to the elite is that which is ABNORMAL.

They create the ABNORMAL. They are the deviants so they create the ABNORMAL. Nothing normal can come out of deviancy. That makes sense.

You've got an artificial system which "CONNED". The word CON, COHEN, CAIN, KAHN, KING all comes from the same root of PRIEST. They conned people to use money and then of course they could create their cities. Hire people for a standing army. You can't get a bunch of guys together to go and conquer anybody if you don't have some means of keeping them there—some kind of a reward. They'll just go home eventually, get bored and fed up.

Money is always the key to this civilization, this building process: building of cities, empires, society itself. Freemasons like Albert Pike and Mackey and a whole bunch of other ones are always extolling their own virtues of being able to build society, build culture. In the Middle Ages, where they built their cathedrals and their big huge churches and so on, they'd often build them either next to or on top of existing ones; and so, as they're building new one, they're demolishing the old. The old age, the system is buried and demolished as they're building up the new one.

We have an elite who've used war, money, cities, culture creation, religion and all the things that come into the culture festivals, generally based on lunar and solar and stellar mythologies, to keep the people in check. Keep them happy, dumbed-down, stupid and obedient more than anything else, because obedience is so important. Of course, the sun god was one of the greatest ones they've used down through the ages up until the present; and it's a reincarnated sun god. You see, it's the same old thing rehashed over and over where the invisible god, the "Grand Architect of the Universe," as the Masons call him, always chooses a son—his own son to push life into the world, because they claim that without it, we the profane are dead, you see.

In a sense, they're right because if you don't know reality, you are dead; because living as a human means you're a sentient, aware, fully conscious being. You'll find in all religions they have the same terminology. You find it in Christianity, too, where Jesus says to the guy, "let the dead bury their dead," and ministers don't dwell on that because they can't really fathom it out. How can those that are walking around bury the dead? It's because life doesn't mean you're animated, which is the big con today. Everybody's rushing around in their cars as fast as they can go and they think they're living because they keep moving and they don't do shopping lists anymore. They've got to just keep moving and have noise blaring all the time, and music playing or something, you see, because they're scared to think.

Those who do not think for themselves are classified as the DEAD, in all ages. George Orwell used that even in his "1984" book, where Winston and his girlfriend are caught by the thought police before being taken to the Ministry of Love—for torture. That's what he says when they're first caught, "we are the dead." That's a little Masonic giveaway, meaning that if they had been really alive, they would have never been caught like this.

Of course, there are many, many degrees of waking up from the dead. In Freemasonry they have a substitute a bunch of rungs on a ladder, called degrees, for the idiots who join it at the bottom to get up, thinking that one day they're going to get hit the big magic number and they're going to be a full-fledged high Chutzpah, you see, and they get virtue. Virtue, right? They're taught virtue.

All these drunkards and guys who've done everything everybody else has done suddenly have virtue. They think, "oh my goodness, I'm a 32nd Degree Mason of the Scottish Rite and I am illumined and I've got virtue. I've got virtue," as they cross their palms with silver in their handshakes and pay each other off, you see, and take all the freebees from the society to live on. You know, cheaper taxation assessments with a nudge, a wink, a nod and a handshake to the assessor; and the same thing with the policeman that catches them speeding. "Is there no one to help a poor widow's son?" Why is that? Why?

You get all this rubbish you see. These guys are just bottom feeders. They're low-end predators, because who else would join a "society with secrets," as they call themselves, without knowing what it's all about? All they know is what the Masons make sure that everyone's always known. "If you join us, you get up the ladder in life. You get little special favors."

This is the rubbish you see that goes into Freemasonry. They're low-level bottom feeders, because they want all the little freebees and it doesn't matter to them if their neighbor, who's a profane one—now this guy who's exactly the same as them is now profane. If he gets a bigger tax assessment and he has to pay his speeding charges and so on, it doesn't matter to him, this guy's suffering while he's not. That's the Masonic Creed. It's a 'scratch my back and I'll scratch yours' dogma.

Of course it doesn't stop there because a circle is 360 degrees. These are the prunes that don't go up terribly high, especially first generation Masons, because there's also a breeding program involved. They can trace us back down, again, way back to Sumer and so on of intergenerational breeding and selective breeding. Don't let Darwin think that he came up with this idea himself.

In fact, you'll find it today in history, his grandfather had already written a book about it long before he did; and there's a Masonic dogma he's preaching: the right to rule by an elite. A superior intellectual elite who are not afraid to use aggression and kill if need be. Always for your own sake, you understand. That's

a good predatory excuse, but somehow they can rationalize that; but then, we are the children and what do we know? You can't scare the children by telling them the truth; and in a sense, at the stage we're at today, that is true. In a sense, it's very true. The children don't want to hear it.

You've got an endless seam of merchandising, money lending, interest gathering priesthods going down through the thousands and thousands of years, and intergenerational families who are taught a different reality than the ones at the bottom. They go to the little red schoolhouses. In Britain, it's little red-brick schoolhouses, as the elite refer to them. Of course, their universities are also granite stone, whereas the ordinary muck can go to the red-bricked universities.

Margaret Thatcher, back in the early '80s, came under fire, in a sense (if that's possible) for subsidizing private schooling for the wealthy, using tax money to subsidize the wealthy. She rationalized it by telling the truth, as they very often do. She said, "This is where your future leaders are coming from. Your future industrial leaders, political leaders, economists and so on, they come from these schools and this is where they meet each other. They'll grow up in life knowing each other and they'll all be in the right positions. She was telling the truth, so there's nothing strange about that. They do tell the truth very often.

It's the public, when they hear it, they say, "I know I heard that, but they can't really mean what they say." The public were trained this way, you see. You train the abused to love the abuser. The public can't quite fathom this and so they make excuses for them: "I guess she had a bad day to say what she said," or, "The problems that she's got on her plate, I don't blame her." You see this is the rationale.

An intergenerational elite with many priesthods in Sumer had so many priesthods dealing with the legal system and real estate and subdivisions of real estate and wills, death duties and taxes and so on—everything that bureaucracies do today. Some of them change their clothing. They wear suits and ties today or white coats like scientists.

This system has gone down through the ages always taking themselves to another place and destroying that which was left behind them, yet leaving it in such a way—leaving some low level controllers there to make sure it's standardized. That way when you get a bigger empire over here, they can then lump this back into it again, the old one; so they create bigger and bigger empires. This is part of the "great work," as they call it. They claimed again, 4,500 BC, "The Big Idea," as Mr. George Bush, Sr. called it: "The Big Idea." The BB—TO BE OR NOT TO BE, says Shakespeare, for those who know.

On we go, down through the ages, until we see their target in sight; and they've told us, the age you see of Aquarius. There's many reasons for Aquarius being Aquarius. First off, even in the New Testament, because Jesus was the sign of Pisces, a fish—Fisherman of men. The first guys he recruits were

fisherman, the philosopher king, Pythagoras type of thing. The Electi used the fish symbol wherever they went as a sign of Christianity, before they used the cross; and in fact, the cross was used for the inner sect because there's always an exoteric for the public and a real meaning for the initiates.

The cross was always used as a symbol of the sun, but the fish, of course, was for the public – for the profane. Aquarius has ruled for over 2,000-odd years and now we're going to Aquarius.

In the New Testament they have Jesus saying, going into town and you see a guy carrying a picture of water (which is Aquarius of course) and you borrow his coat. Then you see right in there they give you the clue that this would be the time for the next coming of man, the new type.

The age in Aquarius of peace and understanding. Peace is not peace as you know it. Peace comes when there's absence of consciousness and opposition to this agenda. That's what they mean by peace. Peace comes when there's not enough of you to cause trouble and those that are left don't have a functioning brain to use. That's peace, hence the rush towards chips and chipping the brain and implants and stuff like that, and a totally controlled society.

They want peace. They don't want to give us all this media nonsense—this constant propaganda to keep us running in circles and chewing the grass like good little sheep. It takes away from their profits, because they want pure profit, you see. They want 100% profit from us; and they've got to allow us to entertain ourselves, to keep us obedient and grazing and sports and circuses and all that kind of thing you see, and buying toys, junk from China. The rewards – little Pavlovian rewards at the end of the month.

That's all taken from their ultimate profit and that upsets them because it's not efficient enough. THIS SYSTEM THAT'S COMING INTO BEING—THEY WANT COMPLETE UTTER EFFICIENCY WHERE A PERSON WILL NOT BE BORN UNLESS THEY HAVE A WORK FOR YOU TO DO.

Otherwise, you can sell your body parts as an inducement and get some profit from investment. We've gone down through a horror show, down through the ages of watching people being oppressed. Doing what they do naturally, which is to resist, so you have force; and for every force, there's an equal and opposite reaction. Then, of course, then they control the conflict to bring it the conclusion, the synthesis of it all; and before you know it, we've just moved into where they want us to go.

WE ARE THE SHEEP. They are the GOOD SHEPHERDS. Good shepherds pat the sheep. They know them by name. The sheep come up to them and like them because sheep don't know what they're there for. They think that they're there to be happy. They don't know – they don't even ask, "why does the Shepherd

spend so much taking care of us and talking to us?"—That's because the sheep don't know what they're there for. They don't know their function is to feed the Shepherd. Make a profit as they take the wool and fleece them, you see—that's a good shepherd.

A bad shepherd sharpens the knives in front of the sheep and slaughters one—the rest of them are terrified. They run off when they see them. The good shepherd wears a suit and tie and says, "I promise to help you." Whatever category you put yourself into, which are pigeon-holes—ready made pigeon-holes you put yourself. I'm left wing. I'm right wing. I'm up. I'm down. Whatever it was. It's their system and they lead you to where they want you to go, which is the Abattoir; but you're not supposed to know that until it happens. Poor things. You don't frighten the children.

Therefore, you tell them what they call in Masonry the NOBLE LIE. They give us noble lies all the time, "We can't tell the people the truth, poor things, they wouldn't understand." They've had debates down through the thousands of years and many of them need it for work, of course, when they needed lots of labor they bred them up until they procreate, multiply and so on, and they did. They slaved away quite willingly for their masters. When there's too many of them, the elite would get together and say lets have a war and cull some off, and they do that too. Since really the 1500's, when the Rosicrucian movement broke into the surface openly, in England, that's when the real push was on for now a more expert run society.

In the 1700's, it really took off with all the different writers amongst the interbred elite, like Charles Darwin. Charles Darwin's family only interbred with one other family for generations and that was the Wedgwood family, the famous pottery Wedgwood's of England, and his grandfather married one. This father married one. Charles married one and then when his wife died, he married his mother's sister, another Wedgwood. They're all Wedgwood's and Darwin's all mixed together, you see, until they bring some other outside blood—to Galton's, another sweet bunch who believed in population reduction. They end up with, or Charles did, anyway, had ten children from his first wife and even died in childbirth or two died in insane asylums very young. Too interbred, you see.

That's part of the program initiated by the elite through Rosicrucianism, when they had to build up a middle class to manage what was coming, the industrial era, needing a middle class of obedient middle class people, who would in turn look down their noses at the people they just left at the bottom of the heap. The middle classes would become very snobbish. They had their own version of Masonry. Not a noble order like the elite had. They had a version which they didn't know there was anything else except the one they joined. They thought this was, "I've made it. I'm finally up the mountain."

This con-game's gone on and on and on. Of course in the 1700's, with the French Revolution we see it coming to a new open dimension, what you see is it opening up where they actually killed off (during the

revolution) thousands and thousands of ordinary French peasants. It wasn't just the elite they were going after, they wanted to cull off what they thought was excess population in the provinces of France. They towed them out in barges and blew them up, and stuff like that. Very sweet, and this was their idea of a scientifically run society by an intellectual elite, and this has gone right on until today.

We are now run by so many bureaucracies and expert NGO groups that speak for us, even though we don't know who they are. This is who's running the world today. A world run by the "Natural Order," they call it, just the intellectual elite, those who have proven, as H.G. Wells said, they have proven to history and to the wealthier families have accumulated for centuries that they are the natural elite. They have the right to control the lesser, you see, those in profane, those guys at the bottom of the hill there. You know, the guys that Moses left behind.

That's the story about Moses, of course. MOSES WASN'T A REAL PERSON. It was a myth that was born from Egypt and before that from India. It's nothing to do with a person as such or a wandering captive people. It's the "Natural Order," according to the mystery religion, because the so-called Israelites, who had been slaves, were still slaves, were still base people. In the story, which is exoteric and esoteric, they're down at the bottom of the mountain and it's lightning and thunder going around there, so they can't get up. They can't follow Moses up the mountain, because only the illuminant man, you see—the illuminant man, the one who's illumined and has spirit. You see, THE PROFANE DON'T HAVE SPIRIT. THERE'S the BIG SECRET. You're base. You're creatures of instinct, as Paul said in the New Testament.

The mob, who are slaves, stay slaves basically and they stay there; and of course, being slaves and dumb and stupid, they make a golden calf because the slaves, the base ones, want a two-legged or at least a four-legged something solid anyway to worship. They don't want a god or something that they can't see, feel and touch. They want to worship something physical; and so Moses the illumined one goes up the mountain, up the degrees, up the scale to talk to God. He went where the rest could not follow. That's what it means. That's the simple esoteric story of it. Moses in Egyptian means "CHILD". Unless you become as a child you cannot see the kingdom of heaven. Ramoses is as child of Ra. Thothmoses is as child of Thoth; and on and on we go.

We've been under tremendous mind control for such a long time—the law under intense control. The Masons again in their own publications will tell you there's a Masonic push to have universal education, the same education worldwide, to standardize a bunch of schmucks who never question reality. Who accept reality as it's presented to them from birth—and that's what good management means. The schmucks don't know they're schmucks.

When you see the people coming out of colleges and universities, they wear the cloak – the cloak used to be always black for Saturn. Now they use red ones. I've noticed they're very popular. I saw a pinkish-

red actually, which is even more telling for both sexes.

If you're an architect or an engineer, you understand technical drawings. You see things in a way differently from other people, because most people see the solid front of an object. They don't see the different aspects: the front view, the top view, the side view. They can't put a picture in their minds, but the architect does; and of course, when you're wearing a little "hod," as the brick masons call it, they used a hod where they carried the bricks up the ladder. That's what they put them on; and that square represents that, you see, the squaring of the head. The round head is not natural, the rolling stone, and has the perfect squared head you see. The "ashlar," as they call it in Masonry, is now perfected; so, nature wasn't good enough. By themselves, they will perfect nature and that's what they say in Masonry. They're here to perfect that which was left imperfect. Guess what that means? —Everything, including you.

You look from the top view on these little square heads, and people with the gowns on and dresses, and you'll see that. You'll see the square. If you were to see the head and then you think you see square and the circle within the middle of the squaring of the circle. You see that's what it means: The squaring of the circle; The squaring of your brain; A brick in the wall. It really means that you've got a quality approval stamp on you by those who run the system, that they've dumbed you down and you're now stupid enough to work in their system and fork over 40 to 50% of your our earnings to them.

In the old days they needed slave drivers. Slave drivers take away from your profit; and who watches the slave drivers? We are self-maintained slaves through money that we think is natural like gravity, simply because it exists in our time when we live; and that's how easy it is to control us.

WE ARE SELF-MAINTAINED SLAVES. WE'RE TRAINED FOR ONE THING AND THAT'S WORK IN A SYSTEM TO PRODUCE AND CONSUME. Whether you're producing or consuming, with all the sales taxes, you're still paying lots of tax money. That goes back to the elite, of course, who use the money for big projects, which we all supposedly call public projects, big huge projects like building railroads across continents and gas works in Britain and water works and roadways. Then when they have it all working and all the problems ironed out, they sell it to each other for peanuts, you see. That's called progress; and all these schmucks keep doing it.

People watch this down through the centuries in Europe as these huge projects were built up by the taxpayer. We're all working for the common good, the common good and then, gee whiz, one day they tell you we can't go on like this you know. It's too expensive. We need to have more professional people with a motive, a profit motive to take care of us. An incentive to make things work, so they could pick it up for a raffle; and of course, one of the handful of the elite Masonic buddies gets to win it for peanuts. It's a beautiful world, this road to progress, this destiny of progress.

It's never been defined to the public exactly where you're going; and that's not by chance. Although, it is told you legally through movies and novels and even songs. That's called "predictive programming", because legally they must tell you what they're doing, and they do all the time in the movies and novels and music.

Plato described the whole technique. Today, we call it a form of indoctrination of "predictive programming." Which means that through fiction or through anything – you're enjoying yourself, you're being entertained under cover. ENTERTAIN. "TAIN" comes from tin, the cover. When you're "under the cover", your censor part of your mind is not working. If it's not working, you're unaware that you're being downloaded like a computer. All the little emotional techniques they use, and you're identifying with a hero or the female as the heroine (and those people in-between, these days) and all that kind of stuff, once you start identifying the characters, they've got you—because they can take you anywhere, no matter what that character does. As long as you identify this much with them, they then can take you that much into where they want you to go emotionally. Therefore, when the real things started happening in your own life, you say, "This is kind of familiar to me" and you don't object to it, because you're thinking, "I guess it's the only way we could go in society in this particular area. I guess it's a natural evolution," but then your mind was prepared, because these guys are the shepherds you know. They've another bunch of slaves and scientists that work for them, who do this mind control business; and they farm us, to an extent.

First of all, they know where they want to grow in this field with the crop they want to grow, and how high, and how many. They first prepare the land. They cut the brush. They plow it. They harrow it. They do all the necessary groundwork. Then they sow the seed and watch it grow and cultivate it.

Watch what they do with your mind, in preparation for every event that will happen in your life, in every major event in your life. You'll see it all through movies, especially in this day and age. In the last century (in the 20th century) it was primarily novels and stage plays and music halls et cetera, but today it's in everybody's TV. The one-eyed set, the eye of Lucifer or Ra, you know, the Te-Levi-Zion. Then they program it right into you for entertainment, and then you see it happening in your life and you think, "I guess that's okay. It's sort of natural, isn't it," and you don't think anymore beyond that. Where did the idea come from in the first place? It's marketed to you through entertainment and that's the prime for reason for entertainment.

It's not for you to sit and have music while you chew the grass like good little sheep. It's to program you. That's why you have to have BIG BUCKS to get into the entertainment industry. You have to pay BIG BUCKS and you must be qualified in being a very high degree Mason who knows the scores, as they say, because they can't let any Joe Blow come in.

Plato said that thousands of years ago. "CULTURE IS CREATED FROM THE TOP AND PUT DOWN TO THE PEOPLE." You're taught it comes from the grass roots, you see, and withers or blossoms, or weeds that grow. It doesn't—because they can't allow anything to come from the grass roots because it's not in their plan. They never tell the unforetold consequences that the simplest, seemingly innocent thing could possibly do, the rippling effects and what it would affect and so on. Everything comes from the top down in this culture creation business; and it's always been that way in civilization. What normality was, we haven't a clue.

Prior to the incoming of these characters with their system—the ancient system of money, conology, you know priesthoods and merchandising and rulerships. Ruler, of course, comes from the ruler. The ruler they use in school, the ruler. Everything is Masonic terminology. Cane (Cain) is the same thing too. He's a priest; he's also a builder. Cain was the first artificer, the first scientist, who made things with metals and so on, weaponry. You have a ruler. A cane is also a ruler. They used to use the canes – the bulrushes to make rulers in ancient Middle East.

They rule us and they measure us, you see. A good ruler "weighs you in the balance," as they say, and if you're found wanting, he won't have you around because he wants efficiency. That's where we're going today with pure efficiency, school to work. School to work.

Now when you listen to the elite talking, if you ever mix amongst them, you'll hear them discuss this kind of stuff quite freely. "Oh the people need us. The masses, the peasants, the profane, they need us." It's like saying the mice in the field need that hawk; and so they rationalize this nonsense.

They can never look at themselves honestly, because good psychopaths cannot. They run on ego, super ego. That's why they're PSYCHOPATHS and they get their way regardless of the consequences to anyone around them, because they have no empathy for others. They can work together, as long as they're working towards a common goal and they're always sharing the loot, but the time obviously comes when good psychopaths have to turn on each other. It will eventually come one day as the throne of the world comes into sight and each one wants his name chiseled in stone, as they always do, these guys. A statue and his name chiseled in stone—He's the first king of the whole entire planet. They're all chomping at the bit to get it. The co-operation won't last forever. That doesn't help the masses, of course, because in the meantime they are being called off.

Population control counsels were held by Britain under Thomas Malthus in the 1700's. They discussed methods of culling off the excess people through disease or creating housing schemes, basically on swamp-lands and unhealthy areas. Stuff that we did to the American Indians, in other words. Put them in areas where they can't eat very well and the climate isn't the best and the swamp eating mosquitoes or whatever and plagues breakout. They even had it worked out, under Malthus, that the poor houses that

they created, where they threw you in when you were broke or you owed money for your rent, as most folks did. They rented in Britain, for instance, in Europe; and if you didn't have money, they'd throw you in a debtors prison, which costs you money, by the way. That was added to what you owed. Then they kicked you out into the poor house where you were forced to work until you died, and you didn't last long. In the poor house, most women and children lasted six months at the most, and this was called a more efficient way of disposing of the "POOR UNFORTUNATES," as they called them.

This is the REAL HISTORY, which isn't hidden if you want to find it. It's not a nice drama like a docudrama like TV or Anne of Green Gables, all the rubbish that they feed you. People get most of their history today through romantic novels and stuff like that. There was nothing romantic about the 1700's, the 1800's or the 1900's. For most people it was a horror show. That horror show has been slightly alleviated at the moment, because the biggest change of all is coming into view, the completion of the "Great Work." You know, the one that started 4,500 BC, where they see themselves running the world in a scientific manner. The natural order or the stupid ones, they won't exist if they're too stupid; and there'll be no free thought or free opinion. We see it all today with all the political correctness and all this kind of stuff being forced down our throats. It's actually being implemented; and unfortunately, the people themselves are their own worst enemy.

It's like the "Matrix One" movie, because they show you in the Matrix movie, since the elite, themselves, they ultimately give you those movies. You're cheering on the guy you think is the good guy, but you've got it all mixed up, you see. This is themselves they're talking about. The new and Neo Anderson, Andra from the Greek Andros – man, Neo ANDERSON – The new SON OF MAN, The new messiah. The new messiah. The Superman with all these superpowers. You see that's where Superman comes from. It's the superpowers. That's what gets us into the next age. Those who can't do that will not be allowed into the next age. It's no coincidence it's identical, this Freemasonry of the European elite. There's no coincidence. It's identical within dualistic theology, a caste system.

There's a Hinduism, too, at the end of the ages. Those who are unworthy to come into the next must perish. They must not be allowed into the next age; and so we see the massive spraying in the skies. We see all the inoculations being dished out, people getting sicker—adolescent arthritis now. Inoculations, more and more of them, and all the propaganda on television that we're force-fed through – it's always law – always law series or hospital series and drama and detectives and DNA swab-testing and all this stuff. It's all training you, you see.

It's all propaganda to make you OBEY these AUTHORITIES, these specialists. Law, medicine and the courts and science DNA and scientific techniques of finding things out, you see. It's training you to accept this as a natural order, because it's nothing like the reality. Nothing like the reality, but it is good

entertainment and it's good programming for the people, and towards an end that they don't even think about, because they're not taught to think.

WE'RE TAUGHT NOT TO THINK. That's what WE'RE EDUCATED for.

The first thing you learn in school is to "repeat after me." If you repeat after me, you get a little gold star and if you're not repeating and you're very good at repeating, then people call you clever. That's nothing to do with being clever. That's being a good parrot. Repeating after me is a good parrot. That's what they want because then you get the quality approval stamp. Square your head, you're now unnatural. You're dumb enough to get into their system. That's the real system we live within.

It's quite funny really, tragically funny, because they can't tell the people we have been killing you. They can't tell them. Don't tell the children what you're doing – "the poor things wouldn't understand, poor dears." We find the same thing with Afrikaners in Africa. That's how they talked about the blacks. "Well, you see, you can't help them because they're children really. They have children's mentality so you can't really be straightforward with them." That's how the elite treat all of us.

To the elite, the peasantry of China is no lower than the peasantry in Europe or the Americas; because they believe in elite breeding and the elite breeders of every country rule every country; therefore, it's one big club. You've proven your worth to join. You're "worthy," as they say in Masonry.

Second generation Masons or first generation Masons can't get terribly high unless they marry an Eastern Star and bring up a son, an offspring. A special – it's a breeding program. You'll see it in the Rosicrucian books, where they keep tongue-in-cheek hinting for the very stupid, because it's meant to pickup every stupid into these societies; and through almost stumbling over each other, they tell you that selection is very important.

SELECTIVE BREEDING is what they're getting at; and "don't let the lower head rule the upper head" is what they say to them, and nobody understands that. That's why it's always in their language. It's a breeding program. A first generation Mason can't get up terribly high, even in the second degree of the Scottish Rite; but if he marries an Eastern Star, who, again, is up two generations, then the offspring can go higher – the son of the Mason and then the third generation can go much higher still. Therefore, you're breeding upwards through selective breeding and they've wisely chosen for you at that level, just like the nobility's wives have always been chosen for the men.

What you do in your free time when you're not breeding is up to yourselves, as long as you're both kept in a good financial style. She can do what she wants and you can do what you want. There's no love there.

LOVE is something which is FAIRLY NEW that's been MARKETING TO THE PUBLIC; because people, even in the past, in the lower orders of things, married out of necessity, male and female; and they really didn't have a good life, either one.

When the Normans came into Britain and introduced this wonderful system of lordship over the public, and also subservience to the king, the head chutzpah; and then you have the lords and the feudal lords below them; and the sub-lords they're servicing and their own patch to guard over and use—the peasantry were bought and sold with the land. In English, they elected to change it to SERFS.

They didn't like the word slavery because "we're a Christian country and we can't have that in our history books, so we call them serfs." 90% of the public were serfs, you see, and they were bought and sold with the land. It started from the time of the Norman invasion, which brought civilization to Europe. This is the same civilization through slaughtering people, massively financially backed as well. Just many years in the making this, and tremendous logistics in keeping them all supplied at sea and land, was much bigger than WWII, and costs and the whole thing and time.

This is an ancient system coming through here backing it heavily; and it was a "must be." THEY HAD TO CONQUER EVERYTHING AND ELIMINATE ALL OPPOSITION, WHICH THEY DID, and they were terrible rulers. They were inhumane, terribly inhumane.

The Normans came in and they had the "Domesday Book" created. The "Domesday Book" was an inventory of all that they owned. All that the king owned—and that was people, livestock, houses, children, chickens, everything. It was a complete inventory of whole land that he owned. That was nothing new because the ancient pharaohs had the same system in Egypt; and it was nothing new because the Normans also – a lord would put out his son to a relative, to an uncle or whatever, another lord and he would become taught the ways of knighthood through this relative. That was traditional with Normans.

When you jump back to the pharaohs, they did the same thing, because their sons would get sent off to a different "satrapy," they called them, little princes-satrapy. They get brought up and taught the ways of being noble and a warrior, a knight, you see. The same bunch all down through history. The same techniques: money, priesthods, power, slaughter, armies and the people have to produce.

The Normans allowed the peasantry to keep maybe 40% or so, or 60% of their crops, and there was no intensive farming then. They didn't have all the high-tech stuff they do today, so crops weren't often terribly huge; but the lord would take 40% or even 60% of yours and keep enough for his staff and his armies, and sell all the rest for profit. Then profit had to be split all the way up to the king at the top.

THE REAL MAFIA SYSTEM: THIS IS THE MOST ORGANIZED GANG ON THE PLANET. IT'S A GANG SYSTEM.

We have these Normans taking that off. Today, when you work out we are allowed to keep, if you work through all the taxes, hidden taxes and so on, purchases taxes and income taxes and property taxes, you're paying more than that yourself, today, so it's pretty well the same. The only difference is they don't have to send the army around through the forest to slaughter you and beat you into submission, to make you pay up, because we do it willingly, because we're trained to do it willingly. We're trained better.

WE'RE SELF-MAINTAINED SLAVES TODAY.

There are many sides to this whole system here. On today's talk, all I'm really talking about is the physical side of things, some of it. It's incredibly clever. It's by using sciences which are not taught to the general public—the mind control manipulation.

They have perfect understand of their prey. They're the perfect predator. That's why, on their coat of arms, they have all these predatory animals. Albert Pike, the Grand Master, the big Pope of Scottish Freemasonry, in the 1800's, said, "we make no apologies for nature." Then he goes on to tell the different animals they hunt. In other words, they make no apologies for being called predators, and that's their natural order.

At the bottom of course, the schmucks at the bottom, they go to the Blue Lodge and 1,2,3 degrees, and think, "I've made it." These guys are little prunes who walk around collecting charity money. That's the cover for the guys at the top—sudden virtue. They have sudden virtue.

They want to help people now, as they call it, "freebees" that they're getting through the system. Yes, there's one side, which is all sides, perfect understanding of human nature—all kinds, types of human nature. Perfect understanding.

Nothing is new under the sun, as they say. There's also a religion behind this; and their religion on one level is very Darwinistic. Darwin only espoused what they had already believed themselves for many thousands of years.

In the movie, "2001," Arthur C. Clarke, very high Freemason gives you the agenda of High Freemasonry. Not the "schmuckdom" freemasonry but the high stuff. He gives you their agenda and their philosophy and their religion in the movie. At the beginning of the movie "2001," made in the 1960's, they show you the ape-man, you know the hairy guys supposedly, and the new guys are terrified of the darkness. They'd go to their caves at night, and in the morning, they go across the watering bowl and meet this

other tribe of ape-men. They shake their fists and go through a little dance, a song and dance, and then they muffle off on their own separate ways; and that's how things have gone on forever. The little sequences around—they're showing you there's a big part, you see, it's part of their religion.

You'll understand all this later; and this way, you've got a tree brush shaped like a big snake you see, and some of the emblems – these are actually Masonic emblems, high occultic emblems you see all through it. Even though the story eventually goes into space, it starts with these cave-men and an obelisk comes down. There's this black obelisk.

In the book, it's more detailed. The obelisk throws its cave-men out, one by one, and makes them jump around and stuff. It's testing them out to see who's got the best smarts. He picks one of them, and one day, the watering hole, and instead of going over and shaking their fist and screaming and having to drink more and go home, this one picks up a bone; because the love of the skull and the cross bones of Masonry, the pirates, right. He picks up the thighbone and then he smashes his enemy over the waterhole there and he kills him; and that's telling you that's their right of might. The right of might: He will kill a superior and then they give you religions for being meek and mild. They teach another one for themselves.

Progress. You see they have a thing called "progress." They hate something called stagnant civilization, "arrested" civilizations; and to them it's a progress. Progress to them is done through those who are willing to kill and become the top chutzpah of the king—king of the ape-men. Then it jumps from there into the future to the year 2001, and then a space journey encounters, supposedly, on the trail of this obelisk that they unearthed. It ends up on Jupiter; but it's all occultic. It's nothing to do with space travel. There's a Masonic initiation in it. You will see the computer HAL on board the spaceship traveling to Jupiter. It kills off two of the guys that are with him and then tries to kill off the third guy. He outsmarts it and disables it, meaning he overcame all the natural laws.

HAL is the son, like HALOGEN, you know, HAL-CYON. HAL and H-A-L, one letter after each one in the alphabet is IBM, you see. IBM, you speak it and it's I-beam, the beam from the eye, the eye of Ra. The beaming from the eye is between the pyramid, the capstone and the rest of the pyramid.

Everything is shown to you. It's not necessary you understand. It's only necessary that you think you understand, whatever comes out of these movies, chomping away – "ah it's a good movie. What's next? Have no idea what it means."

Then "2010" is a follow-up to the movie, and it shows you what's supposed to happen in 2010. There's a big thing at the end, where this guy who escapes the computer remembers in the next movie he's

timeless, he's ageless, as he's become a god, because he overcame HALCYON, you see, the sun, the natural order. He overcame all the laws and he's a god; and a new sun appears in the sky, but "as above so below," so a new sun will appear on the earth: A messiah, a being, an entity, whatever it is. They bring force to you with much hullabaloo and fanfare I'm sure.

They're telling you their system. They show you their religion from evolution, which is their belief system both physical and spiritual, because they do believe in reincarnation; but they don't believe that everybody reincarnates. There's a whole theology behind that, even though encouraged to believe in it amongst the lesser, as they call it. They have a different belief system for themselves, a specialized one; well, naturally, that's a special one. You can't foresee what is everyone else. So there's the physical and inbreeding which is terribly, terribly important to them because it's part of the "spiritual recycling," you might say, of the same dynasties within dynasties; and that's what they claim gives them their power and intellect and the right to dominate and so on; and they give us religions.

Religion is to tie, to rebind, to re-tie. They tie our minds down. When you're tied, you're not free to think. We're told we're free, so that's how it compensates. We're told we're free, even though we're crippled at birth by a system, which is indoctrination.

Now they're getting to the stage where they're going to declare their world government. The scientific established elite bureaucracy to run us all, you see massive bureaucracy. Lenin talked about it because he was in on it. He was created by the same guys. They create all oppositions. You can't get progress unless you have opposition to fight, because that's how you stir up matter. You stir up the world. You can't have one law coming this way and going unimpeded, apart from having no fun in that and the fact is it will never succeed.

You've got to get the public to go along with it, so you need oppositions. They give you all the oppositions and none of that comes the way you want it to go, which are sheep dogs. Bark, bark and the sheep go this way. One sheep dog and you try to do it, you see them run in all directions. Beautiful really, isn't it?

They give us good shepherds, down through the ages, with this little shepherd crook to pull you; and they are crooks. That's where the word comes from. THEY ARE THE CROOKS AT THE TOP AND THEY ARE VERY PROUD OF IT.

We have sun gods, all down through the ages; and we have Mary's, all down through the ages. There are all these virgins, and of course, there's so many sun gods all down through the ages, who come back and tell the same stuff; and iron crosses, because the sun crosses, you see, at the meridian points and so

on, and the sun sets highest in its crossing and we have the cross of the sun. WE'VE BEEN CONNED MIGHTILY. We've fought each other over all this rubbish. We've been very predictable sheep indeed.

Always learning but never knowing. NEVER KNOWING.

Data. This data doesn't mean it's truth or anything else. We're stuffed full of incredible data today. That doesn't mean it's true, or any of it, or even that it's necessary to know.

The only person who could be natural today would be a few survivors in the Amazon, today, who haven't been caught yet and handed a credit card and cell phone, because these are called "primitive societies," and there's some left in Borneo and different places. They HAVE NO NEED of psychiatry or medicine or pharmaceutical agencies. They don't know what high blood pressure was or diabetes or therapy or psychoanalysis. Didn't know who Freud was. Didn't care and didn't need him or Einstein or any rest of the other rubbish, because that's what they are. Actually, they're rubbish. They're front-men chosen at a particular time to push a specific dogma. They even create the dogmas.

These "primitive men," as they call them, really are probably more in-tune with their reality, more than we could ever imagine. You'll see them staring in the jungle at a tree away somewhere. They'll stare for two or three hours. That's got meaning for the person. To us, we'd say, "What's the profit in it? What the purpose? Profit, purpose." However, you see he's getting some mental healing out of it, whatever it is happening; and as long as he's doing it, live and let live. Leave him alone. He doesn't need pills and tranquilizers and all that star TV or soaps or anything else. This guy can survive in his own way and all of his offspring will survive for thousands and thousands of years if you leave them alone. We can't. We are interdependent on the system. The system that makes us go crazy makes you interdependent on the system.

"Wow, we've got the pills to cure you. Well, we can't cure you, but we can treat you for life. There's no profit in curing you, but just live for a few more years and keep paying us and we'll make you feel happy or sad or whatever you want, we'll give it to you." That's what we're told is the meaning of life, being happy all the time. That's a new phenomena, this ego-syntonic behavior. It didn't used to be taught your purpose in life was to be happy all the time, like some sort of manic ecstasy.

That's all you see now, it's marketed on every ad to you. If you're buying a toothbrush, to an exercise machine, you have smiling people and grinning like balloons, and you know what they are doing, they're grinning and happy they just bought this whatever it is. That's what we're told, "Life is supposed to be happy." Be happy, you know the song. That was the message. That's all the message it was in that dumb song. "Don't worry, be happy. Don't worry, be happy."

Life is supposed to be an experience of ALL emotions, and its in-between emotions, neither happy nor sad; but they can't have that, you see. When you're neither excessively happy or sad, you might think; and if you think, that could be a danger to those that RULE YOU.

That's why you're crammed with all these choices of "who's going to do my thinking today. How many channels on TV can I get, or how many radio stations?" They've got satellite stations for radio now, there's not many of them. Or, "How many video games can I play with today, but give me someone else's thoughts because I don't want to use my own. It's too much of a burden." THINKING IS A BURDEN.

In fact, when it comes to the brain chip time and of course, they carved the active chipped ID card, which is coming, that's only a part way gesture towards this, is to condition you for the inevitable. Most people will think, and of course, it will be marketed—the lies will be marketed to them, the purpose of it. The public will think, "Gee, this is great. I want mine." They might even give you bronze, silver, gold and platinum to give it snob appeal.

Once everyone has one, the real function will kick in once that's happened, and THERE WILL BE NO MORE YOU. This is from science meetings; world science meetings have said this. They have all this ready to go, so they can market this idea to the public.

It's being done through movies at the moment, in novels, characters, even so, they think there're going to be Supermen, but they're not. They might be physically as a good rook cyborg, but they won't be themselves. THERE WILL BE NO ABILITY TO EVEN PERCEIVE OF YOURSELF AS A DISTINCT INDIVIDUAL and that was said at the Loyola University meeting, where they held one of these world science meetings on this very subject.

We're guided like sheep to the slaughterhouse. Most will go willingly because they've swallowed reality hook, line and sinker, as it's been presented to them. Those who understand what's going on are caught in different degrees of sides. Join a patriot side. Join a militia side. Join this that and the other. All these sides are given for you by the same elite who run things at the present.

THEY'VE ALWAYS GIVEN US OUR HEROES TO FOLLOW, ALWAYS. Albert Pike said that: "We always give the people their heroes." That's why they never lose. So you don't follow people. These are the masters of manipulation. You really think you can beat them by learning the law and using their law against them?

The only way you can beat this is starting with yourself, because you have to know yourself and start to dominant yourself and think for yourself, because we are up against incredible, incredible evil. I hate

even using the word because the whole English language is all Masonic, and EVIL IS JUST LIVE BACKWARDS.

Everything is coded this way in the English language. Even the words we're given are a computer language for the elite so we can speak it into existence for them.

There are other languages, too, more than just that. Other senses we can use. They're just mental imagery, great symbols as well. They use symbols all the time to indoctrinate us. Words, letters are just symbols although they have occultic meaning in Masonry and higher; but, ultimately, what kind of mind is running this whole thing that's not human obviously. That's what gets you yet in a loss, there are human psychopaths working for them. Clever psychopaths and dumb ones too. The dumb ones are generally used for executions in wartime and stuff—torture and that kind of thing.

The more intelligent ones are up wearing suits and ties and lying to you. That's the gift that psychopath has is the ability to lie without emotion and speak no matter what they've done—without pills. What's above all this is they can plan all this such a long time ago, never lose control down through the eons, is worshiped by the high elite themselves and their strange rituals. It runs all religions, even the ones that think they're opposing each other and the subsections of the religions that think they're opposing each other. They gave all these ones to the people.

What are we really up against here? Those who are willing to open Pandora's Box will eventually come to this big question. Is there any white knight out there? Is there a cavalry coming at the last minute? It's all in the books and in the novels and the movies and religions. You have to participate in life to offset this; and participating in life, which means KNOW YOURSELF, COME ALIVE and use your life for it; because if you don't, it's game over for everyone.

Most people don't care about anyone else today and that's true. I've heard it so many times. "Well, thank God. By the time they bring the last part of this in, I'll be dead. I'll probably be retired and I'll spend my pension, I'll be dead, thank God," because they don't give a damn about those that come, which also means that they don't give a damn about all of their own ancestors that came before them and suffered and slaved and so on, so that they could relax with a pension.

THERE'S NO CONTINUITY BETWEEN THE PAST, PRESENT AND THE FUTURE.

Ego-syntonic behavior has been encouraged and it's very possible brain damage has occurred as well, since Arthur Koestler who worked at the United Nations and wrote a book called "The Ghost in the Machine" and who worked on ways to lobotomize that part of the brain that gives you yourself

awareness and your critical survival capabilities. He was working on ways to destroy that chemically, bacteriologically, through viruses, whatever. There's different segments working for the U.N. on this and he wrote about it all in his book. He was all for it right to the end. It's a square line to you. He said that the elite won't need – I mean that the peasants basically – the masses won't need those instincts anymore because the scientific elite will be making all their decisions for them. We'll be managed, well managed you see.

Whereas those who manage us must keep theirs, because they must retain survival capabilities so they could steal your planet earth into the future. That's what the rulers at the top talk about it, of course, as they talk about us. We must not know this kind of stuff. We're just children. It'll give us nightmares. Don't tell the children what we're doing.

The IQ levels are dropping. It doesn't happen by—you're born with an IQ. When it starts dropping, something has happened to make that happen. What can do it? Bacterial warfare? Bio-warfare techniques? Injections? They were discussing this back in the 1700's and 1800's, using inoculations to do it, at big meetings in Europe.

You'll find Jack Cousteau talking about that. David Suzuki in Canada. Have to bring down the populations. They don't just talk about it. They have a Department of Population Control at the United Nations. What do you think it means? A wish list that they sit and dream about? No. It means that they will implement it and they can't tell the children. They can't tell the children, "Hey, you're going to have a shorter life. You're going to come down with crippling diseases and you'll die out there." They can't tell you the truth. You don't tell the children the truth. It's scary.

There's so much to encompass, so much, so many directions; so much of the esoteric to explain to you. There's so much of the exoteric to explain to you for things to start happening. Therefore, I went through doing all of this talk. This is just a little intro. Just gives you a petty quick synopsis of the past and the present and where we're going in the future—very shortly, actually.

We're getting sprayed like bugs from the sky with those who have eyes to see. Like bugs. Just like bugs. Like you take a can of Raid and spray it over an anthill. That's what they think of us and not one person in major media will talk about it. Why?

BECAUSE: THE MEDIA IS ONE OF THE MOST ESSENTIAL ARMS OF GOVERNMENT. IT'S PART OF GOVERNMENT. THEY COULDN'T GIVE YOU THEIR MATRIX REALITY WITHOUT IT. THEY COULDN'T KEEP YOU IN IT WITHOUT IT.

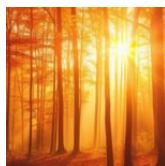
It's not all gloom and doom. It's not all gloom and doom at all, but before you can save others, you've got to save yourself; and to do that you have a lot of work to do, a lot of decisions to make. Most can't make those decisions. Most will say, "Hey, leave Pandora's Box closed. It's scary in there. It could be dark. I might fall in," but there's always brave souls who will and that's the ones who come alive. The dead will never make choices. The choices are made for them.

Excuse this little homemade video here, but when you're relying on a shoestring, you can still get the word out if you want to; and I'll talk to you again.

Thanks for listening.

October 20, 2025 at 8:29 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#121](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Henrik: Welcome to Red Ice Radio Sundays. I'm your host, Henrik Palmgren. I'm coming to you from the West Coast of Sweden. If you are a regular listener, a newcomer to the show or if you came across this program somewhere out there on the web, I hope you all check out our websites for much more interviews, our news and more information. It's red-ice.net and also redicecreations.com. A big thanks to Webster Tarpley for being with us last Sunday talking about his book 9/11 Synthetic Terror and today we have Alan Watt on the program and I know many of you out there have anticipated this show, so let's go. Enjoy the program.

Today, we have Alan Watt with us on the line and I know many of you out there are as excited about this program as I am. I've got many requests from you guys, our listeners out there to invite Alan to Red Ice Radio and I'm very glad he's here with us today. I have heard many of Alan's previous interviews and I know that he is very knowledgeable about a lot of different areas and topics and I have a bunch of points and areas that I'd like to go through today with Alan and I also want to mention that he has an awesome website with a bunch of material on it. Lots of his previous radio shows, audio clips and video clips. He also has a few of his DVDs out there up on the site called "Reality Check, Parts I and II" and we'll talk more about his DVDs later and I'll let Alan talk about what he's got on them and how you guys can get them and support his work and so forth. His website is cuttingthroughthematrix.com. That's one word. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com so do check that out later on or as we talk here today. So Alan, welcome to Red Ice Radio and thank you so much for spending some of your time with us today.

Alan: It's a pleasure to be on.

Henrik: Great, great. I want to begin to ask you, if you don't mind, considering that I think that you'd agree with me when I say that most people today are asleep. So I wanted to ask you when did you awake to all of this and what made you open your eyes to the obvious manipulation that is going on all around us?

Alan: I think I was born like this. I always say it's a form of autism that allows you to see things as they really are. And I grew up watching the problems in my immediate society in Scotland and I found that everybody's problem was the same problem. It was primarily financial and this is in the days before the glut of cheap goods from China and transport, and I realized even then we lived in a managed society where the bulk of the population had pretty well the same income, which was just enough to keep them alive and pay rent and most people paid rent in Britain at that time and it truly was a managed fixed economy which kept them exactly in that position.

When you're a young toddler, you can walk through different peoples' homes to visit your friends and you're ignored by the parents and you can listen to the parents argue all about the same things, which were basic necessities; and I asked well why, how come, if this was supposedly Great Britain, how come that most of the people I knew were pretty well all in the same boat essentially and where did all the money go? Then you find by studying, even early study, I went into adult libraries and I found out that only a few hundred families in London, hereditary families, really owned the power of what had been the British Empire and they still do. That was very intriguing because when you think about it, if we have been here for millions of years and supposedly, by the theory of economics, every hour of labor you produce ultimately is either spent or saved or passed on to your offspring, how come most of the people millions of generations later don't have very much and how come a few do? This of course is through a system which is bigger than just an evolved system, it's a religion and a system definitely involving having people who intermarry one another, a form of selective breeding, and there's positive proof all around us on that score.

Henrik: Yes, of course. Absolutely. And I'm intrigued by your name at the website [cuttingthroughthematrix](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) because I agree that it is a kind of matrix and I mean what does that mean to you, that word, and how do we break the spell or break free of the matrix so to speak?

Alan: It's not only breaking free and here's the problem. Most people are not leaders in any generation. Most people are followers and it's become progressively more so in the last few generations. We've gone from a taste of what was the beginning of freedom for the ordinary person – we've gone from a taste of that into a well managed society. Most people today are being managed. They suspect it. They feel it. They know it and they don't mind. That's the thing. Most people are content and they will be content until their own personal consciousness is blotted out. They do believe that these benefactors above them are truly benefactors. Even now, they never see the faces of these faceless bureaucrats or attend the meetings that they attend or even know they're agendas.

The media has done such a fantastic job in controlling their minds and doing their reasoning for them that they now expect that anything that's important will be told to them by the media. They believe that.

Henrik: I mean that's a real problem because now we're in a situation here where the state sponsored truth so to speak is broadcasted through the media, the mainstream media, and we have a bunch of people all around the world who go to the source to find out about the truth and this is like a trance – almost a mind control. I know that you've spoken about this before as a science, correct?

Alan: It is a science. It's a science which is so well understood that it's taught to the few involved, who themselves have put out documentation on it which are generally ignored. Most of the public don't read books which are kind of boring to them and Zbigniew Brzezinski who's has always been up there as a presidential advisor and who is a kind of mind specialist for psychological control of the masses. In his book "Between Two Ages," there is a chapter called "The Technetronic Era" and he talks about the coming times—which is here. Actually, it's here right now, where forms of science will be used on the public. Now 'technetronic' meant that part of it would be a form of radio-type beamed waves, which would sort of lull the people into sleep, keep them happy and contented like grazing sheep as they go through the big changes they wouldn't notice.

The other part was he said, "shortly the public will be unable to reason for themselves. They will look to the media to do their reasoning for them," and therefore anyone telling them something which is not on the media will not be believed and that's what you find now: if you tell someone something which you have proof of, and show them the documentation, they will still disregard it unless the media tells it.

Henrik: Exactly. Do you think it is something in the – I know a lot of other researchers have pointed to the fact that the television itself, the frequencies from the television actually is kind of hypnotic. Have you researched this?

Alan: They've always known that since John Logie Baird brought the TV out. What interested me was when I first saw someone, a person who was normal, who actually went up to adjust the television screen because in those days in the '50's and '60's and '70's, sometimes you'd get the rollover with the lines going across and the horizontal hold, and he went to adjust it and he stopped dead in front of it and then he had an epileptic seizure, even though he had never had any epilepsy in his life before. And it was found that the brains – the actual frequencies of the rollovers corresponded exactly with his conscious brainwave. In some people it was an overt action, they'd actually show what happened to them; but most people were simply being hypnotized by it and when you're hypnotized you can be very suggestible and many ideas are put straight into your subconscious that bypasses the censor part of your brain and you have no say in it at all, in fact, it goes right into your subconscious, and that opinion is

now your opinion. It's a straight downloading type technique. Now that they've digitalized it, I think they've gone a step further. It's more precise now.

Henrik: You're talking about the high definition TVs and so forth?

Alan: Yes.

Henrik: So do you think they'll be able to refine the frequencies now and basically even more we will be deeper into the matrix so to speak after this has been implemented?

Alan: What's interesting too is that when they brought out the different Pac-Man and all these war type games to train a generation to be soldiers and that's why they gave them all the war games for Play Station and all this kind of stuff. These things were used for training the military years ago, so that was deliberate. They wanted a generation 20 years down the road that would not react when they had to see a person and just shoot them. That was a form of getting over that natural inability to kill people. You train them from birth to do it and you don't see them as people anymore. However, it did come out a few years ago in Japan (which lead this field) when they brought up a new type of Pokemon or something that thousands of Japanese children from the first showing of this thing had seizures. One of the guys in that group of scientists did admit that that was deliberate. That was a test to see if they could actually penetrate into a certain brainwave patterns of the youth and alter their consciousness, so they know what they're doing. They're not making mistakes. They are fine-tuning this form of digital strobing to affect the mind.

Henrik: So things like HAARP and so forth, these are basically things that are not necessary. I don't claim that I know HAARP is involved in any kind of mind control or anything like that, but that is the suggestion from a few people.

Alan: It is working. In fact, HAARP about four years ago, five years ago started to broadcast a pulsation signal just before the 1200-megahertz range and it's now day and night. It's on three different areas on the shortwave radio band, it's full time and you can't mistake it because it's the most powerful signal on the shortwave. It's being beamed all across the Americas and a good part of the world, and they've already claimed officially that they can carry a secondary signal with HAARP and put ideas straight into the minds of the people without them being aware.

Henrik: I mean this obviously draws my attention to the fact that we have people who basically loses the grip sometime, go totally berserk and starts to kill a lot of people or similar things like that. I mean do you think that these kinds of technologies could be involved in these kinds of things?

Alan: It's not even a matter of thinking it. It's actually published. A good example is Dr. Nick Begich who brought out a couple of books on this type of technology. You see, there are three levels of science. We have the level of professor and professorship down for the public. That's the bottom level of science, be it medical, physics, whatever. There's a higher level which the CIA and MI6 and covert agencies use, and then there's a level above that which the ultra-elite themselves have and use. Now, Dr. Nick Begich was on television a show here, it's the Canadian version of the BBC (it's called the CBC), and Wendy Mesley was the host and he had a whole big long table full of little devices like the size of television remote controllers that you could put into your pocket and he told Wendy to stand 20-odd feet away and he pointed at the back of her head and she heard music in the center of her head; and he said to her, he says, I could have put words there, directions, words, commands, and it works in line of sight to any distance. This has to be micro-circuitry and yet, as he said towards the end of the show, "all of this equipment is obsolete. It was used by the CIA in the 1950's."

Henrik: My god. So I mean that's the voice that's in the head right there, okay?

Alan: Right there. I've often wondered how many people through the last maybe 80 years or so have been locked up in mental hospitals as schizophrenic and didn't know they were part of an experiment.

Henrik: My god and do you think that all the drugs and the serotonin type drugs and the chemicals in the food—you know we've got aspartame, MSG and all this crap—do you think that this can contribute to this fact also?

Alan: I've no doubt. In fact, one of the most interesting books I've read on this subject for a long time was written by a globalist himself, Arthur Koestler, and he wrote "The Ghost in the Machine". Now the "The Ghost in the Machine" goes back to the ancient Greek philosophers, where they were trying to define what the mind was, the independent thinking mind that makes you you, unique as an individual. The globalists reached this conclusion a long time ago that for their world peace they would have to destroy the part of the brain which gives your identity of who you are, and that we'd have peace when there's no more conflict. There'd be peace you see. Now they themselves wouldn't alter themselves because they admitted that if they did destroy this part of the brain you would no longer be able to have any self-preservation or survival instincts; but they said the public won't need that because the state will be making the decisions for them.

Now Koestler wrote for the United Nations for many years on this project of how to lobotomize chemically, electronically and by other means that little part of the brain; and they tried different chemicals which they could inject into you that would travel right to that specific part of the brain and lobotomize you. He said we have – it's ready to go. He said it's successful, we just don't know whether to put it in the food, we

don't know whether to inoculate into the public, we don't know whether to put it in their water supply or just spray it from the air; and lo and behold, they're doing all of those.

Henrik: Yes, exactly. Chemtrails, right? And I've heard everybody – fluoride and aspartame, that a few researchers I think it was actually a researcher here in Sweden who had studied – I can't remember her name right now, but has studied aspartame. I know that fluoride has this elementary too and it is that it becomes more difficult for people to draw connections between different areas when they have this chemical in their body basically.

Alan: Absolutely. In fact, we know that Germany used it pre-Nazi Germany; just before the war began they were introducing it into the water supply of the peoples and into the countries they took over for that very purpose: to make the people more complacent. That's one of the main effects of fluoride. What's interesting in North America, we found out here that – see, all the big famous players and names that come on down through history over and over and over again are involved in this. The Bronfman's who owned the big whiskey business during the depression, who were the real mafia at the time and did all the smuggling, the Bronfman's also owned Al-Can, which was the biggest aluminum company in North America; and the byproduct of the aluminum industry is aluminum oxide, which basically is what fluoride is taken from. They have known for over 100 years that aluminum oxide causes Alzheimer's. They've known this. They have definitely known it, because when they dissect or autopsy the brain they find heavy, heavy doses of this in the brain, so it is no mystery at all.

Then we find Donald Rumsfeld, the CBC did a documentary on him, and back in the 1970's he was giving the chemical agencies for gas and warfare to Saddam Hussein on behalf of the United States, and here's the same guy yapping on about "weapons of mass destruction." He's the same man that was at the head of the company that produces aspartame–

Henrik: Searle, right?

Alan: He was director of that company and here he is, single-handedly, he put the bill in to get it through to accept aspartame in America. The man is basically a drug pusher you know. Aspartame: it's an interesting name as well. "Asp" is the serpent from Egypt.

Henrik: Oh really, and do you know if aspartame is like a combination of different chemicals suggested in the name also? Do you know that?

Alan: I wouldn't be surprised if there's deeper meanings to it. It's like the RU 486 drug for instant abortion. "Are you for sex?" That's what it's saying. They love to play these games.

Henrik: I mean what's that about? Because that's an interesting area because I'm intrigued by this also, how words are being used and so forth. I've read a lot of different articles and I have them on the Red-Ice website regarding the fact that things like words and terms can obviously affect first of all your thoughts, but that your thoughts actually affects even your DNA down to even that level. I mean is this something that you have come up to also?

Alan: There's a part of that. Mainly though, if you take the vibrations – not the type that the New Age are trying to practice. If you take a certain frequency of vibrations and you amplify that, you fine tune it, and move the frequency up different octaves until it's almost that you don't hear it audibly but it actually will vibrate the bones in the head. These work on people and these were known to work in the days of Pythagoras; even the musical scale came from Pythagoras and the word 'tone' came from Pythagoras as well. These are sciences which were known in ancient times and of course the standard religions would often use particular tones and frequencies and chants as a form of hypnosis, putting the followers into a suggestible state, and it's worked very well up to the present time.

Henrik: Yes, that's interesting. Also, earlier you mentioned as a front I guess or whatever it might be, the philosophy that we're going to enter an age of peace or we have to manipulate mankind into being peaceful basically and I've heard this termed as "The Age of Reason" and so forth, with a freemasonic connotation there I guess. Is this something that you've come up against also?

Alan: Absolutely. We're living through a religion actually that no one talks about. They talk about the symptoms. What they don't realize is there is a religion behind all of this, a very old religion. Even the word 'reason,' if you break it down, you have 'Rea'. Now in Aramaic and Hebrew, Rea was the wife of Ra – that's what they called her, rather than Isis. They called her Rea. It's a combination of 'Re,' which is also another way of spelling Ra, and 'Ah,' the one. Reason is also a religion, their religion.

Henrik: And I've actually heard religion as the legion of Rea, Rea-legion. So I mean it's all in there. And this kind of a – because then we talk about people who also have been instrumental in creating the languages and so forth. Is that correct?

Alan: Definitely.

Henrik: Like English, what is it? It's like a 13th, 14th Century language or something.

Alan: It isn't even that. It's even later because it was in the times of Francis Bacon who gets a tremendous acclaim from the high Masonic groups. It's part of a team who really created the English language as we

know it and he said in one of his writings, “we are creating the international language of the future.” He wrote that back in the 1500’s.

Henrik: Amazing.

Alan: Then Shakespeare (who many of the high masons claim is one and the same person as Bacon), he came out with 160,000 words in his plays. That was how they got it out. They gave it through a new Bible, the King James Bible, and through the plays of Shakespeare and a whole new language was really born; because the Old English you can find in the writings if you can get the original writings of Chaucer and other 11th Century writers, it really was old Saxon German.

Henrik: Shakespeare’s plays are all over in many different theatres all over the world still basically. That’s like a communication to me that this is important, we’ve got to focus on this.

Alan: Here’s a key as well. Today, when you get a really good movie that is high drama coupled with historical periods with the mythologies of ancient times, and Shakespeare put out a lot of ancient mythology into his writings and he knew exactly what would captivate the female psychology and the male psychology. Today, you need teams of producers and writers to specialize in each area. Well I don’t believe this was one man. Shakespeare was not one man. That could not be done. Simply in reading his understanding of the Greek mysteries and the Greek legends and mythology, just that alone is a specialty; so there were teams involved here.

Henrik: I see because this – I can’t remember all of it now, but it rings a bell that this has something to do with Pallas Athena because she was the “spear shaker.” Have you heard about this?

Alan: I know Pallas Athena and there are even deeper meanings to Pallas Athena. You’ll see the same thing on the Old British coins before it went decimalized in the 1960’s. The old British pennies had Diana with her helmet on, and her spear and her shield, seated, on the backs of the pennies. You have to ask yourself why is that on a British/English penny, this ancient Greek or Athenian symbol; and it’s all part of a religion we find out as we dig into it. Behind the shield is a serpent because Diana was always accompanied by a serpent.

Henrik: Interesting.

Alan: You’re dealing with a religion here and people who are taught the religion. If you go back into ancient times and you see how empires were created and built up, you would find always a major capital city where one little group ran the money system of that city or even that city-state. The same

people who ran the money were involved in the drug industry even from the earliest times for medicine. They also ran the judicial system, the legal system. They also ran the ILLEGAL SYSTEM of RUNNING DRUGS down through time and you had the biggest amount of poverty always existing among the biggest amount of wealth, co-existing side by side, and that's what we have today. You can follow them all down through history as to where they set up their major camps.

Henrik: So, Alan, is freemasonry the common denominator here?

Alan: Yes. If you belong to a religion that goes into countries, brings its own religion in, controls the wealth and gets the sole power to distribute money and handle money and the drug industry, the pharmaceutical industry, sure, you need more people to help implement your system – a form of middle class. We know that the Rosicrucians came into Britain and worked very hard in the sciences to bring forth the industrial revolution; and that's a key word too, revolution, because that's one of their terms. They create revolutions. Most are bloodless. Some are bloody and even during the 20th Century we had the sexual revolution and all of this kind of thing. These were primarily bloodless but they totally altered society.

Henrik: Yes, of course and then we have the word again because revolution is just like revolving or going one circle so to speak.

Alan: They have us literally going in circles.

Henrik: Yes, exactly. Revolution after revolution but nothing happens.

Alan: Not for us.

Henrik: Exactly. Things happen of course.

Alan: We always adapt. As Plato said, man is the most adaptable creature on the planet and therefore we can give him his culture and we can change his culture so easily, that the generation involved who have a new set of rights and wrongs will be the last to understand or even see it; and that's happened over and over.

Henrik: You know I wanted to ask you because you brought up Francis Bacon earlier. He wrote one of his books that his name was on was "The New Atlantis," and primarily he spoke about America as the New Atlantis and that it was going to be set up as the New Atlantis and so forth. I mean this is also something

that is interesting because the theme here is also kind of a revolution or that things are just revolving around, because the theme here seems to be that America has been set up as this super power but now it is being brought down – the symbolic I guess destruction of America or Atlantis. Do you agree with that?

Alan: Judging from history, when the empire builders go in they'll build up a country to be the leader for a certain period to push the changes on everyone else, every other country, and then the money is withdrawn and they go down and they sink into what they've left behind. The United States was definitely created to bring in a global system. It's on all their seals. It's on everything. They call it "The Enterprise." That's why they have the starship "The Enterprise" on the Star Trek series. They even say that "E Pluribus Unum" (out of many, one). Pluribus Unum, many and one, also is monopoly and the United States has been the champion of monopolization of industries across the planet. They kick out – they destroy any competition and monopolize everything into one. That's one of their MO's [Modus Operandi].

Henrik: Yes and that's like a more communistic approach to things I guess than a capitalistic?

Alan: It's a different type altogether, really, because it seems to be a capitalistic approach to using this particular communistic technique, but really when you realize that at the top there is no left nor right. There's only "the one" as they call it. We find from the writings of the founding fathers, that nobody reads anymore, that the writings that they wrote themselves, say, by Jefferson, he said the same thing as Ben Franklin. Jefferson said that out of this federation of the United States of America will become the nucleus to a federation of the world; and that's basically what their role has always been.

Henrik: So there is a definite plan here so to speak to guide us towards the goal of a one world order, right?

Alan: It's all through the writings. President Wilson's writings. Colonel Mandel House who really put up the banking system and he was the boss of Wilson really. They knew exactly what they were going for. A monopolization of not just the world as such but the whole system – the mineral rights for the entire world, the water rights for the world, all energy resources for the world – would go into the same hands and this would be a new form of dictatorship, which they prefer to say is benevolent. They're benevolent dictators.

Henrik: If they were to succeed with this – I mean how do you think that the world actually would look? I mean would it be as severe kind of fascist police state or you know kind of?

Alan: In its death throes of the old going into the new, you would have that. They are on a roll and have had world meetings about this, science meetings, about chipping the brains of people ultimately. You've probably seen the write-ups by Professor Warwick in England who's taken a chip in his brain; he's been at the front to push this. At Loyola University in Louisiana they had a world science meeting paid for by the United States Department of Commerce and the professor from Japan said, "we're ready to implant this in everyone on the planet except for the elite. They must retain their survival capabilities." He said, "when this is put into the people there shall be no more individuality as we know it. That it will be impossible for a person to even try to think of themselves as an individual." He said, "this will be pushed through cartoons, through novels, through movies." Now he didn't say we'd like it to be pushed. He says, "this will be pushed." At this science meeting they didn't discuss politics once because the boys at that level don't work for politicians. They work for the real world government. That's another clue.

Henrik: Yes. So the goal is to—

Alan: It's ready to go. Regional computers will literally direct all of the chips that are out there and they claim they already have the regional computers set up.

Henrik: Oh my god. So the goal here is to basically chip people and then the technological aspects of that will be that they don't have to control people to that degree by force or by violence because people will be—

Alan: They won't even need entertainment, sports and all the rest of it. They'll be robots really, and even that isn't the end of it. It's the Never Ending Story. That's the occult meaning behind the movie, The Never Ending Story. Man is the material. They are the high builders. They can shape us and keep reshaping us as according to their needs. They've talked about literally growing us for specialist purposes. They said they could even make a man with gills who could go under water as a diver and repair oil rigs and stuff like that. They have the capabilities to genetically do it today.

Henrik: So they want this technology to do all these, well, basically amazing things, I guess, scary but amazing still. But the idea is still to maintain things in this state as they are basically?

Alan: Yes. As we go through this and then they'll gradually bring down the population; they're actually doing it. That's the bad news that they have been doing that already with all the crippling diseases that have emerged since about 1950 and it's the direct result of inoculations and that was planned that way, but they don't need all the people on the world. Modern economics will tell you that we are here to serve the economic system, not the system is there to serve us, and they do not want inefficiency in this brand new system that's coming up. They want total efficiency.

Henrik: So I mean as things are now, I guess China is a really good example maybe of what they're trying to achieve because that has a strange mix between being on the surface a communistic country but it is highly capitalistic so to speak.

Alan: It's really an oligarchy in China and China has been put up by the United Nations as the model state for the world that we have to emulate, and they have the one child per family policy and they do enforce it rigorously and they use more psychology on their public in their culture creation to create social approval and disapproval. It's been done more intensely there so that even neighbors will turn you in if your wife is pregnant again, because they say well you're anti-social because you're going to take more food for a selfish purpose.

Henrik: I saw a clip recently regarding – I don't know if you've heard about this but this was about CCTV, cameras that had speakers on them. You seen this?

Alan: Yes.

Henrik: Who could talk back to you basically and one of the directors there – I can't remember his name but he said that the main problem and the reason for them putting up this system with the speaking cameras so to speak was because the main problem is not terrorism. It is anti-social behavior and people who basically misbehave on the streets, so they can shout at you so you can fall into line.

Alan: That's right and you know they always show us in advance from Hollywood many years before what they're going to do, and it's not because they have tremendous writers in Hollywood. It's because many of those in Hollywood have brothers working in these think tanks that are planning the future. And the "Demolition Man" with Stallone had all of that in there, with the machines talking to you handing you fines automatically if you swore or whatever in public. That is the plan. It's behavior modification on a grand scale.

Henrik: Anti-social behavior. It's so – I cringe when I hear the word.

Alan: Well, the thing is, the word "interdependence" is a strange word. It was first used again around the time of John Dee who was an advisor at the court of Queen Elizabeth the 1st and John Dee came up with this term – he was a Rosicrucian as well and he came up with the term of "the Brytish Empire". It hadn't even been used before and he explained to the Queen what the empire would be and how it would work. It would be a form of free trade, which would be a monopoly trade where it would exclude those who are not passed as members by the ones who would run it at the top; so it wasn't going to be free for everyone. However, it would also bring other countries to their knees to join it by excluding trade with

them. Now to join the union, this British Empire, you would have to acquiesce to all their rules, regulations and the economic system to adapt to.

Now all your laws run around your economic system, so if you adapted to that system you could become part of the British Empire; and so they knew then where they were going with all of this – this system. Interdependence is a word he used and we have to really figure out what they mean by “interdependent,” because on the one hand “to inter” means to bury. It’s like “international”—inter—is to bury the nation.

Henrik: Oh okay, I see.

Alan: You see? Now interdependence is to bury dependence – really it’s to bury independence. The opposition to interdependence is self-reliance, on an individual scale. Now when Margaret Thatcher was using this term “interdependence” and George Bush, Sr. and different ones, it sounds like a pleasant fuzzy word so we just don’t think about it, but it will come right down to the same way that China is in. Where if you eventually have your own water, if you have your own little garden to feed yourself, you will be anti-social. That’s what it means. You must be dependent on this system for all your needs of survival. That’s what interdependence really means.

Henrik: So of course this connection with as you said earlier with the nations, if they are able to set up China as this strong economic force now and basically everyone has to fall into that same model to be able to compete with China, I guess. And this connects with the WTO and even the UN also of course?

Alan: Yet I said years ago, I was telling people before the European Union even occurred, I said they’re going to merge us all. They’re doing it now and they kept using terms like, “well the Prime Minister is off to meet other Prime Ministers to create closer ties.” That’s how they always couched it, you see. They use specific terminology which they never explain to the public. Closer ties are legal ties and they’re doing the same with the Americas at the moment. They’ve actually done it. They signed the first part of the exoteric, the open agreement, back in March of 2005 and by 2010 the Americas have to be amalgamated with a new governing parliament. Karl Marx wrote about it in the 1800’s, the United Europe, the United Pacific Rim and the United Americas and he wasn’t using a crystal ball.

Henrik: He knew what was going on there.

Alan: He knew it because he was paid by the big bankers to write his “Communist Manifesto”.

Henrik: Do you know if there is any place in the manifesto that suggests that Mexico or the population of Mexico should basically invade the U.S.?

Alan: Well, he knew the same as Jacques Attali knew, that there would be great upheavals that haven't been seen since the Goths and Visigoths came into Rome. In Rome's last days there'd be upheavals with mass populations on the move; and sure enough, he was well aware that that could be made to happen and the reason he was sure of it was because these boys have archives to go to see for history – real history. We get public libraries. Archives are where the formulas of how to motivate populations, how to move them, how to make them think and do things, that's where all these formulas are kept. These are ancient sciences of manipulation, which were well understood in the days of Egypt. These guys didn't have crystal balls. They simply knew what to the ordinary person would seem impossible; they knew the formulas and how to make it happen.

Henrik: Yes, and the easiest way to make it happen also I guess then is to implant it as a philosophy or political movement to actually have people devoted to it.

Alan: What we've found as well, back in the '50's there was the Reece Commission that was set up in the United States to look into the big foundations, like the Carnegie, the Ford and the Rockefeller Foundation, to see what they were really using all of these multi-million dollar funds for. Norman Dodd was sent from the Senate to investigate and at the Ford Foundation he was told by this American foundation that their job was to set up a structure so that the Soviet system could be quite quietly and happily merged with the United States system. They were working at that then. However, the same foundations, primarily the Rockefeller Foundation, are funding the migrations and the propaganda down in Mexico and beyond to get the people to move; so they're causing the influx and out of this will come the solution. It's the old story: Thesis, the antithesis and the synthesis. This is what they're after. They want the synthesis. Out of the reaction you'll get the retaliation by the citizenry and then you'll have the laws and legal systems for the solution, and that's exactly what they want because the solution must knock down the last vestiges of the American Bill of Rights.

Henrik: And the recent, what is it called, the Transatlantic Corridor, right, also connects with this I guess?

Alan: Well you know there's more going on that they never tell you about. Once in a while they do, but they won't remind you that they've told you and we forget. There's more under the ground than there is over it. About six or seven years ago in one of the British newspapers it came out that a big corporation with Rand involved (the Rand Corporation) had began a boring project to make a tunnel (just like the Transatlantic type tunnel) underneath the Bering Straits from Pigeon Lake in British Columbia, Canada, that would come up inside Russia and it was begun back then. They said it would be completed in five years and we haven't heard anymore about it and yet these boring machines that Rand Corporation has

can go through all kinds of rock at five-miles-per-hour, day and night, and literally fuse the tunnel walls behind with them with the heat generated. So yes, what we're given as news is trivia.

Henrik: Yes, I see. It's something to be occupied with while the real game is going on behind the curtains I guess.

Alan: They also knew too, which is of real importance, is that during a massive change of culture and tradition to a new phase you must introduce a religion to match it and that's why as early as the 1800's, they brought out that which become the New Age religion.

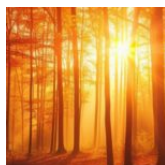
Henrik: And Alan, I think we should finish up this segment and I really want to dig into the New Age movement and so forth in the next part, but in the last few minutes here, about two we've got left, please tell us how to support your work and get your DVDs and so forth and about your site.

Alan: If you look up cuttingthroughthematrix.com, you can download it as much as you want for free; and for those things which are on sale, they keep the site alive. They keep me alive and I can continue churning stuff out. I've got a lot more to tell the people and I could expand the site and possibly even get my own show on the go because we're running short of time. We are the last thinking sentient generation because the next ones will not even have the ability to think, and I'm not kidding.

Henrik: Okay, yes. So support Alan's work and head on over to cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

October 20, 2025 at 8:29 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#122**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Alan: Hi folks. This is Alan and it is Thursday the 16th of November 2006. Tonight, I'm playing the second part of the Red Ice interview interviewed by Henrik Palmgren in Sweden, which was originally broadcast on the 22nd of October. I held it back at his request, really, because they need people going into their site, subscribers to keep the station going, so I'm now we're releasing the second part of that interview. I hope you enjoy it. Red Ice has asked me back on for maybe a few months at the end of each month and one should be aired at the end of this month, a new show. So enjoy this and keep warm because winter is certainly on its way. All the best, Alan.

Fernando Lyrics

By Abba

Can you hear the drums Fernando?

I remember long ago another starry night like this
In the firelight Fernando
You were humming to yourself and softly strumming your guitar
I could hear the distant drums
And sounds of bugle calls were coming from afar

They were closer now Fernando
Every hour every minute seemed to last eternally
I was so afraid Fernando
We were young and full of life and none of us prepared to die
And I'm not ashamed to say
The roar of guns and cannons almost made me cry

There was something in the air that night
The stars were bright, Fernando
They were shining there for you and me
For liberty, Fernando
Though I never thought that we could lose
There's no regret
If I had to do the same again
I would, my friend, Fernando

If I had to do the same again
I would, my friend, Fernando

Henrik: We have just spent about an hour talking with Alan on Red Ice Radio and we've gone through some fascinating material and at the end of the show we briefly came on to the topic of the New Age and I basically want to begin this segment by diving right into that. Alan, you mentioned that this New Age was something that began in the 18th century, correct?

Alan: Yes, pretty well. The philosophy of the New Age began to be pushed out there into the public.

Henrik: Was this something that began as something brought forth within the secret societies and so forth?

Alan: Yes, the controllers of the societies. The societies themselves are structured like the pyramid, so you have the lowly orders at the bottom, like the Blue Lodge of Freemasonry for instance. That's on the bottom and there's other structurized ones above them and only the ones at the capstone really know the whole agenda. Very few get up to that point. However, they knew that they'd already started an express train called the Industrial Revolution, but they also knew how long it was going to last and it's almost like getting a big train started and as you're reaching maximum speed you start putting on the brakes for the next part, you see, and so they came out in the late 1800's with different authors and front people to push what we would now call the New Age and Madame Blavatsky was one of the main ones, a very theatrical woman and trained for theatrics. She came out with all this stuff of mysticism about India and reincarnation, the coming New Age, which really is based on Hinduism, and at the end of every Great Age that they talk about a huge culling goes on at the end of it and only those who are fit come through into the next stage. That's the important part, which they don't like to talk too much about.

Henrik: They see themselves as the masters who are going to survive whatever it is that they either will be orchestrating or that will be occurring at the end of their "end times" so to speak?

Alan: Yes. You see, evolution itself is not a Darwinian teaching. It's a Hinduistic belief and Darwin who was a Freemason and who totally believed the Masonic Doctrine (which again is just ancient Hinduism) simply put forward to the general public what the higher Masons had always been taught. They do believe in this evolution of a superior species down through ages and as the next type has served its purpose it dies off, except for the ultra fit, and this is where the whole term of "Superman" came from. You had different authors writing about the coming Superman. Adolph Hitler loved this idea and he read Blavatsky's works. He was in love with the idea of the Ubermensch, the Superman, that would come along and Blavatsky said that "we shall couple human spirit with science to create the Superman," and that's what they're talking about now and those who are unfit to go into this age will simply have to be killed off.

Henrik: I've been researching a lot about mythology and stuff that has with these ancient tales to do – that actually speaks of the kind of events taking place in the past basically. Large cataclysms or whatever and actually a few have remained either through – interesting enough because you brought out underground tunnels – as the underground or you know through some other means, but basically to shorten this story a bit. Do you think that these mythologies and so forth is something that is created for our age, for our purpose, that would make us believe these things even more that they are natural, or do you think that they have taken place?

Alan: I think they've taken place. Whether it was man-caused or it was a natural event is up to the individual to decide. I don't believe in fatalism. I think that's part of the teaching in many religions for control purposes. If you truly believe nothing can be altered, then you've submitted to the agenda and

they want people to think everything is already pre-destined. I don't think it's that way at all. I think we have the right individually and as people to choose where we wish to go in the future.

Now there's not doubt about it that the writings of Tacitus, who was the historian for Nero when they went through Europe and into England, he did say that the Druids claimed that they had recorded three previous times or ages (an age just being a period of measurable time) where catastrophes had happened and the high Druids went into the mountains – inside mountains to survive. Flash fire followed by water. If we go into the histories of the ancient Greeks, the whole story of Mount Olympus began really with Mount Parnassus and Mount Parnassus is riddled with tunnels. They claim they went in to this mountain to escape previous catastrophes and these mountains are well stocked.

If we go to the mythologies of the Old Testament, which were a borrowed hodge-podge of different peoples' religions, you'll find that Mount Ararat is also riddled with tunnels and today it's guarded by the Turkish army, but they are there. We have similar things in the Andes. We also have similar things in the Grampian Mountains in Scotland. And then the Hindus of Northern India, the Brahmins claimed that they went for refuge inside the mountains on their northern borders and survived as well.

Now what's interesting too is that if we were to take HAARP technology alone, HAARP was stopped – the initial experimentations with HAARP were stopped by its founder when he first came out with the Tesla technology because he said that this had the capability of superheating the atmosphere to such an extent it would explode. The oxygen would explode and he was afraid of a flash fire that would sweep around the world. Now if that happened you'd have immediate melting of the poles. You'd have immediate evaporation into the clouds and then deluge as you had a flood; so it could be caused by that technique, which is interesting.

Now, of course, in the esoteric, fire is male and female is water and so they wrap all this stuff into other allegories as well. There's probably a truth behind this initially.

Henrik: Yes, that's real interesting because again I keep returning to the idea that we go in these kinds of cycles or circles basically even if these things happened – I don't know I should say naturally in the past. I mean as you say it could have been technology back then too, but we seem to be entering a stage now where as you say the technology again is possible to create these kinds of geological upheavals and cataclysms. I have to ask you. I mean do you think that they could plan these kinds of things ahead, especially towards the year 2012, which I guess you have heard about?

Alan: I'm sure they are. They're already doing it. I know they're doing it with the weather modification because I've watched them build storms when they start spraying like crazy and the next thing you know

the big winds come in. I tune in the shortwave. I can pick up the HAARP pulsing away used in conjunction with it and we have these tremendous freak storms we never had before, so they are using this technology now. There's nothing in the Revelations of the New Testament that cannot be done through science: Pestilence, famine, disease, all that kind of stuff, earthquakes. That can all be done scientifically today.

Henrik: What do you think in the years ahead here, if you were to speculate, what do you think we will see? What kind of world will develop here?

Alan: It will depend how the transformation goes. See, they've already pretty well dissected society down and this was a necessity even in teachings in government circles. They would have to break down what was left of the family unit, and when that was done, then the individual would be directly responsible to the government and vice versa. They've been very successful with that really. The next step is to see how well the individual adapts to the technology that's been given him. The computer was given not for our happiness. It was given to us to make it easier to manipulate us to get into a cashless society, to make it easier for a globalist system, to track and trace everybody's spending, purchases, thoughts and ideas for total information network. They make us adapt so quickly and that's going back to Plato, "man is the most adaptable creature on the planet." We adapt so quickly we never stop and think, well, is there another motive behind this adaptation?

Of course, now they're coming out with a little cell phone that's strapped to your ear. You look like one of the Borg on the Star Trek, and they think that's neat you see and it's all ready for the chip in the brain. They will advertise this as the best thing since sliced bread. They will. They'll tell you that my god you don't need all this clumsy equipment. You can have a movie right in your head and you'll think you're part of it.

Henrik: Sometimes I can even imagine that they in some sense development kind of clumsy technology with all the wires and crap so people will eventually become tired of it and basically demand—

Alan: Exactly. That's why they have given you separate components to the computer and a separate printer. They could have done the whole thing in something the size of a packet of cigarettes you know.

Henrik: Yes, exactly.

Alan: Easily. Because they just dish out this technology a piece at a time, when as I say they had micro circuitry back in the '50's. It's a con game to get us to go along with their agenda where we're living in a virtual reality, you see, and of course we shall be controlled by central Cray Computers which can handle

you know millions – one computer of a Cray Computer can handle the population and all their data on a daily basis quite easily.

Henrik: This of course steps up the possibility that they're closing into basically a real scenario of the matrix and the human soul becomes the ghost in the machine.

Alan: Yes, that's happened. See, most people today are not thinking sentient beings and neither were my parents either. This has been going on for a long time. They've never been allowed to develop individually. They've been trained from school onwards to "repeat after me," and you just repeat everything you're told and you get your little square cap in graduation. That's means you're dumbed-down and allowed into their system. People haven't really evolved personally. What they've done is followed the fads that have been put out there for them to follow and all they do then is repeat their download to everyone around them; they're not original thinkers. They've never been encouraged to be original thinkers, and, in fact, now it's frowned upon to be an original thinker. You're looked upon with suspicion because you might scare people. They have their safe paradigm and they're terrified of a thought which makes them uncomfortable, which might make them have to decide upon something for themselves. You see? And that's part of the whole New Age movement why it was introduced this way is to create a uniformity.

Now it doesn't matter what school of meditation it's called, it's all coming from the same source at the top. It's like Isis. Isis in ancient Middle East was called "The Queen with a Thousand Faces," so no matter what you looked at for religion it was the same religion under a different name. And Babylon too was the same. Babylon was the system. Now some people would only see part of the system and never connect it all together. It was the entire structure all around you. Babylon was a mystery because people couldn't fathom all of what it was, but it was the entire structural, economic, religious, bureaucratic system.

Henrik: As you mentioned regarding things like meditation and so forth, I mean do you think that there are things in that fact that is dangerous to the human?

Alan: What I've seen in people, it doesn't give them more of an individual personality. They come out of it repeating clichés. They repeat little slogans they've been taught. You can't have a conversation because they repeat slogans which they've been taught. They repeat it back to you. They can't think for themselves and they've all been brainwashed that it's all going to be wonderful and rosy and we'll all be one. And in a sense, I keep telling them, yes, you'll all be one when you have a brain chip and you're all hooked into the same world computer. It's not the oneness that I was thinking of.

Henrik: Exactly. For myself at least I mean an important difference there, because of course I recognize that we are all part of this experience together, in a sense that is as one, but that doesn't mean that we should take away our individuality in that realization

Alan: Yes, and we are individuals and that's the joy of living. At one time and it was the same in Sweden and other countries I've gone through years ago when I used to be in the music industry. Occasionally here and there you'd find a person living way out in the sticks, way out in the boonies, and it was wonderful to hear a person's point of view on things when they sat solitary and did all their thinking for themselves. It was a wonderful experience because in the mass market, the mass culture, you're getting the same stuff that comes from TV repeated through a billion mouths until it gets to you and so you're only being conditioned to see things one way. It's the individual thinker who's sat themselves and they tell you what their view of life is. You come away refreshed. And they're trying to destroy individualism and they have said that the enemy to their system is the "individualistic person". That is the enemy.

Henrik: You know I saw this yesterday and I don't know if you've heard about it because it is about – what was it they call it? Project Red, this new thing, new fad by Bono and Oprah basically and they have come together with a few different companies and basically developed together with these companies different products that people should buy and all of these have the color red, and I saw it on the website yesterday they have the Red Manifesto and so forth and it should help to end poverty in Africa and these are the kinds of things that – I mean on the surface of course it's beautiful and very heartwarming and so forth, but I can't process this – I mean what's your take on a thing like that?

Alan: Well I've watched this for many years how this technique is used. Now Freemasonry itself is hard to attack because they always have this outer portico as Albert Pike called it of charity. It's hard to attack mom's apple pie, you see, but if you get into the middle of that pie you generally find that there's something very rotten there and this is what you're finding here. Now this system we live in is a debt system where about 12 or 13 families have the right somehow magically to be the bankers of the world and decide who owes what et cetera and we take that as somehow normal. Like gravity, it's just there and yet they live on the creation of debt and usury and they've pumped billions of dollars into Africa over hundreds of years. Probably trillions and it never gets to where it's supposed to go. Never.

We know if we read the writings of John Stuart Mill and his father, who were economists for the big British system, it was not intended to let the blacks of Africa live. They had decided in the 1800's that they could not adapt to an economic system.

Henrik: Do you know why Africa is such an intensely continent that is under this extreme pressure so to speak?

Alan: It's because – even in the 1700's if you read the economists of the 1700's, they had – we think that Adolph Hitler had a list of all the inferior types that would have to be rubbed out and that's again tying in with Blavatsky's Hinduism. Same thing. Hitler wasn't the first. The economists of the 1700's and 1800's had this list too and they had already studied what cultures would adapt to the new western economic system and which ones could not, and so they had a list made up – even H.G. Wells in his non-fiction works wrote the same list –that the blacks would have to be eliminated, the Red Indian of America would have to be eliminated. They even had the Irish down as being eliminated. Anyone who couldn't mimic the white man (that's what they said) into this new system would be excess and would therefore have to be eliminated; and we're simply seeing it underway as they pretend they're there to help them.

Now all the help that's went into Africa has totally destroyed their culture. They have none left. Now they know that in Darwin's own Hinduistic theory, a superior culture will always destroy that of the inferior. When you destroy the inferior they turn to drugs, alcohol, everything to escape. They're in misery. When the foundation of all that made you who you were is drawn from underneath your feet you collapse and that's what's happening to Africa. We know that when the World Health Organization went through there they left the trail of AIDS in their wake with their free inoculations of smallpox vaccines.

Henrik: And this was one of campaigns that this project Red or whatever it was called was basically to help fund money so that people in Africa can have the wonderful drugs.

Alan: Yes and I've watched programs on it where they vomit them up because it's killing them too and it's a disaster. This is the real holocaust of this new century.

Henrik: Yes, exactly.

Alan: And it's deliberate. It's been allowed to happen. It was planned centuries ago and the big banking boys – see, you don't get up to meet the big bankers of the world or prime ministers without doors opening for you. And here's Bono asking the countries to forgive the debt, which they do every five years, and they want Bono and these other people to come along and ask this and they appear to be so magnificent.

Now number one, why are countries acting like bankers and giving loans to these countries anyway? And number two, the debt isn't forgiven because the citizenry of each country is put down as a guarantor; so when Canada writes off the debt or the U.S. or any other country, it's still paid off to those bankers by the guarantor instead of by the recipient. It's an ongoing debt scam you see.

Now HARPO is just OPRAH backwards. HARPO comes from Harpocrates, which is the Greek word from the Egyptian of the symbol for secrecy. It's one of the high parts of the esoteric groups.

Henrik: Again this connects with the occult and I was going to ask you about things like Satanism and Luciferianism and some things like that. I mean how does that connect with all of this according to you?

Alan: It all does connect. When people are the functions which they do, it's very interesting. It's like Aldous Huxley. "Al" is a play backwards on "la," which is the French (and France was a big player in the creation of the languages) which is a feminine "the" and you'll find that coming up over and over through esoteric language; and "deux" comes from two, so the female is deux, duad, she's the duad of freemasonry. Then you have Huxley. "Ley" is part of a way or a path and "hux" comes from the old "hex," which is to cast a spell. Therefore their names are actually what they do and their families do and you'll find Huxley's father before him was into the same thing and they believed in eugenics, of course, pushing eugenics for society. Then you go into Darwin, which is a play – an old English "Dar" was to dare and "win" can be also win and it can also be pronounced with a "v," which is the vine; and so high knights, nobility, they dare to win. Knights are bold you see. This is all Masonic terminology, which became their names.

Henrik: So we have a bunch of people who basically set up even their children to be part of this system, even with their names going into it.

Alan: Absolutely.

Henrik: Amazing. One thing that I was thinking about earlier was: I don't know if you've seen it the movie, "THX 1138," that must be like a dream world for the – I mean it's a combination between as I see basically "Brave New World" and "1984" basically with its technological and drug-induced population.

Alan: Yes, exactly. That's the whole idea, that you could do anything with a society which is reared from babyhood by the ruling elite, the state itself, and trained and the only knowledge they'd have on anything would be that which was indoctrinated into it; and then drugged throughout its life, tested and monitored to make sure that they had no aberrant thoughts. That was also a very telling movie.

Henrik: Directed by George Lucas. This began, this last step I guess in this process began – did it begin when they started to break up families? You know getting the kids into the schools and getting both parents working basically?

Alan: Definitely. At one time the communists were blamed heavily in America for this and sure enough they had one of their main popular guys who was always in the media who coined the term, "don't trust

anyone over 30,” and then it came down to 20, and so the communists were certainly pushing it. However, then when you looked at the capitalist side of it they were doing the same thing because people like Lord Bertrand Russell, a British Lord who spearheaded a lot of this movement, in his own book “Roads to Freedom,” he was given his own experimental schools to shape children that he was given and a lot of orphans into a specific way of thinking and actually limit the knowledge available to them so they’d have a particular world view that he would be the one – he’d be like God to them giving them a world view.

All they would know is what they were told and he said “we,” and he’s talking on behalf of the elite, “used to think we would have to take away all the children from their birth mothers at birth to create our perfect utopia,” he said, “but now we’ve found we can actually indoctrinate the child so well that if we can get them at the age of two by scientific daily indoctrination they can be given back to their parents every evening and whatever morals their parents try and contaminate their children with,” and those are his words, “it will be of no avail. The scientific indoctrination will prevail.” So they understood this perfectly. Here’s the capitalists wanting to try and do the same thing. Then we found the same thing as Plato talked about because in his perfect utopia in his book, “The Republic,” written 2,300 years ago, they were going to remove the children at birth and give them specific indoctrination.

Henrik: My God, I mean this is about disconnecting that thing; but now, as you said, they’ve got this technology basically to kill the parents, care for the child and nurse it, so to speak, and so they don’t have to worry about that part, but they still will be answering to the government basically.

Alan: Yes, and even the early Kibbutzim in Israel were interesting because there was a book written called, “Children of the Dream” by a Jewish sociologist and he thought that this was wonderful that they could actually bring up children who did not know who their parents were in the Kibbutz. So real communism as far as he was concerned – and the only thing is, though, it didn’t last. It didn’t last because the mothers, eventually, their instincts overcame it and they wanted to be with their own children; but for a while it was kind of successful and so the ideology of the group was trained into the children and they were – well that’s exactly what Hitler wanted to do eventually with the special breeding camps. It’s the same story over and over, regardless of what side you think you’re looking at. It’s all the same thing.

Henrik: Yes, and let’s talk a little bit more about the young people, the children, because some of the methods that they use. I mean things like music and fashion and so forth. I mean I think all of this connects with mind control basically and suggestions – I mean what is it that makes young people fall into these patterns so easily and basically want these kind of things?

Alan: It's the complete study of human nature and the milestones that we go through from birth to death, every category, every age group. It's perfectly understood and teenagers who are going through an awkward phase to begin with because they don't know who they are. You're questioning everything. Young boys wonder if they're actually walking all right. Am I un-gamely and all that type of thing. So you're insecure and so you want to belong – to be accepted by others must mean that you're okay; and so those in charge of culture creation, and believe you me, culture is always created by the ones at the top and okayed. Nothing comes from the grassroots, although they pretend it does. Even rap music did not come from any ghetto in the states. It came from the ones at the top. It's all given and it's marketed to the children, and each generation thinks the one that they're given is actually theirs and they never stop to ask why.

You see, if the human brain hasn't changed in at least – let's just be minimalistic and say thousands of years – if Beethoven or Mozart or Chopin or any of the composers were popular and really altered the cultures in their day for teenagers, technically that should hold true today as well. However, you'll find the conditioning is so well put across that teenagers won't even look at the music of their parents. We never ask why is it that, if the human brain truly appreciates music it should like all the music that was ever enjoyed by any generation of teenagers, but it's not. It's because they're taught that they are special. Each one is taught that they are special and the music that's piped into them up to the age of about 24 will stay with them until they're old. It's a method of creating part of the culture for that generation that they think just happened spontaneously, but in fact is scientifically induced and promoted to them.

Henrik: Is this Tavistock and things like this?

Alan: That's right. Big players in it.

Henrik: Can you tell us something about the background of Tavistock?

Alan: Tavistock was at one point a mental hospital in London, England, and it was the first one to get government funding to go into psychological experimentation which could be marketed or used on mass populations and World War I. In World War I whole villages and towns were getting sent off to fight and get killed by the thousands in 15 minutes at a time as they walked into machine gun fire and they eventually were running out of men to join up, so they said how can we get young men to want to join up? And so they started to promote drama over the BBC radio and that's why the BBC radio was first put into existence. Right away it was for propaganda purposes and they would give you a series – they found that the serial that you tune into daily to find out what happens and always leaves you with a cliffhanger at the end of each show to make sure that you tune in on the following day.

They found that that had a tremendous influence on the listening public and Tavistock sent agents out across Britain to collect this data and even into bars and places to find if the conversations of the play—the exciting play—was being discussed and they found it was. Right away – see that in itself is behavior modification. If you can start parroting the next day what you heard on radio or a television, you are being modified. You're adapting behavior to suit what you've been given. Well, they found out in one of the plays that was called "The White Feather" that was a drama about girls who gave up their boyfriends if they didn't go off and fight. They'd wear a white feather in their hat.

Well, the next thing you knew, sure enough, the women who heard this drama started to do that in real life and their boyfriends either joined the Army or the girlfriend would give them the brush-off. Therefore they could modify behavior through fiction and Tavistock was heavily funded from then on and used heavily from then on. In fact, they were the leaders of the world with the brain implants back in the early '50's.

Henrik: Yes, yes. I read an article about I think it was Henry Makow who wrote it regarding Tavistock using bus loads of screaming teenage girls at some of the first Beatles concerts to create the hype that later was to follow.

Alan: That's right, they did. They knew exactly how to create drama, hysteria and to get – in fact they first tried it out with Frank Sinatra.

Henrik: Oh really.

Alan: They brought in hundreds and hundreds of girls to his concert to a very young Frank Sinatra and they paid them to throw their panties at the stage when he was singing, and they did. The rest of them started doing the same. Group psychology is well tested you see.

Henrik: This reminds me of things like Edward Bernays used to do back in New York making – I don't know if you heard about it, but he basically made it acceptable for women to smoke and drink. I mean that story is amazing how – was it the models he hired to go down was it Madison Avenue smoking cigarettes and then calling it, was it, "freedom torches" or "torches for freedom" or something like that.

Alan: That's right. In other words, they can market anything to us and that is what Bertrand Russell said in his own book, "The Impact of Science on Society." Well worth the read. In the 1950's he said, "we shall have to employ the big marketing organizations which are specialists in behavior modification." That's where the big agencies came in.

Henrik: Well I mean obviously here we've gone through a lot of information here, but when we get down to it I've got two questions here but let's start with the first one. Do you have any idea about who is at the top of the pyramid so to speak?

Alan: What we have at the top is definitely someone that's not in the public limelight and I've no doubt the name probably wouldn't mean anything to the public either, because in their own structure the man who does no work is called the "lazy boy". Those who have made it into the guardian class are the lazy boys. Anyone who works in any capacity is still a worker and so the Rockefellers and even the Rothschild's and those people are still basically high-level workers. They know more of the agenda, but they're not the bosses. The real families are behind the scenes. One day they have promised themselves to emerge and Blavatsky talked about that, that the "hidden masters," as she called them, when all was safe for them to appear they would come forth and show themselves to the public. Now the only way I can see them coming forth and showing themselves to the public is if it was so safe that we were all brain chipped that nothing could possibly happen to these new hidden masters. That's what I fear.

Henrik: UFOs and alien invasions and things like this. I mean is there a possibility that these people could pose as the gods of the ancient worlds that could be alien?

Alan: They could easily, easily spin something like that because religion – when you create new religion it must always go with and you do notice this. It always goes with what's given to the public as the latest science of its day. That's the only way you can make sense when it's given over, is if it relates to the science you're taught of your day and we find that happens now. Why is it the UFO business just became a fad when science fiction and flight and future projects to do with various aircrafts were already being tested?

Why didn't they become a fad in the 1800's or the 1700's? It only became a fad because it was promoted from the top, you see, and they always give you a religion which is wonderful, it's very intriguing, but they'll never give you the truth. You know, I think we're living in an age when science itself is so far advanced as to what can be done, as opposed to what the public are told, when they can beam thoughts into your head; that even when you have an experience personally you have to question it: Was this induced scientifically? We know that the same equipment that was used that Begich showed on television to put thoughts into your head were being used by the CIA and MI6 in the transcendental meditation schools that sprung up in the '60's and people were getting their religious experiences. They'd hear God talking to them.

Henrik: Is there any way you think that we as humans now can access information and being able to trust our own feelings about those things? I'm talking about here you know basically kind of accessing

your own central truth within yourself or something that you feel in your heart or so forth. I mean is there still a possibility?

Alan: It's a possibility. I know that. It can be done. I don't know if it can be done for everybody. I think that to get to a certain stage that you break through. The key is not simply understanding what's happening around you. The key is also examining yourself – self-reflection to find out what kind of person you are; because if we can see what's bad in the world, how would you change it in a different society? You have to reflect upon yourself and look at all the things you've done yourself that you didn't even know at times. We can influence so many people, so many people on a daily basis. If we're in a bad mood and we're in a hurry going off to work or something and we're short with somebody and it's forgotten so quickly, but it's not for that person. That might be the final clincher before they commit suicide for all you know.

We do affect people. I think in a spiritual sense—a true spiritual sense which has no formula or dogma—I know personally that there are areas you get into, that you're taken to you might say, which are beyond all of this which is here right now and it's that which brings knowledge with it and understanding with it, but really it's based on self-reflection. The New Age movement encourages all them to be one, be happy, don't look at the negative; which is exactly what the elite want. When the world is getting ready to pull the floor from under your feet, they don't want you looking at it and so they're training them to be egosyntonic: Chase after that what makes you happy and ignore the bad. If you ignore the bad it's at your own peril. However, there is definitely a chance that this could be offset by a few people who have the knowledge and who have some means of getting it out to the public and who do not want to be set up as some kind of guru who brings shamans in, or goes off to Mount Shasta or whatever is trendy, but simply speaks the truth from the heart and lays it out there.

Now the world might change for you individually, which might in some cases be more important than all the rest. As you change yourself individually, the world can change with you. That's a whole topic. It's a deep philosophy which would take a long time to explain, but there are things which happen to an individual as they go on this journey, especially when you can get over the anger, because as you go through the journey when you understand the evil that's controlling this, the inhumanity of it all, there's definitely an anger phase that many people get stuck in.

Henrik: I can see it in a certain way because conspiracies and so forth have in some sense become popularized and all I see is basically in that area is that it is exposed in a sense that it makes people more and more angry as they see all the corruption on the TV, but there's never any kind of psychological handling of these things or any kind of solution to them.

Alan: And yet the solution as I say is to alter yourself because we are composites of our own indoctrination and we have to break free of all that to find out who we are and we've got to find out what

power resides within us. And finding that is truly empowering. It truly is. That's when part of your mind really expands. Your personality alters. You find who you are and you've broken free. When you can break free above the matrix even in the bottom level (level one I call it) and get up near the ceiling of level one you've done really well, but you have to break through the next level and the word level and the coding level and go higher.

Henrik: So this is according to you a process that's highly is connected with your awareness, not only of your surroundings but also then of yourself?

Alan: Yes, and I don't advocate drugs. I've noticed that – see, whenever in history we're guided by the big gurus that are sent out by the big boys who are heavily financed and they always take you down the same road of a form of what they claim is spirituality coupled with experiences to do with drugs, and that is self-defeating. That's not enlightening at all. Why would the big boys always push the same format like Aleister Crowley? Aleister Crowley set off part of the New Age movement. It's now admitted he did work for MI5 as an agent and here he is sent into the world a high Freemason to set up an esoteric group and to lead youngsters into this new channeling, drug-taking type of experience. He was sent out with the blessings of the British Crown to do that. Therefore whenever I see the same thing happening again and any other big highly-promoted people doing that, I see the same formula there and you have to draw back. See, Albert Pike said, "we always give the public their leaders." That's why the public never win.

Henrik: They've got the strategy down.

Alan: Yes, and so again that's ancient strategy.

Henrik: And why change something that is working perfectly.

Alan: Exactly. That's the thing you see. Whenever you see something that walks like a duck and quacks like a duck, you don't have to have someone else tell you, yeah, it's a duck. If the MO [Modus Operandi] is the same, it's the same people behind them. I've watched people throughout many, many years delve into the drugs and all this nonsense with South America. Aleister Crowley was the first one to push the going down to South America and taking the drugs of the shamans and as I say he was funded by the British Secret Service to do so. Truth doesn't come with a muddled mind and drugs certainly do that.

Henrik: I agree. Step one here, we've got about two or so minutes left here, but step one basically of course is to wake up people through these facts and so forth. I mean that's what we're hearing now and

what we're trying to do because I mean you're out there screaming at the top of your lungs basically and I mean do you think that we will make it?

Alan: We can make it very simply and easily. I've been on a few shows and I always know when there's Masons involved because they shy away from this part of the solution and I tell them look right down to your local level on your local town council, your town council board to your police and your local level, to everybody who matters in your area for decision making that you elect into power, right up to the federal level. I said you're giving people power to make laws which they can put on over you which will affect you. Why would you do that if you do not know what secret societies or "societies with secrets," as they call it, they belong to and they have sworn allegiance to and they have sworn to obey?

And yet, all across the country, it doesn't matter what little town you go into, there's a Masonic Lodge and everybody who is anybody for decision making in that area belongs to it and they have all sworn to obey their own superiors up to the Grand Lodge. This is why everything is happening worldwide at the same time. That's why all of the United Nations agreements right down to even building codes which will eventually put you off your land because you can't keep up with them. It's being pushed forward by Freemasons and women who are in the Eastern Star and a myriad of other branches of the same thing; and so to give people power to make laws over us, we better start demanding to know what organizations they have given allegiance to already. And that would be one heck of a big start.

Henrik: I totally agree. Let's make that our agenda here, because we have to do it and we have to at least inform people so that they are aware enough to make their own conclusions of what they're a part of.

Alan: Absolutely.

Henrik: Alan, I want to thank you I mean so much for this interview. It has been great and give us your details to your website so people can get in contact with you and so forth.

Alan: You can check out cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I have some DVDs and old talks on ancient religions for sale. Check them all out. Download all the free ones that are there for yourselves and I hope to hear from you soon.

Henrik: Great, and Alan, I hope we can do this again sometime in the future because this has been great.

Alan: Sure we can.

Henrik: Okay, thank you very much for coming on, Alan.

Alan: Thanks for having me.

Henrik: Thank you. All right, there we go. Awesome. That was a wonderful interview. Thank you, Alan, very much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Henrik: We're going to add the internet and so forth after the show. We have recorded it now and we will send you the links and so forth so you can give it to people who want to listen to it. Great. Great. So we'll drop you a mail too and if I remember correctly this show will air also on DBS Radio.com, the first part I should say, on next Sunday. Not this coming Sunday, but the next. But we'll send you an email with all the information, okay?

Alan: That would be helpful.

Henrik: Yes, great. Thank you very much again, Alan, and we'll talk soon.

Alan: Sure enough.

Henrik: Take care.

Alan: Bye now.

Henrik: Bye-bye.

October 20, 2025 at 8:29 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#123](#)

Richard: I'm here. I'm not here. I'm like a ghost but tonight I am live in studio on the air. Last week of course we were preempted by hockey and in the next couple of weeks there'll be some Argonauts football and I'll be starting a little bit later so you need like flow charts to follow the schedule but if you look hard enough you'll find it. It requires perseverance and patience but anything worth having requires this sort of thing and as always check out the website richardsyrett.com. You can also get to it through



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

640Toronto.com and that will give you the heads up when I'm on and sometimes I'm starting a little bit later. Who's coming up on the program? Who was on last week and the week prior and also a special hello to those listening on the free podcast which you can subscribe to at richardsyrett.com.

All right, now that we've taken care of a little administrative work, time to cut through the crap, ladies and gentlemen. Cut through the fog and the headlines and we're going to discuss the shadowy figures behind history really. The managers who stage-manage events, the scriptwriters if you will, that our so-called leaders follow to a tee; if they get on the script, of course, then they're written out of the script if you get my meaning.

Alan Watt has been studying these shadowy figures for many, many years. He is an expert in ancient religion, ancient civilizations, the occult groups which manage them and he's the author of a number of books, the "Cutting Through" book series, Volumes I, II & III. You can read all about it on an amazing website he has called cuttingthroughthematrix.com. A great delight to welcome to the program, Alan Watt. Hello Alan. Welcome to AM640.

Alan: Hi. It's a pleasure to be here.

Richard: I've received probably about two-dozen emails over the last month-and-a-half asking specifically for you. You know I get hundreds of emails but when I get a number that size asking to get Alan Watt on the program, well then, I roll up my sleeves and I get it done. So it's a pleasure to have you here, and Alan, I hope you won't take this question in the wrong way, but what is a gentleman like yourself doing in a town like Sudbury? I would expect to find you somewhere like in London or New York.

Alan: No, no. I've been to those places and I couldn't stand London at all. It's too crowded for me, but I'm not inside Sudbury, I'm just outside of it.

Richard: Okay, the suburbs of Sudbury. You know another interesting hotbed of dissent and radical thinking is Winnipeg. Do you know Henry Makow?

Alan: No. I've heard of him though.

Richard: He's the creator of Scruples. Has an amazing website called Savingthemales.com. Henry was in town and Henry's a renegade. He's a subversive character. He got fired from the University of Winnipeg for teaching his particular brand, his take on world events, and I was sitting down for coffee at Fran's here across the street and from time to time I get kind of down doing this kind of program. I mean there's a just cynicism that goes with sort of sifting through world events and it can kind of be a pessimistic world

view; and I was asking Henry, how do you deal with being the social pariah and all that? How do you deal knowing what you know, Alan? How do you deal with cynicism and your own pessimism when you look at the world today?

Alan: I think you deal with it by coming through the understanding of just how bad it is because it really is pretty bad. Not by happenstance either. It's planned that way. That's what really gets you is when you realize; you catch on to the fact that nothing happens in history on a major scale unless it's planned.

Richard: Well that makes it worse because if things are just sort of serendipity or happenstance, then you know tomorrow the sun will rise but it's a brand new day and things could shake out entirely different. But this stuff—I mean there's a script here that's been going on for thousands of years and so we're locked into this, so that makes it even a more cynical game. I mean for those people that sleep well at night and you know I think Woody Allen used the line, "their values are God and carpeting."

Alan: That's right.

Richard: They just sort of skim across the surface of life. They always get a good night's sleep, but you know. I mean you drill down and you know there's a script here, so that makes it worse.

Alan: Yes, but I've sort of grown up seeing it and understanding it even when I was young and watching events unfold and watching the adults around me as I grew up, who seemed oblivious to it even then. I saw the European Union come into view long before anybody else woke up to it really in the public and I see the same thing happening here of course. I've known it for years and all events it's a done deal. That type of thing and it was planned because nothing happens with bureaucrats that happens in an instant. It takes years and years of negotiations and signatures and so on, so we're living a script really, and, as you say, it's a very, very old one.

Richard: Alan Watt, my guest, Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I highly recommend you logon to that site: <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com> and Alan is with us tonight. We'll open up the phone lines as well at 416-870-6400 or *640 on cell. I know a great many of you have been anticipating Alan coming on the program and I'm delighted to have him here with us tonight. What page on the script are we on, Alan? Are we in the third act? Is this the epilogue, or where are we?

Alan: This is the never-ending story. That's what it means. We're at the final phase of the world transition into the true global society and a planned society. You've heard of family planning. Now it's global planning, which means that the future that's coming into view is to be run by experts, where no one will be born without a function eventually; and of course genetic engineering is coming into play big time.

That's why the rush has been on for so many years towards this agenda. They plan to create new types of slaves you might say.

Richard: Yes, slaves. You know for some people it's difficult for them to wrap their heads around that term used in the context of the 21st Century, but I would say yet we are slaves but our cage is very clean and well appointed but we're slaves nonetheless; and that's the trick, isn't it? It's the fur-lined track. You keep the slaves happy down on the farm and that's what they've done.

Alan: Yes. It was Charles Galton Darwin who was a physicist—

Richard: —the grandson of Charles Darwin?

Alan: Charles Darwin, yes. He put a book out called "The Next Million Years" back in the 1950's, about '56 or so, and he spoke on behalf of the elite and he basically mandated the need to start reducing the population of the commoners drastically.

Richard: The useless eaters?

Alan: Useless eaters and he also said, "there's always existed in civilization slavery in a form, one form or another, and we are simply creating a new more sophisticated form of slavery," and that is basically where we are today. We are self-maintained slaves.

Richard: Self-maintained and self-medicated?

Alan: Yes, and everyone works for the government really and that's what they even say in the federal government because I know a few of them in there. We all work for the government. We buy our clothes. We feed ourselves. We buy vehicles to get to work, so yes, we are self-maintained slaves.

Richard: It's Alan Watt my guest and his website cuttingthroughthematrix.com and the "Cutting Through" Book Series, Volumes I, II & III. Just go through the titles of the three volumes if you would, Alan.

Alan: Well, I go through the — it's not so much the titles as such. I actually wrote these books to go with a whole series I did on ancient history up to the present and I go through the occult societies that always existed. They change their names and forms like chameleons up to the present time. I go through the agenda including the new type of man that's to be created that's neither quite male nor female, which was discussed even in ancient times. The American Psychiatric Association even had a huge conference

on this thing, that to create world peace they'd have to create a new type of human being, a form of hermaphrodite; and it's strange how this ties into the occult and the hermaphroditic figure being the perfect being of ancient times.

Richard: Well that's an interesting area. Sort of the androgyny and that's something that if you're not hip to Henry Makow, his website saving the males, I mean he really talks about just that exact same thing and how man has really been sort of stripped of his identity.

Alan: Yes, he has.

Richard: I mean we are hunters. We are protectors of women, essentially, yet in this mechanized world we have no real role. We are "useless eaters" quickly becoming so and really stripped of our independence, as I know you talk about and write about. We can no longer really fend for ourselves or grow our own food. We've lost most of our skills.

Alan: We have. Initially, thousands and thousands of years ago, there were tribal societies and most of the information we have about them comes from the Romans who came into Europe. It explains an awful lot when you understand how society worked, as opposed to the present day why things don't work – right down to the man and the woman and the single home. In tribal situations the women lived in the center of the tribe and they brought up the children communally and really the women picked their mates when they wanted them and they had many different ones.

There was no such thing as a possession of another person and along came eventually the Catholic Church when they came into Europe and the first law that it passed was marriage with one partner for life, and that was the kickoff of "The Agenda." Along with that came the moneyed system as well, which hadn't existed before – and that's what they called "civilization".

Civilization to the elite means the beginning or the birth of THEIR SYSTEM of money, commerce and getting the public to work towards particular goals along the way, and they called it "The Great Work" 4,500 BC.

Richard: The planning—you talked about Charles Galton Darwin and the book was "The Next Million Years." Well, and we read about Stalin's five-year plan, but the New World Order, I mean they're looking at—they're taking a hundred year swap at it really. We're going to break for the news here in a minute, but when we come back I want to talk a little bit about how long this plan for the global society of the New Man, the New Slave or the New World Order has been around and who some of the principal architects are. Also, I wanted to talk a little bit about—when we talk about the conspiracy, it's kind of an onion. You

know if you peel away the layers and eventually you find that there's oftentimes no real center there. All you're left with is a pile of onion skin.

Alan: It's the glass onion.

Richard: We'll touch on this and much, much more. Alan Watt, Cuttingthroughthematrix, on the Richard Syrett Show here on AM640 Toronto Radio. News is next. Stay with us. Cuttingthroughthematrix, Alan Watt my guest on the line 416-870-6400. Alan, before the break I wanted to talk about this long-term planning to achieve globalization or the aims of the New World Order. Now when I think of the objectives of the New World Order, to destroy the nation-state, to enslave mankind, to depopulate, but the genesis of this goes—I mean it predates the concept of a nation-state. So I mean how has their agenda evolved and changed, and give us a sense of when this started, and, as Jerry Seinfeld would say, "who are these people?"

Alan: We know that most of the major players that were either trained in ancient Egypt in history, the major players in history, the Greek philosophers, and we know too that they sent out these philosophers to become revolutionaries when they were sent back home. They would have their education in Egypt, go back to Greece or one of the Greek colonies and they would start schools up and bring the young people and especially young nobility. They would swear them to secrecy and silence for the first two or three years and gradually initiate them up the Orders until they were in the higher ranks.

They brought women in too and trained them to be 'the perfect wives' for high officials and they would send them off to marry different people in officialdom and then they would persuade their husbands to start changing policies et cetera; and this was the reason that Socrates actually was tried and convicted of causing sedition for training the youth—subverting the youth to cause revolution. We find that two of his students, Plato and Aristotle, vamoosed for a while and got out of town while this was going on. They were rounding up all the higher members and it wasn't for years later that he came back and started the same thing over again.

Richard: For those of us who are not as well versed in history as you are, what was the Order they were trying to overthrow and what was their agenda?

Alan: Their agenda stems from Egypt. The system in Egypt was a strange system—it was actually a socialist system they had there—where everyone down from the pharaoh was paid basically by the priests around the pharaoh, right down to the builders and laborers et cetera, and then the slaves below them were fed and so on. They even had unions and complaint departments for the different laborers and the builders in Egypt.

It was a socialist system based on a hereditary hierarchy of nobility which was called "The Proper Order," and that hasn't changed till today. It's still this goal towards what they claim is "The Proper Order." That came out in Weishaupt's books, and he was only one person in history that popped his head up in Bavaria with the Illuminati. There were many other branches of the same thing all over Europe before he came along and they still exist today. Going back as I say to the days of Socrates and even before Socrates, we find that with Pythagoras; he did the same thing. He trained in Egypt. They would do a high initiation there after many years, 20 years sometimes, and then they go to India and then they go to the Middle East (what we now call the Palestine area) and then they go back home and start off these secret societies, the schools.

Richard: And they possessed esoteric arcane knowledge and what they were trying to do was create their own sort of intelligentsia nobility scientific dictatorship?

Alan: They truly believed and Plato put this quite clearly in "The Republic" the book that he wrote. In "The Republic" he pictured the 'perfect world state' where you'd have the guardian class. Now I think it already existed when he wrote it and that's how he knew about it; and the guardian class were very interbred for specific qualities of rulership and beneath them they had a helping class that could, by selective breeding (if they were given a wife from the guardian class), breed their offspring up into the guardian class. It's strange today because even in very high Freemasonry the same thing happens, if you work towards "The Great Work" as it's called, you'll be introduced to your future wife.

Richard: Yes. I want to get back to the Freemasonry subject a little bit later, time permitting, because something I didn't know that I learned from you is that there are – it's not just 33 degrees. There's 360 degrees –

Alan: That's right.

Richard: –and we'll get into that a little bit later. There's a whole treasure trove of fascinating information there. I mean talk about eugenics and all of that and how that ties in with Jacqueline Bouvier Kennedy. It's unbelievable but the agenda here—I'm a little confused because you know you're talking about these secret societies. The early renditions of them coming from the Egyptians et cetera trying to create this new order, but I'm not sure what they were trying to overthrow because a lot of this stuff doesn't it predate even the concept of individuality?

Alan: It does. It does and I'm sure it didn't begin in Egypt. We certainly have a lot of proof that it came from Egypt when it was established, but really even from the days of Sumer, the fascinating thing is that about 5,000 BC when Sumer came along it didn't evolve as a society. It already had its priesthoods who

acted as bureaucrats really, levels of bureaucracy, and they dealt with the trading and exporting and everything, right down to land management. These were civilizations which had got it from a much earlier time and that's what staggers the mind is to realize it predates what we are given as the beginnings of civilization. It came from a previous time.

Richard: Okay, but it sounds like they were trying to—I mean the ultimate goal here was to instill some hierarchical order in the world. Almost a collectivist type of society, Soviet system. I mean wasn't it from the beginning man was always enslaved to another more dominant group, whether it was the river people conquering the mountain people, et cetera, and there was no concept of an individual. So it's always been thus, hasn't it?

Alan: I think it's always been that way most of the time. There's always been guys going off on their own and becoming mountain men or hermits, and the problem with being a hermit is once you become a hermit, people try to find you because you've got more wisdom than they have, so yes, that's true. However, when you go into real archaeology and look around the world and travel around the world and you see the standing stones all over the place in different countries, even in Australia, and what starts to form is a picture of a unified world in a previous age, definitely where there was solar and stellar and lunar religions on the go. That seems to have been part of it and for some reason they either didn't complete it and they do hint at that in the ancient writings. Something happened. Some kind of cataclysm, it could be natural, who knows, or man made, and they lost it and it seems to be almost a long movement to reproduce that same global society.

Richard: When did they lose it? Was it the invention of the printing press that created the concept of the individual and that gave rise to the nation-state? Is that where the secret societies sort of temporarily at least lost control of the masses?

Alan: No, I think they lost it a long, long time ago, prior to that – I know what you mean by the printing press in the Middle Ages. In fact, the printing press really exacerbated mass movements. Not really individualistic thinking as such. It created mass movements and the socialist movements which were used as the antithesis of the capitalist system.

Richard: But – I mean they do despise the concept of a nation-state, do they not?

Alan: Yes.

Richard: Because only within a nation-state can the individual presumably be protected. I mean they want to go back to the days of the fiefdom and the king and the nobility, correct?

Alan: That's right. In fact really before Rome came in, prior to Christianity into Europe, Rome tried to create nations from tribes and that was taken over later on by the Norman Invasion in Europe into England and so on.

Richard: Now why would they do that? You know what? We've got to take a time out and I'm trying to follow you, Alan. You're a much wiser man than I am and your grasp of history is absolutely amazing, but some of what you're saying sort of flies in the face of my own interpretation, which is way off base, so I'll get you to clarify when we come back. Alan Watt, Cutting through the matrix, here on AM640 Toronto Radio.

Alan Watt, my guest, Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Now Alan, before the break, we were talking about—you mentioned Rome creating, sort of uniting these tribes and creating nations or states; and to me though, the idea of a nation-state is really an anathema to the New World Order, so I'm confused here.

Alan: Well, the nation-state is part of the – it's the same as communism. They had to unite countries into one big block in order to give them a common culture and a centralized government, because that's what comes out of the nation-state is the centralization of government and law and regulation and of course the tax base as well. So it can flow from all over a country once you give it borders. It all flows to the center and they can rule from the center. It's difficult to rule over different independent tribes.

Richard: True. Although, I mean a true nation is an extension of the tribe, which is an extension of the family, right?

Alan: Not really. I'll tell you because even the British Commonwealth and long before the British Commonwealth came along, this technique was used even ancient times especially in the Middle East where a conqueror would come in and move whole populations off their land and move them somewhere else and mix them in with others too. Then of course, after a hundred years when they were released, they'd be maybe five, six different cultures mixed together into a new tribe. The technique of creating a people for a nation is very old. In fact they've done it in Canada. Same thing.

Richard: Right. I just never thought of it as part of the conspiracy because when you look at what the globalists are doing right now, if we go back to the early '90's with Clinton and NATO disassembling Yugoslavia, or going into Iraq and separating the Shiites and the Kurds and the Sunnis, or the whole dissolution of the Soviet Union as part of Brzezinski's grand chess game. So right now it seems like they're all about destroying the nation-state, but they're doing sort of both simultaneously.

Alan: You see it doesn't matter when they take the traditional overlords down. They've already created a common culture across a good part of Europe and that was the ex-Soviet Union. They all now have exactly the same system in education, bureaucracies, laws and so on, so they've been standardized and that's the key to it. Wherever they go with the globalism, they're actually standardizing it into the one system worldwide.

Richard: Is that's what's really behind the "Project for the New American Century" in the Middle East, when they talk about bringing democracy to the Middle East? What's really at play there?

Alan: It's exactly that. It's standardization. They can't have the odd man out anywhere on the planet for this New World Order. Remember George Bush, Sr. was the first one to mention the New World Order openly and he said it on September 11th, 1990, and then the following year on September 11th, 1991, and then 10 years later you have the 9/11 on September 11th. These guys know what they're doing and the American group that Bush and Brzezinski and a whole bunch of them and Cheney belong to is called "Project for a New American Century." They published what they wanted to do, their plans, back in the early '90's, '92.

Richard: Brzezinski in I think it was "The Grand Chessboard" talked about how in order for the globalists or the New World Order to achieve this massive cultural change, political change, they needed another Pearl Harbor.

Alan: Yes, to get the American people behind them.

Richard: And that was 9/11.

Alan: They wrote about that in the '90's. They published a second report, updated it in '98. Brzezinski brought his book out in '98 and then they get their wish on September 11th.

Richard: And Brzezinski talked about I mean right down to the actual order of the invasion. First it started with Afghanistan. This is '92 Project for the New American Century itemizing the laundry list. It's a laundry list. First we go in Afghanistan. Then comes Iraq. Then Iran and then Syria, so they're really following the script along here quite nicely.

Alan: Absolutely and that's why they get away with it. It's so audacious but knights are bold, remember, and bold means audacious.

Richard: You know what? That's the biggest problem when you're trying convince somebody this stuff is going on, they always say, well then if they were really trying to do this, why are they being so open about it? How do you respond to that?

Alan: It's a form of legality in a sense. Whatever they do, they do tell you. You always find it published somewhere, even if it's tucked away in a library. It's not pushed by the major media as a best seller if they write a book about it and most of the big boys do write their own books.

Richard: Well you can read about it in the "Foreign Affairs" the quarterly issue in the CFR.

Alan: Yes, and it's because they have created since the early 1900's their plan was to create a society that accepted that it was being well managed—a domesticated society. Bertrand Russell, who was a Lord, Lord Bertrand Russell, wrote about that in about six of his books. You can find it in "Roads to Freedom" where they planned a society run by experts and those best fitted for the jobs – which echoed Adam Weishaupt's statement too. Bertrand Russell said that eventually a woman wouldn't be able to change a diaper without being taught by an expert, and we have that society today. We can't think for ourselves. We've been managed and well managed we think, and so most people seem to step out of their own destiny creation and allow themselves to be managed from the top, by these unseen people that they never meet.

Richard: What's the earliest allusion you can find, whether it's Bertrand Russell? I mean the idea for example when first we invaded Afghanistan. Then Iraq, then Iran. I mean does that predate "The Project for the New American Century?" Does H.G. Wells write about that? Does Bertrand Russell talk about that?

Alan: Wells did. He wrote "Shape of Things to Come." H.G. Wells worked for the British government. He was a PR man for the British government for the secret service, a propagandist. He coined the term "the war to end all wars," for WWI, and he had a huge staff working for him with his own building, so he wasn't a little writer writing over by a candle and typing away there. He said in "Shape of Things to Come" that there'll be wars coming up with Germany and he knew there would at least be two, but the third world war was to begin in Basra (which is Iraq) and that's where the British troops were sent into in this one. So he knew what was coming up and he was given information by professors from Oxford and Cambridge and he wrote his stories from the information he was given.

Richard: Alan Watt, Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is the website. We're just about ready for another time out. News is next. In 24 hours it's where we turn our news through. On the other side Alan Watt and your calls at 416-870-6400, *640 on cell. I want to talk about the conspiracy in terms of how people like to use labels like the left versus the right, the Democrat versus the Republican, but we'll find out that that's really

folly when we come back. There is no left. There is no right. The Richard Syrett Show coming at you on AM640 Toronto radio.

You know every week on the program the show starts with a clip from my favorite movie "Network" where this shadowy figure played by Ned Beatty is dressing down Howard Beale, Peter Finch's character, and he tells Finch "you're an old man. You think in terms of nations and people. There are no nations. There are no people. There are no Russians. There are no Arabs. There are no third worlds. There is no West. There is only one holistic system of systems. One vast and immane interwoven, interactive, multifarious, multinational dominion of dollars," and he tells Beale, "you know you get up on your little 21-inch screen and you howl about America and democracy. There is no America. There is no democracy. There's only IBM, and ITT and AT&T and DuPont, Dow and Union Carbide. Those are the nations of the world today. What do you think the Russians talk about in their councils of state? Karl Marx? Ha." That pretty well sums it up, doesn't it, Alan, in terms of those of us who think in terms of left and right, and them and us, and the third-world and the United States. We're old men. The world doesn't work that way. There is no West. There is no left and right.

Alan: Yes, that's a fact and H.G. Wells did write more non-fiction books than he wrote fictional books and in one of his books he called it "The Open Conspiracy," meaning you could find the works if you went to the library in fact and he outlined the whole plan for a world society, a centralized government and a planned society run by experts and basically a breeding program. His favorite author again was Plato. It was the first book that he ever read and he reread it many times through his life. See, Plato said that the "its". The "its" were the common people. They would be interbred specifically for the types of jobs they had to do and he said, look at the animals. He said, we can domesticate the animals, and if we want a particular dog for hunting, he won't be too aggressive but he'll be a good hunter. He says, we can do the same with people. We can marry a specific type male with a tall woman if we want apple pickers; and squat guys with little short wives too, and you'll breed offspring, they'll be miners; and they can even breed in and out any aggressive or passive qualities just like they do with dogs. They understood eugenics and breeding thousands of years ago.

Richard: But in order to achieve this you've got to control the masses, lest they rebel. You've got to placate them and create this illusion that they actually have free will, that they can vote between a left and a right. Talk to me about why this is an illusion and that elections are a complete fraud.

Alan: The British government when it transitioned from a feudal system over to the democratic system and democracy has never truly had a fixed meaning because the first democracy in England for instance was for the large landowners only and that they were generally members of the aristocracy or related to royalty. It evolved from there but they found that people or serfs would rebel and become disgruntled every four or five years and it could lead to rebellion, so they came up with the idea of telling

you you were free and giving you sides to join, parties, and that way we think every five years we can change the system for the better. We don't really vote the new guys in. We vote the last bunch out, we're so sick of them. That's how it works.

Richard: And often during an election, whether it's the Democrats or the Republicans, or here in Canada the Conservatives and the Liberals, they appear to be at loggerheads, diametrically opposed philosophically, very, very different, but once they're elected for example here in Ontario we had an NDP government back in the old Ray days and it's doing things that you might expect maybe from a conservative government. Or you have a conservative government doing things that just seem quite socialistic, so the idea of a left and a right I mean it is very – it's an illusion, isn't it? It's one party.

Alan: It placates the people. They tend never to change parties either – the voters. They stick to something that their dad stuck with, according to the class you're born in, and yes we do have classes you know, it's never discussed much but we do, and this is the game that's played on and off. However, H.G. Wells when the League of Nations was first formed put out a book about it and he said this is the end really of the 'Old System' of politics. He said it will survive for many years to come, simply to keep the people controlled, but in reality we now have world government because all policy will come from the League of Nations – which turned into the United Nations.

Today, you'll find all policies are rubber stamped by Prime Ministers to do with the environment and various other things, right down to your plumbing codes and electrical codes and building codes, septic codes, all come from the United Nations because THEY HAVE A DUPLICATE BUREAUCRACY for EVERYTHING a NATION HAS.

Richard: And these soap salesmen, the people that are presumably our leaders but really that's what they are. They're soap salesmen. Talk to me about how they are selected and groomed from a very early age. For example, take a guy like Bill Clinton: comes from very humble beginnings, ends up a Rhodes Scholar, supposedly a dyed-in-the-wool democrat, but I heard a rumor that as a child he spent some time at Kennebunkport with the Bush family.

Alan: He did, he was well connected and it's kind of a vague history we get about him. We know who his mother was. She was a high society woman who went around to the best parties on the planet. Maybe in the mystery religions you might call her a 'Dolly' as Benjamin Franklin called them. There were carriers of specific genes. Who the father was, was sort of left to speculation. Although, when you see pictures of a young Rockefeller in a side photograph, they look very much the same. So I wouldn't be surprised.

Professor Carroll Quigley of Georgetown University, who was attached to the U.S. government as an advisor for foreign diplomats and also he was a historian for the Council on Foreign Relations, he chose Bill Clinton to be a Rhode Scholar and recommended him and pushed him forward.

Richard: Carroll Quigley's book "Tragedy & Hope," would you consider that probably the most important—if you had to recommend one book for someone to really understand. Is that for you the bible?

Alan: No, I'd say the other one was, "The Anglo-American Establishment," because in there he takes the — he was the historian for the CFR, which is just the American branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. Commonwealth countries have Institutes of International Affairs. We have the Canadian Institute of International Affairs and so it's all like a global system of big powerful people behind the scenes who are non-elected throughout the world who belong to these societies. And from his records (the historical records of that council) he gives you an alternate version of history starting around the 1500's; and I'd agree with that, too, from my own studies. That's when the push was on for a world society to be based basically or loosely on the British system; although they knew at the time they'd have to hand the torch over to America to take over later on. Quigley documents a lot of that in "The Anglo-American Establishment." It's worth the read.

Richard: All right. Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix.com. Excuse me. Let me grab some calls here while time permits and we'll start with Vincent. Vincent, you're on the air. Welcome to AM640.

Vincent: Hi. Welcome sir.

Richard: Let me try switching here. What did I do here? Let's try this. Alan — Vincent, sorry go ahead.

Vincent: Thanks for taking my call.

Richard: You're on the line with Alan Watt.

Vincent: Okay. I just want to ask a pretty simple question. Based on what we're seeing on the diplomatic relations between the Iranians and the Americans, I'm just wondering do you guys think or have any idea if the Americans will attack the Iranians because of the nuclear programs and what we will see in terms of starting a global conflict?

Richard: Alan, you want to handle that one?

Alan: I think that will be used as an excuse for sure and it may be Iran has already been set up for that. The leader of Iran said some amazing things when the biggest army on the planet was next door.

Richard: Like he was sent down from central casting.

Alan: He'd be a member of the high brotherhood, I'm sure, because the Iranian people were shaking in their boots each time he opened his mouth and I'm positive the man is one of the higher brotherhood. Remember too, the assassins that were a branch of this high group had their origins in the Middle East and they're still there today.

Richard: Thanks for the call, Vincent. I once heard or read that there's an old saying, look under the robe of any mullah and you'll find a union jack. Can you expand on that a little bit?

Alan: You'll find that Lawrence of Arabia who was sent over – he was trained at Cambridge for his role in life with many others from there and sent out as an agent to the Middle East to start off newspapers for propaganda purposes and then they would hire hundreds of locals to go around the bizzares and the coffee places and listen to the men discuss the stories in the papers to see if they were having an effect. They were also there to try and bribe the top men and win them over to the world empire idea that Britain had at the time, but to keep it secret from the people they led.

Richard: Vincent's – I guess the central question was concern for nuclear war breaking out with Iran and the United States and I go back to the Network dialogue, "there are no Russians. There are no Arabs. There is no West." In other words, this rhetoric, this saber rattling is just that, correct? We're not going to go to war with the Chinese.

Alan: No.

Richard: We're not going to go to war with the Russians or the Iranians.

Alan: Fear and terror is being used at the moment on the populations worldwide. I was talking to someone from Norway recently and they told me – and I've been, I lived there for a while and nothing happens in Norway, and yet they have the same anti-terrorist bills as every other country has put into place and they're saying why are we affected with this. Everyone's being terrorized by their own governments at what's coming down here, supposedly because of 9/11, and the measures they're taking are so extreme. They're beyond what they used in WWII. They want us all ID'd with the new ID card and they've published that in the papers and you're right. There are no countries or borders or anything. The

idea is to change the world and the whole culture as well. Culture creation is part of the old strategy. They give us cultures and they then destroy them when they're giving us a new one.

Richard: It's all sort of top down culture. It's like pabulum, which I guess brings us around to the Tavistock Institute and the Beatles, Project Aquarius, sex, drugs, rock-n-roll, psychological warfare experiments. There's so much to discuss, Alan. If you can stay put, we'll take a timeout, come back and drill down into that. The Richard Show back with more in a moment on AM640 Toronto radio.

And we're cutting through the matrix, Alan Watt, and the website of the same name, Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. About 160 years ago in "Das Kapital" Karl Marx wrote about how the world would evolve into three major trading blocks. You would have Europe. You would have North America or the Americas, I guess, which includes Central and South America, and you would have the Pacific Rim. And Alan, you bore witness or at least prophesied about the unification of Europe before that actually happened and now of course we're well on that road here in North America.

Talk to me a little bit about how the illegal immigration is being used to achieve the creation of one vast trading block called North America?

Alan: We're seeing it now with the southern states and Mexico.

Richard: Let me stop you there, Alan, because we had your mike down. I'm just going to get you to start from the top. Sorry about that.

Alan: We saw it start recently with Mexico and again they make a big hullabaloo about it now years after it's been going on and you'll find that this was written about too back in the 1990's by high-placed people in Europe like Jacques Attali. He wrote "Millennium" and Jacques Attali was basically the Kissinger of Europe. He spearheaded the union and he said that the next one to go would be the American unification and that it will begin with the borders coming down between the U.S. and Mexico. He said there'll be pandemonium at first as floods come in of immigrants and people from south of Mexico too, and they are coming through, and he says also there'll be gangs coming up causing mayhem and this will cause trouble for a while, but eventually out of the chaos it will bring in their own type of new order over the whole of the Americas. It's to be a whole new system when this is over and done with and of course the chaos creation is all part of it.

Richard: The chaos creation which is sort of a Hegelian dialectic or you have basically two seemingly opposing factions, but in reality it's just one with the illusion of two opposing factions clashing and creating the disease in order to offer the cure.

Alan: In fact, there's a big movement that was underway years ago in Mexico and that's spearheading the moving in to southern U.S. and they call themselves "The Race" and a whole philosophy and history has been created over the last 50 years for them to believe in that it's their right to do so. You find that HIGH MEMBERS OF THESE PEOPLE ARE FUNDED BY THE ROCKEFELLER FOUNDATION. They fund all of these different groups. Now this falls right into place when we see Dodd's Commission that went on in the U.S. back in the '50's where the Reese Commission – Senator Dodd was sent to the Ford and Carnegie Foundations; these big foundations are primal in the changes that take place.

Richard: They were very open and admitted what they did to Dodd. They basically said yeah we're here to merge the United States with the Soviet system.

Alan: I think primarily because people wouldn't believe them. People would not believe it.

Richard: You know that's true. The big conspiracy—it is an open conspiracy and it's protected by public incredulity.

Alan: Yes, and you find the same technique of creating philanthropists, multimillionaire or even billionaire philanthropists, going back all the way to the Rothschild's in England and when the Weishaupt scandal broke out in Bavaria it was published in Britain and especially in France. They wrote the histories of the Illuminati and they said beware of philanthropists because through philanthropists they will create organizations which will appear to speak on behalf of the public or demand laws be changed but in reality will be guided by the top, and that's what we're seeing today. All these big NGOs that are pushing for law changes from all directions, they're not little grass roots organizations.

Many of the followers are, but the ones who guide them at the top have their own office block sometimes and they have all their computers and THEY HAVE PENSION SCHEMES and so on. These are well-financed organizations. They're not grass roots at all and then when we compare that to the Soviet system (and Soviet meant run by councils or government by councils), the Politburo appointed leaders to NGOs and of course these leaders would demand on behalf of the public that these laws be changed, and of course the government was only too happy to oblige. This is the same system that's going on here today.

Richard: Well this attempt I guess is successful almost complete to merge the—and make no mistake. The Soviet system didn't die with the Berlin Wall.

Alan: No.

Richard: But this merging of the United States or the West with the Soviets to turn us into a collectivist state, this is a perfect example of this illusion of East versus West, the Cold War. I mean when Reagan was calling the Soviet Union "the evil empire" we were propping them up with billions and billions of dollars. It was like we were holding up a punch-drunk fighter that was ready to collapse but we had to go the full 12 rounds.

Alan: Yes, and the history records show this. It's not too hard to find that Britain and America and Canada basically started or funded the Bolshevik Revolution. We fed them all the way through the Soviet system too. You had farmers fighting over the grain shipments to Russia and the big handouts from the Canadian government. We fed them all the way through their whole existence. They couldn't even feed themselves. The supposed arch-enemy of everything that you stood for has been feed by us.

Richard: And before Gorbachev announced Glasnost and Perestroika, long before he left office, he had set up an office I believe in San Francisco.

Alan: That's right. He actually was licensed for it while he was still the President of the Soviet Union.

Richard: And this guy was supposedly the arch-enemy.

Alan: Then Margaret Thatcher tours him across Europe. I think she even brought him to America as well and all you saw in the papers at the time was all these glowing reports about how trendy he was in his nice, new, clean-cut tailor-made suits and how his wife looked; and then about two years later it was admitted in the press that they had signed an agreement not to ask any political questions. The whole idea was to build him up in the West so that the West would like him and they did a survey in the U.S. actually after they went through this propaganda spiel with him and his wife and how wonderful he was, and they found that 60-odd percent or 70% of the public would actually vote for him if he was here.

Richard: Alan, can I get you to hang on?

Alan: Yes.

Richard: Okay, I hope I'm not interfering with any other of your plans.

Alan: No.

Richard: If we could get you to hold on after the news we'll continue this discussion. I don't know about you but I'm learning a whole lot and I'm enjoying myself immensely. Hope you are as well. If you want to get onboard 416-870-6400, The Richard Syrett Show with Alan Watt, [cuttingthroughthematrix](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.com) on 640 Toronto Radio.

[Commercial]

"But you feel it. You've felt it your entire life. That there's something wrong in the world. You don't know what it is, but it's there like a splinter in your mind driving you mad. It is this feeling that has brought you to me. Do you know what I'm talking about? The Matrix?"

"All truth passes through three stages. First, it is ridiculed. Second, it is violently opposed and third, it is accepted as self-evident." The Richard Syrett Show on AM640 Toronto Radio.

Welcome back. I was just in communication via the email with the dinosaur hunter, Bill Gibbons. He will not be with us tonight. However, he does have a new phone number and has his telephone situation up and running but he will be with us next week. He is a regular contributor to the program. Also, I should let you know for those who follow some of the regulars on the program, Barry Chamish, one of the foremost Rabin assassination researchers and a rogue investigative reporter, journalist, recently on the program after recovering from a mild stroke, well he is in the hospital again for some 23 days after he claims an attempt on his life was involved in a head-on collision with a car and is planning to get the hell out of Israel with I believe his children and tells me he's thinking about moving to Toronto or will be moving to Toronto. He'll be on the program perhaps next week to talk about that chilling development. They're after Barry. Whoever they are, we'll find out. All right, Alan Watt stays with us. He has a website: <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com>. Alan, let's grab a quick call here before we continue along with our conversation. We welcome Mark to 640. Hello Mark?

Mark: Hello gentlemen. Thank you very much for a great show. My question is: what role do you think the Catholic Church has played in the one Europe scenario that's being played out now in Europe and religion in general also throughout the ages? Thank you.

Richard: All right, Alan. Did you hear that okay?

Alan: Yes. I have a take on all religions which is a bit different from the usual, but I really think they all came from the same source and what staggered me was the Catholic Church was – Catholic means "universal," to begin with, and even in the feudal times they saw their world as one world at that time. Their architecture is so incredibly full of mystery religions symbology, which is kept from the public, and I

was also staggered to find out that the color-coding of the Pope right down to the local priests is Pythagorean. You find the different Orders going up to the Curia, so I think within all churches there's also – like Albert Pike stated, he said, "there's an esoteric side to them which most people don't realize," and that's the same with every religion.

Richard: So a secret society, a secret religion masquerading as something entirely different. Now this esoteric knowledge, this comes from ancient civilizations predating ancient Greece, ancient Egypt, this esoteric knowledge. We just had a report of course of this major earthquake in Indonesia. Does this esoteric knowledge include the power to create and destroy or to create earthquakes et cetera?

Alan: Yes, that's in the treaty they signed with the United Nations in about was '78 I think it was. They signed a treaty on the HAARP type technology electromagnetic pulse and they have I think 54 bases worldwide. One's in Alaska and they bounce tremendous forces off the ionosphere and they can hit anywhere on the planet with them. In the treaty it said that they promise not to use it to create earthquakes, hurricanes, tornadoes, droughts or floods. It can cause all those effects.

Richard: Why would they put that in the treaty if they weren't capable of doing that?

Alan: Well exactly and they did because it's old technology really. It goes way back. In fact, Tesla stopped his experiments on that because he was afraid that they could superheat the atmosphere to such an extent that it would literally explode.

Richard: So the HAARP technology that I know of in the Cooper Valley in Alaska – many of us are familiar with that installation. A huge installation of radio towers up there. But what else are they using it for? Are they using it for mind control purposes? How would that work?

Alan: That's also part of it. They tested it out on the people of Maine a few years back and the police were in on it; the military of course. The hospital supervisors were in on it. They were to report all affects it had on the public and they found that by altering the frequencies they could cause tremendous mood swings from deep depression – they had the highest amount of suicides they'd ever had before during that phase. Then they turned it to a different frequency and it caused aggression amongst people, drivers, domestic squabbles skyrocketed and even domesticated animals that were very tame and happy became violent. That's an easy thing to cause by putting on a secondary signal on top of the carrier signal basically. Mood swings and alternations are very easy to affect with it. The British newspapers did admit that it was used in the first Gulf War on all those soldiers you saw coming up looking very stunned, thousands of them, very, very stunned, almost hypnotized. They said that they'd used them on those people there.

Richard: Is there a connection between HAARP and chemtrails?

Alan: Yes. I think it was Heller who came across with the H-bomb was the first one to write about the use of metallic particles in the atmosphere to make it more conducive to electricity. Make it almost like a circuit you might say.

Richard: That would explain the aluminum oxide.

Alan: Yes, and barium. He suggested aluminum oxide, barium, titanium and copper. I've got a report here that was done in the States because my dog was eating the snow last year and it was in the final thaw so you had concentrated snow there down to a few inches and she wasn't the only one. Different people had dogs too that died after eating the snow.

Richard: And there was a great deal of illness up in Espanola.

Alan: Yes, and that went all the way to the Supreme Court.

Richard: And so the idea is by spreading these aluminum, barium, titanium particulates in the atmosphere, then the electromagnetic pulse frequency of HAARP acts upon that?

Alan: It does and the thing is, too, you see this stuff gets into all your food because the plants soak it up and it gets into your water supply and we drink it and we eat the food. We're taking big quantities of this in and we're becoming walking antennas you know. That's something we should always remember. Now they can pulse away with their HAARP, which they've been doing steadily on a daily basis for the last three or four years now. You can pick them up on about four stations with a shortband.

Richard: I hear from you know those, what do they call them, DXers, that have shortwave radio bands. They can detect when HAARP has been turned on. Speaking of shortwave radio and I know you've done some shortwave radio. Some consider that sort of a last bastion of free thought. Interesting email from a listener here, Jimmy Tango, who actually was one of the people that really wanted me to get you on and I want to read a question here. Ryan, do I have time for this? Okay.

Jimmy writes: Alan likes to speak of the shortwave superstars. Those people who he believes have been given to us by the New World Order to placate our search for the truth and steer us in the direction they want us to go. So Jimmy's question is: Now that, Alan, you've been on Coast to Coast and the Arctic

Beacon Radio Show and Patriot Radio Network among others, how are we to know that you're not part of the Illuminati plan?

Alan: Well, basically I don't have any funding from any big organizations. I have no staff and I definitely am not in contact with some of the superstars that they all know.

Richard: Is that how it works though that Alex Jones has created an order to create the illusion that in other words to placate—

Alan: It's always been like that. In fact, Albert Pike said, "whenever the people need a hero we shall supply him," and this is another part of the technique they've done all down through the ages. They always give us our leaders, the piped pipers, and they lead us in circles and they always lead us to an ending we never suspected.

Richard: But some of them are legit, are they not? I mean Alex Jones – New World Order?

Alan: A technique of control is to terrify the public. If you listen to maybe 10 or 15 minutes, you'll be underneath your kitchen table quivering with fear because he'll hit you like a machine gun.

Richard: Oh yeah, he talks about American gulags—

Alan: In 15 minutes he's hit about 50 different things out to you.

Richard: There is a lot to be fearful of, is there not?

Alan: There's fearful but there's a way of presentation that in Tavistock they found the same techniques to be used in the First World War. That's why Tavistock was set up and they used these techniques over the BBC Radio to terrify the public. The CFR or the Royal Institute of International Affairs used it to do the build up of WWII and they had these people on who talked rapid-fire and they would hit you with all these coming scenarios that Hitler was going to do to you. Carroll Quigley mentions that in his book "The Anglo-American Establishment" that the CFR and Royal Institutes met about five years before WWII. They were the big newspaper boys. They owned the newspapers and they decided at that meeting to terrorize the public so that when the war started the public would give a sigh of relief that something was actually happening.

Richard: Okay, we'll take a timeout. I do want to talk about the Tavistock Institute. It's a fascinating area. I also want to ask him, he says, how do I know I'm not a useful fool for the New World Order? People often ask me if there's really a conspiracy out there, why do they allow people like you on the air? You know what? I don't really have an answer for them. Perhaps Alan Watt does and we'll get to that when the Richard Syrett Show continues on AM640 Toronto Radio.

Am I a useful fool for the New World Order? Why is this program on the air? Why am I not doing an Internet-only radio station or on shortwave radio? This is owned by a publicly traded company, this radio station. It's a big company. Maybe some of the Board of Directors have a secret handshake. Why am I on the air, Alan Watt? Why am I allowed to be on the air? Am I a useful fool?

Alan: I don't know what other shows you normally do. It will depend if you mix it up with the New Age, because what I've found is that when you're trying to tell people what's really happening you're in a circus of the New Age. One of the shows I was on, in fact, two days after me they had a guy, I kid you not, he sold helmets that would guarantee you were not abducted by aliens. You're sort of put into that category where nothing is real anymore, so it's diffused.

Richard: Well I mean I have to admit. I do a pretty broad show in terms of—I mean it's mainly about conspiracies. I touch on the paranormal and I ask people about their experiences. I reserve judgment on a lot of this stuff. I don't consider myself to be an authority on any of these things. I'm more of a conduit and I'm giving – and outer space, part of the programming is about entertainment. There is an attempt to search for some objective truth. I don't pretend to know what that is entirely. I have some very strong suspicions that you know—well, more than that, I'm convinced that 9/11 was an inside job. But when it comes to UFOs or life-after-death visitations, these sorts of things, I reserve judgment. So I don't know. Where does that place me?

Alan: I don't know how heavily you go into it because some of them – well, quite some of the big ones, in fact, is primarily all New Age. Once in a while they'll get a guy like me on, and I'm just one little voice in the wilderness amongst all of the channelers and space aliens, et cetera, so it becomes bizarre.

Richard: One discredits the other.

Alan: Yes it does. Because all you're trying to do is tell them what's really going on in the world. Now I'm not saying there's not things beyond all of this, but I know the purpose of the whole New Age. I've studied that closely from its beginnings when they said they would push it, and they certainly did push it, and now it's everywhere. It's a new type of religion for a new type of society and even Gorbachev remarked

on it in his book "Towards a New Beginning." He said that "I am an atheist, he said, but I am helping to create a new world religion which is based on earth worship."

Richard: All right, lets go back to the phones and we welcome John to AM640. John?

John: Hi.

Richard: You're on the line with Alan Watt. Go ahead.

John: Yes. On the person that emailed the comment or the question whatever about Alex Jones about placating towards the New World Order, I was going to say about that. I know Alex Jones. A lot of his stuff I mean he shows you even like mainstream documentation to backup his stuff. Now when he goes into for example stuff about showing about all the different freedoms being lost in particular right now in the U.S., well that I'm thinking could be like useful for the Illuminati even because if people eventually wake up, say, in the U.S., and see a bunch of freedoms being lost and that helps bring down that government, which is a puppet government with the ultimate puppeteers over top anyways, plus the fact that the New World Order plan calls for the U.S. to fall for the rise of the New World Order, so people waking up to freedoms, they're being lost anyways, falling helps the rise of the one world government--the New World Order. Since that phoenix falling and then the new base coming out of ashes, and that's part of their plan, that could help us there. Also there is -- when Alex Jones talks about the founding fathers, he talks about them as if they were signing in freedom; when I think they were probably just playing a game to be able set up a vehicle for the Illuminati to use to bring on their New World Order and in order to do that they had to put up like this Constitution to be able to get it going. So I guess basically those are my couple of comments.

Richard: Alan, do you want to reply to that?

Alan: What is interesting -- see, the United States was created to do exactly what it's doing today. The Novus Ordo Seclorum, the new earthly or secular order or worldly order, and Benjamin Franklin in his own memoirs and Thomas Jefferson wrote about this. They said that "this would be the beginning of a federation of world states, which would eventually be under one single world government run by 12 wise men" and they wrote that themselves. So I really do believe that was the function of the United States and an interesting thing too is to find that Rudyard Kipling, one of the highest Masons who again was a front man for the British government, he came over to the United States and that was the first time he read his poem to do with "The White Man's Burden" and he said, "we pass the torch on to you." The U.S. was designed to take over from Britain.

Richard: Once you talk about it passing the torch from Britain to the United States and now it seems that the script has the United States destined to collapse once it completes its mission or perhaps spread “democracy” so-called to the Middle East et cetera and then hand the torch to whom?

Alan: Well, from the Council on Foreign Relations meetings and The Royal Institute of International Affairs, I have their books going back to 1930's. The one held in Australia in 1938 they said that after this war they would work fervently towards the three-part trading block and that they would build China up to be the leader of industry for the world. They also said that America will lead the rest of the 20th Century as the policemen of the world. They'll have a few major battles. They'll win some, lose some, and then rally, but then they'll fall and then China will take over as the policemen of the world. That's from their own official books.

Richard: I mean again you have this saber rattling, the United States and China; meanwhile of course the biggest corporation in the world, Wal-Mart, virtually all the manufacturing is done over there in China. You had Clinton in the Whitehouse having dinner constantly with the Chief of the Secret Police. All of this technology supposedly being stolen was actually given to the Chinese, so it's basically the Cold War all over again. It's a complete fraud.

Alan: It's a fraud, total fraud.

Richard: All right, Alan, I don't want to abuse the privilege. We're going to say goodnight here, but I would love to have you on again if you're up for that.

Alan: I am, yes.

Richard: All right. Let me draw people's attention once again to the website. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. In thirty seconds or less, what's next for Alan Watt?

Alan: A video on the occult and how it all ties into this, secret societies and the proof of their agenda going back in history.

Richard: Will that be available on the website?

Alan: It will within the next two or three weeks.

Richard: Okay. Until next time, Alan, a real privilege and pleasure.

Alan: It's a pleasure for me.

Richard: Okay, thank you and goodnight.

Alan: Bye now.

Richard: The news is next and when we come back we'll open up the lines far and wide 416-870-6400. Just about anything goes on The Richard Syrett Show AM640 Toronto Radio.

October 20, 2025 at 8:30 am

[EDIT](#) | [MOVE](#) | [SPLIT](#) | [TRASH](#) | [SPAM](#) | [UNAPPROVE](#) | [REPLY](#) **#125**



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Rick: It's time to come on. Just a little sniffle here, ladies and gentlemen. It's raining again as it always does here where I am and of course that makes me sneeze. We are on the air right now Friday night and we are rounding out this week's programming of uncensored Radio Free America and it's good to once again be at these microphones and we're booking some interesting guests as the next week lines up and weeks ahead, and God willing we will be you this information as our Heavenly Father would permit us to do so. Well, tonight we're going to be talking about some unheavenly things and some rather satanic things that as you probably know lurk in very high places and high places means governments of the world; and with me tonight is someone who is no stranger to these microphones on this network I'm sure a number of times. Dr. Monteith and of course Greg's show and so many shows. He is Mr. Alan Watt, Cuttingthroughthematrix and do we have him yet, madam? I believe we have him right now on the line. Hello there Alan Watt. How are you?

Alan: I'm fine. How about you?

Rick: All right. Thank you. It's first time with you and can see this is going to be a very quick program tonight. Very quick two hours because once we open that Pandora's box, you know, time has a way of getting away with itself. It is a fascinating subject, the subject of secret societies and the history of these societies and something I guess – I don't know how long you've been doing this (audio) thirty years now and I was fascinated by it (audio) and others as well, Albert Pike and books about him by Richard Osborne and others, so that's been my interest for a long time and maybe you could tell us how you got started on the subject matter and cutting through the matrix?

Alan: I think really it was a matter of growing up in a time when there was so many big changes going on in the music industry, entertainment; culture in other words. Culture was being changed and the New

Age suddenly came out like a bombshell on the populations of Europe and America at the same time and it was rather obvious to see it was being promoted from the top and that was the odd thing about this. I caught on rather early that culture doesn't just grow from the grass roots. It's actually promoted from the top down and as they change society they actually put out the people who have changed society by the books they issue and they publish, by the television programs, interviews of famous people and the people emulate what they see.

Rick: Sort of like a supply creating more demand?

Alan: Exactly.

Rick: That's the way it works in what we call the entertainment business and certainly they've been corrupting our nation for a long time and we'll get into that and we will get into much more. Stay tuned. Thank you. Alan Watt our guest tonight. Our number is 800-313-9443. Lots ahead. Rick Adams, Radio Avenger, stay tuned.

We're back now with cuttingthroughthematrix with Alan Watt and that's a very interesting basic introduction about the top-down mindset. How far back do you research the business of secret societies and what they have been up to? Some of the more nefarious ones over the millennium?

Alan: We've always had them. I say "them" because I think really at the top there's just really one. As far back as Plato, he was probably the first one to actually detail to an extent the aristocracy of ancient Greece, to which he belonged, and he, like most of them, had been trained and educated in Egypt by the priesthood. It took 20 years to be initiated into the priesthood in Egypt. He talks about a new future world, a perfect world state, where everything would be run to order by the intellectuals and intellectual elite, which he called "the Guardian Class," and down through history we find the same thing being pushed. We see it with Francis Bacon's "New Atlantis."

Francis Bacon of course was a Rosicrucian, as was Walter Raleigh and whole bunch of them in the court of Queen Elizabeth I, and John Dee another major player at the court coined the term "the British Empire" and he wanted a world system based upon the British government with the same political system and based on free trade between the nations who joined. Those who did not join would be excluded and literally they wouldn't export anything to those countries, and that was in the 1500's.

Rick: What about this business we're thinking of west and the West in particular. What about the eastern part of the world, the Orient?

Alan: The Orient is fascinating because I used to wonder why every major conqueror left China alone. Even Napoleon said, "let the sleeping dragon lie. Leave it alone," and I wondered why he would say that unless he was told to leave it alone, because he went as far as Egypt himself, so it's almost as though China were being set aside for a future use and I think that really is what it was. I think there's a long and incredible long-term plan and we see the function of China emerge now when it is the manufacturer for the whole planet basically.

Rick: Yes, this is something that goes way back, prior to World War II when people like Mandell House and other working in the Wilson administration were plotting world wars and also how to betray China with its massive population and set up Mao Tse-Tung. These things I believe had been laid out way before they happened and there's no question there's a pattern. There's a conspiracy.

Alan: There's no doubt. What's interesting about China is that Britain sent some of its top people over to China in the 1920's to actually train them for Communism and Lord Bertrand Russell who was a key player was one of those guys who was sent over to teach in the universities and to begin the whole start of Communism.

Rick: And the Fabians – the Fabian socialists?

Alan: Yes.

Rick: England as well. Bertrand Russell. Many of these people that we think of were heavily involved in that business. Now of course we think of the circles of power and influence in secret societies, illuminism and so forth, but most people have never ever probably come close to the inner circles if you will. Would you agree with that?

Alan: I think so because they are a very elitist bunch. In Britain, the top people were all members of the aristocracy and THEY ALSO OWNED THE MEDIA IN BRITAIN and Carroll Quigley documented that in his book "The Anglo-American Establishment." He talked about how the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British branch of the CFR, actually terrified the public of Britain for three or four years after making a decision to do so by using their own media and telling them they're going to get gassed at any time by Adolph Hitler; and it was a sigh of relief that was breathed really when the war began because the people were so terrified by their own people of the propaganda.

Rick: It's funny you should say that. I was just looking at a film that I have because I've been in the film business for a long time and it was put out by the United States Department of Defense and it was basically prior to Homeland Security, but this was in 1942-43 and it dealt with that very subject. Rather

corny now but the title was, "What to do in a Gas Attack," and that was one of many propaganda films that were put out by the government and the civilian defense departments to try to whip up the people into fear that Germany would strike and strike America and this is well after '43 when Germany was losing the war and they still insisted on the propaganda because Stalin was benefiting tremendously from it. After all, he ran the whole show, the whole business of unconditional surrender as we like to say. That's what the Barnes Review has put it as, "unconditional surrender," and basically that's what it was: Surrender to communism and the new international elite that would supersede the First World War, the Second World War. Now we're in the next stage of this New World Order today, so you're right. The fears were real fears about gas attacks. Now it's nukes. Now we're all being made to fear Iran when Iran is a minor, minor, minor player if at all.

Alan: It's been built up to be the new evil empire and even during Ronald Reagan's era we had different evil empires and Khadafy [Qaddafi] was the bad guy then, but he's okay now because he likes Abba and he's becoming very trendy for the West.

Rick: Not only that, but the oil is there and of course that means lucrative deals, doesn't it?

Alan: It does and you know Winston Churchill after World War I wrote about a coming war eventually that would take place in Iraq because there was just so much oil there that we'd just have to have it—

Rick: That's right.

Alan: And that was in the 1920's he wrote that book.

Rick: Incredible. Now, you have done an amazing amount of work on various subjects. I know you've been on Coast to Coast and all these other programs across the nation, but how well did you know — I don't know if you did at all, but people who wrote — for instance, Anthony Sutton of the Hoover Institution, did you ever get to meet him?

Alan: No, I've read his books though and what I've seen so far can definitely be verified. I do have a collection of books from the Council on Foreign Relations and Royal Institute of International Affairs. I have their members books from the 1930's onwards and in the 1938 meeting they held in Australia, in that book — and all the politicians, the big boys from all the Western countries were there, including the U.S., they said there was going to be a coming war with Germany and they must save Russia at all costs. Then they went on to a post-war scenario and even talked about building China up to be a main producer of the world manufacturer. That was 1938.

Rick: And yet indeed when Mao Tse-Tung was a young man at the time and they were already grooming him through their fronts in this country like the Institute of Pacific Relations with spokesmen like Ed Morrow and people like that who were doing the bidding of the communist socialist elite you see in the media.

Alan: That's right.

Rick: So this conspiracy is well documented now and it's well laid out and it is far bigger – I would say far bigger than any of us actually believed when we were starting to research it, Alan.

Alan: Initially when people go into this they start to have a bit of a shock to realize that these political events which they've noticed and major shifts they've noticed are actually happening in their lifetime and they were written about before that actual events occurred, but then you go deeper and then you find out it's more than just the takeover of countries into a world system. It's actually the reshaping of society and eventually humans themselves. It's an ordered society they want to bring about where no one will exist without a function to serve the system.

You won't be born otherwise and they do talk – I know the Loyola University had a couple of world meetings with scientists and they talked about chipping the brain and it's all ready to go and it's been tried and tested. They said there's regional computers which will basically program every individual to do certain employment and there's no more thing – see, the big thing is individualism. This is what it's all about. The bulk of the population are easy to predict, but it's the individuals in society that give them problems because they're UNPREDICTABLE and they want everyone in a totalitarian system to be predictable so they have to basically eliminate that possibility that you as an individual can do any act or even say anything which might cause upsets or ripple effects.

In their 'perfect system' there'll be no such thing as INDIVIDUALITY. The scientist from Tokyo who was at the Loyola meetings said, "this will be the end of individuality as we know it."

Rick: Huxley's "Brave New World," huh?

Alan: He said it will be more like the beehive and you'll hear the whispers of thoughts being transmitted to those around you, just like Star Trek, basically, the Borg.

Rick: Yes, yes. This is fascinating. You know a few years ago people would dismiss this as science fiction hokum-pokum, but now the evidence is out there. The technology is there. The chips are there. All of this

is a reality that can no longer be swept under the rug or dismissed as some sort of fancy of conspiracy theorists; it's now conspiracy fact—

Alan: It's fact.

Rick: And it's being done in the open, so it's not even a conspiracy because it's planned and it's boasted about by people like the VeriChip people and others. All right, we'll be back. Stay where you are. Alan Watt, cuttingthroughthematrix. We'll take calls in a few moments. I'm Rick Adams. Stay tuned for more.

Okay, we are back with Alan Watt our guest. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is of course the website also, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: Yes it is.

Rick: How can they do that? Just <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com?>

Alan: That's it.

Rick: And you are from England originally, I guess.

Alan: Scotland.

Rick: Scotland, okay. Now speaking of England and Scotland, one of the things on your website that is absolutely interesting and fascinating is this business of Norwich and the cadmium spraying that has been going on there. Will you tell us about that?

Alan: The British government, always 50 years or so after the fact, they declassified documentation from the Ministry of Defence and they've admitted to spraying Norwich in England with vast quantities of cadmium spray from aerial spraying and from shipping at sea and let the wind blow it in, and then they monitored the health of the people down through the years to see what happened to them and never told them, of course. They knew what was happening to them and of course the doctors would know too that something was really going on because it had the highest incidence of esophageal cancers and various lung cancers in the country basically.

Rick: Well, they couldn't blame Al-Qaeda, could they?

Alan: No. I've always said you don't need to worry about him an enemy anywhere else when you're own government does this on you. Every country has had the same thing going on here and there.

Rick: That's the premise there in the film "V" for Vendetta. Have you seen it?

Alan: Not yet, no.

Rick: Very interesting and the government was doing exactly that in England, experimenting on people and blaming the Muslims and the radicals and so forth, you know, and it works. Unfortunately, it works too often when people are brainwashed and conditioned. Up until now it's been just a pure psychological thing and now we have the chemicals. We have the implants. We have the RFIDs and all of this that can be used to actually change the whole function of someone through the brain. This is amazing that all of this is happening in this day and age and yet there are people of course not even willing to listen to it because they either think it's too far-fetched or they just are frightened by the thought of it. What can we do about it? How can we beat the system? And you're asked that question all the time.

Alan: All the time.

Rick: And what's your response?

Alan: Well, I've noticed that every time a group starts up, a genuine group, not funded by other sides, a true grass roots group, it won't get funding. It will be taken over so quickly you'll hardly notice it, it's like a blink of an eye, and then it takes you off the other direction and so what you're left with is you're back to the individual again. It's up to the individuals across the countries to say no to everything that's coming down on a daily basis to all the things that are happening to you as an individual. You have to take that right back and just say, no, I'm not going along with this, and telling the people, local politicians, everyone, that you know what they're up to. You know what their agenda is because that's what we have to tell them. Otherwise, there's no complaint department here. We haven't been given one. We're being sprayed from the skies on a daily basis and this area here was hit a few weeks ago with a yellow spray.

Rick: Which area is that now?

Alan: This is up near Sudbury, Ontario, and just after two hours of rain every puddle had a 3-inch yellow band around it and it's like cadmium too, because you get two colors in cadmium but it's usually yellow. They're doing all this stuff here too.

Rick: Now you say they're doing it now. When you approach the government and you ask them what's going on, what do they tell you?

Alan: I know Don Scott up in Sudbury. He's been on quite a few radio shows and he got his federal politician Martel to ask the question in Parliament (the federal government here) and she asked why they were being sprayed like bugs every day and the Department of Defence minister stood up and says, "we don't have to answer any of your questions."

Rick: Well, that sounds like admitted guilt right there.

Alan: That's what they call democracy here.

Rick: Yeah, right. Well, the Iraqis now are getting a little sample of it under George Bush and they're being sprayed and poisoned and killed and shot and so forth, and that's freedom. That's Wilsonian Democracy, right?

Alan: That's pretty well it, yes.

Rick: Now one of the other things before the break coming up and before we get into phone calls, you had gone through the history from the years of Colonel House and the Wilson Administration to – I guess his counterpart in the 1970's Zbigniew Brzezinski would probably be that man.

Alan: Yes, I'd say so.

Rick: Brzezinski remember was one of the guys that Jimmy Carter said on the campaign trail for president that if you ever see a man like him or Cyrus Vance in my new administration you will know that I have failed the American public; and guess what he did? Cyrus Vance as Secretary of State and is a Zbig Brother as National Security. So you see it proved what Jimmy Carter was saying. He failed the American public. He was a pawn and he was nothing more than a little footstool for the power elite, just as we had been saying at the time.

All right, let's have people call in now with questions and comments about the subject matter. 800-313-9443 toll free Uncensored Radio Free America. I'm Rick Adams, radio avenger, the Paul Revere of talk radio. Stay tuned. We'll be back with Alan Watt. We're speaking with Alan Watt. Of course cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I haven't even begun to scratch the surface; I would prefer to defer to our listeners and callers and we certainly have a good number of them, and let's do that, Alan. If you're

ready, we'll go to the phones. Okay, 800-313-9443. Questions, comments, Alan will give you his answer and we'll do that starting right now.

Arnie in Virginia I believe. Hello Arnie.

Ernie: It's actually Ernie in Virginia.

Rick: Oh, Ernie, okay.

Ernie: First, I'd like to make a comment and then ask a question of your guest Mr. Watt.

Rick: Surely, surely. Go right ahead.

Ernie: I've watched in Virginia we've had a lot of chemtrails ourselves. We see a lot of things happening very fast. The recent Supreme Court decision with public employees losing their rights to wrongdoing. The attack on whistleblowers. We read about the increased wiretapping. The move from NSA for General Hadden to move over to the CIA and the potential for increased wiretapping and gathering phone records and creating data or doing data mining on people. Where they go. Where they travel. It's almost as if the citizens of the country of the world have become the terrorists. They attack us more than they attack the illegal immigrants and we have illegal immigrant problems in the U.S. We have it in Europe. We have it everywhere. Now when you see all this going and the fear and the increased terror and the propaganda day in and day out, you have to wonder what is really going on and when I see and I'm leading up to the question. When I see a gentleman who is like the chairman or the leader of Homeland Security who reminds me of that Russian by the name of Rasputin who comes on and he does nothing to secure the borders and they play this game "oh we're going to have amnesty reform. We're going to control the borders." A bunch of BS. They're trying to create this new North American union, but in my thought process I keep thinking about these FEMA camps and I saw these sole source contracts being awarded to Halliburton recently, so when will FEMA start rounding up the so-called dissidents or the individuals? When is that to take place? What is the expected timeline in your view?

Rick: Okay, Alan?

Alan: I know they want the completion of the union by 2010. That's the whole of the Americas including the Caribbean countries as well. They're signed into it too and so I think in the meantime they've got to terrorize us so much. I think this bird flu will be the ideal reality or non-reality to get us motivated. They want to kill a lot of birds with one stone. They want to move the people off of the rural areas into the new habitat areas the UN has planned out and they want to start the whole new way of living and a whole

new society under the microscope basically by the year 2012. So by 2010, they did want the union to take place. It was done. It was signed in 2005 on March the 27th I think it was. I know the president and the prime ministers all signed that agreement for the Unification of the Americas.

Rick: That's right and that has received almost no attention in the so-called mainstream press.

Alan: No. Here in Canada it was interesting because for the first time the CFR had a news blurb all to themselves as the CFR. Generally, it's just spokesmen that come on once in a while, but they were in a CFR room and they said they had drafted up the plans for the Unification of the Americas and it was time for the countries to act upon it and implement them; and sure enough, a month later we had the prime minister of Canada and Fox of Mexico and Bush sign it at the Waco meeting. It's all officially done basically.

Ernie: It's all officially done but we also read AGENDA 21 and the UN WANTS TO REDUCE THE WORLD POPULATION. Some are saying 80 to 90%, so if we're going to take out 80 to 90% and we want to remove all the individuals, what will we have left on the planet?

Alan: They'll have just enough breeding stock to work for them or clone them because THEY CAN CLONE PEOPLE. They can do it and in fact the new perfect worker will be a created type created by man and that's for the near future, but in the meantime you're right. They want to drastically eradicate the old man to bring in the new, and I think either real disease or the threat of it will initially get us off the land into the habitat areas and that's where the diseases will break out and then you're easily contained within. Under the North Atlantic Trade Agreement (the NATO Act), all NATO countries that signed on to that are supposed to give the citizenry booklets on what to do in case of emergency. In a "Man Alive" program in Britain they did get a hold of a copy. It's supposed to be available but it wasn't. Half of it was blacked out in fact, but they did say that the populations if there's an outbreak or contamination in a town or a city that they stay where they are. If they try and break free, the military will have to shoot them down. If whole groups break free, that they'll be bombed from the air with CS gas. That's official NATO doctrine policy.

Rick: Incredible, huh?

Ernie: It's very incredible but will they be targeting certain groups first like the old and the handicapped? I read some articles in Canada about the C-Diff or C-Difficile – real strong bacterium that has caused I think up to 30,000 deaths last year in Canada and CDC has reported over 20,000 deaths in the US last year and I read that 200,000 cases of C-Def in this country, so we're starting to see these strains of disease that we can't control, but then we've got the open borders and we don't have any checks on the

illegals who are coming into the country. Is this the conspiracy or are they going to do it with the pandemic with the bird flu?

Alan: All of this. All of it in fact. As far as they're concerned, there are no borders right now. It's just for us to keep paying taxes while we pay for the last part of the implementation of this and they need America at least to finish off the wars in the Middle East to standardize those countries into the same system, but they're going to use all of these techniques. In the global system everyone will be tracked and that's why they won't need the—

Rick: Okay, one more question, Ernie.

Ernie: This will be my last one because I want to get to who's really driving this. Who is the powers to be? Is it the international bankers? Is it the Rothschild family? Or is it the reptilians? What group is pulling the president's string?

Alan: The ones that are really above that are not really workers. In the high secret society they have what they call the lazy boy, the one who does no work. Down below him they have the movers and shakers who move behind the scenes. Carroll Quigley documented it in his book, "The Anglo-American Establishment," and "Tragedy & Hope." He talks about the people who like the Maurice Strong's, these workers. They work behind the scenes; they're not in the public spotlight. They don't get the applause from the public but they actually have more power than the front men who take the heat, the politicians. So it's the people behind the scenes who are always – I mean even Kissinger today wields far more power than a president.

Rick: All right, thank you, Ernie. Good questions. You know you can see that evident when George Bush tried to get Henry Kissinger to chair the 9/11 Commission. That was about as blatant as you could get, Alan. It was just in your face. I mean someone with all that baggage. Someone with that horrible reputation, put him in charge of an honest inquiry allegedly into 9/11. I mean that raised my antenna immediately and I said there's something wrong with this picture. Then he turns around and picks the former governor of New Jersey, Kean, who is almost as bad as Henry Kissinger and he didn't have all the baggage and so they were able to ram him through and all the Lee Hamilton's and Jamie Gorelick's and the rest of them on that commission which basically all had conflicts of interest. So we knew it was a put-up. It was a hoax. It was anything but an honest inquiry. Henry Kissinger still muckraking and you heard the other day what Kissinger admitted about the Viet Cong and you remember what was said? He could live and we could live comfortably with a total takeover, which is exactly what happened, and the holocaust that ensued. The Cambodians, the Laotians, the Vietnamese. We could live quite comfortably with that, that's no problem to kill those people and that's amazing that they're really out – and nobody

blinked an eye. Nobody batted an eyelash. I mean it's almost like oh well, we just reported it, so what, we'll go on with our daily business.

Alan: Kissinger is the same man that Woodward and Bernstein reported in their book "The Last Days," when the press were asking Kissinger about the troops – the American troops.

He said, "The troops are just dumb stupid cattle to be used for foreign policy."

Rick: Hey, he was honest.

Alan: He was honest. Yes, he was honest.

Rick: And that's the tragedy is that you know no matter how many wars we go through – and the first world war ended all wars, right, as you know, and how many times world wars and continued brushfire wars all over the world and yet despite that fact, to anyone with a functioning mind, that this is a lot of nonsense and it is totally unnecessary. We'll still kiss Johnny good-bye and Jane good-bye and send them off to battle fighting for these criminals. It is amazing, but you see that's what they count on and they knew it when FDR's man came out and said, Harry Hopkins, "people are too damn dumb to understand," he meant it. He knew what he was talking about. So I mean they're rather bold at times about things.

Alan: They have archives of history. THEY KNOW HUMAN NATURE and they've studied TRIBALISM, basic tribalism, and they use tribal nature and THEY MANIPULATE and EXPLOIT tribal nature and so they know when a country is threatened the women will give up everything for security if need be.

Rick: Exactly.

Alan: They also know that the males will rush off and fight whoever they're told is the actual enemy, because the young males at 18 don't know a thing. They really don't. They're pretty dumb and stupid at 18. I was there too, and of course it never dawns on them they are being used for a far-reaching foreign policy which has very little to do with the initial action.

Rick: Absolutely and nothing to do with defending American interests. All right, Tom in Ohio, you are on the program with Alan Watt. Hello.

Tom: Yes, Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Tom: Where you from?

Alan: I'm from Scotland.

Tom: Scotland. I've been out talking to people about this MILITARY DRAFT a 4752. Did I get that right, H.R. 4752?

Alan: Yes.

Tom: And about 93% are in favor of it. This is my own poll I've taken. I've talked to quite a few people and some are – 5% are could care less one way or the other and there's very few against it.

Rick: Let me ask you this now: The people you talked to, what was their age demographic?

Tom: About 20 to 40's.

Rick: So you talked to a lot of younger people?

Tom: Yes.

Rick: And you're telling me the people you've talked to are in favor of the draft?

Tom: Yes.

Rick: And did they say why?

Tom: No. They just said they thought it was a good thing.

Rick: And that's it?

Tom: Like the guy said, they don't know what they're doing at that age. They really don't know. It's really scary that guys that have been in the military before said that they jumped up and said well yeah, I'll go

back in there. I'll go over there again. That's guys 40-42 years old. They're jumping up and down to go back. It's scary out there. It is absolutely horrifying out there. One couple that I talked to, the only thing that they were interested in was taking my picture with their cell phone and I don't know if they were recording me on it or not. Can any of those cell phones record?

Rick: They can photograph you and they can film you as well. Digitally.

Tom: One couple did that and I was just barely telling them about that and they walked away. You know it was like—

Rick: You're on Candid Camera there, Tom.

Tom: Yeah, it's exciting, isn't it? He who beats his sword into a plowshare will plow for him who did not.

Rick: That's true. That's right from the scriptures. There you go. All right. Did you have another question before we move along?

Tom: Yeah. You got the winning numbers?

Rick: Uh-huh. Alan?

Tom: That way I'd have the money to go to another country maybe.

Rick: Alan, do you have the combo – combination?

Alan: I don't know that combination but he's quite right in what he's saying. See the Pentagon has admitted they gave millions of dollars to Hollywood to put out all of these recent war movies to try and attract the young guys in and of course in these movies the young guys are always – they never get shot. All the bad guys get shot because they can't aim straight you know.

Tom: Well thank you, Alan, and for being there and I think you've really got it together.

Rick: Appreciate it, Tom. Thank you. Do you know this was done before in a different time with the use of mass media, motion pictures, television. In WWII, the propaganda was so heavy. All the studios had to come up and obey the government and produced cartoons and produced dramas. They produced you

know these so-called killer newsreels, emotionally charged and so forth, propaganda films. All of this was all part of a movement and there was no Defense Department then. It was a War Department you see and then after WWII they changed that whole philosophy going from the War Department to the Defense Department and well you know the story about James Forrestal and how he just happened to jump out of the, what was it, 14th floor out of Bethesda.

Alan: Yes, a lot of people do that.

Rick: Yes, and of course he was one of those early whistleblowers then, but in any event what we see now and what we're seeing then is the same pattern over and over. You go with what works. As the scripture says, there's nothing under the sun. Yes indeed. Let us see if we could take a quick call before we move on to a break. John in Florida, hi, you're on the program with Alan.

John: Good evening Alan and thank you for the good show, sir.

Rick: Thank you.

John: Alan, five weeks ago, give or take a week, you were on Coast to Coast with George Noory and you spoke briefly about the special drawing rights card which will be a card which will be given to people later on – when I say later on, maybe five years, four years from now, where things will be rationed off of that card. Could you please explain to myself and to our audience tonight more about that and is that information found on your website?

Alan: Some of it is there. Lord Bertrand Russell, who was a big player in formatting the time we're coming into now and he was a British lord. He worked for the big boys. He talked about a time when money would be phased out as such and the public would ultimately be given rations at the beginning of every week.

Rick: Got to take a break. John, do you want to hang on the line?

John: I sure do.

Rick: Okay, stay where you are. Alan Watt. We'll be right back. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'm Rick Adams. Stay tuned. Here we go. We're back again talking about the frisks between the Bush's and the Condoleezza Rice's or one of them anyway. All right, we're back now. We were talking off air. We're back with John in Florida and Alan Watt. John, what was your next question to Alan?

John: The next question ties into not just to the dollar and the new Amero Dollar but to the – can you hear me okay?

Rick: I'm trying.

John: Okay. As to the computerization of the data mining that's going on right now and how in the future are people going to be – how will it be determined at what point special drawing rights are given to the card. How much of that credit will be given by whom?

Alan: Ultimately – see money is a key. It's not an end. It's a means to an end by the big boys. They understand this. We're trained basically like rats in a lab to pull little levers and earn our seed. It's the same technique and we work for money. We don't work for what we think is food and so on. We get the money first and it's a transfer of the psychology of money and how we perceive it into credits, which everyone will get the same credit ultimately at the beginning of a week and at the end of the week, if you haven't used it up, come Monday again you'll have to start off with the same amount. For the people down below, the bulk of the populous, there's going to be no reward system as such, just your basics to pay your rent, because in the NEW SOCIETY in the habitat areas the UN are talking about and it's on the UN website.

THERE WILL BE NO PRIVATE PROPERTY ALLOWED and NO PRIVATE VEHICLES. You'll be rental only, so you'll have enough credits to buy your food and pay your rent and at the beginning of the next week it starts off at the same figure again. That's the society they're going into.

John: Okay. Can I ask one more question, Rick?

Rick: Yes, you have time, go ahead.

John: Thank you. A couple of months ago a man by the name of Mr. Diebold passed on and he was a visionary. He started working with the banks and IBM and different communications industries back in '60-'61 whatever.

Rick: Voting machines and so forth.

John: Alan, have you come across anything on his life? How he got his niche started or who sponsored him for him to become at that pivotal point in the history of our country that obviously ran into the controlling of our elections a long time ago?

Alan: I haven't got any connection there but there will be one because I've always found that these fellows are picked very young and actually trained for their role in life; privately taught as well.

John: Okay, well thank you for answering my questions.

Rick: You're very welcome. Thank you very much. Yes, this scenario when you think about it, just look around you and listen to the daily distorts I call them. Not reports but they are fanning the flames of just about every conceivable fear you can imagine. You mention the pandemic of a bird flu. You mention 9/11 too, Al-Qaeda. Then they're talking about hurricane season. Then they're talking about this disease, that disease, on and on and on it goes; so they keep the public perpetually bombarded with these messages of fear and many of them will become reality. Not that they're just made up but they will indeed – we know that the flu virus now has been bio-engineered. There's no question about it that the government is in control here, just as there were elements of weather modification and weather control going back to the 1960's and '70's being used. So this is not new news. This is laid bare before us and we're going to see just through the process of attrition people dying off I think from disease. People dying off because they can't afford to eat. That will come. That will come. Stay tuned. Hour number two will come to. Alan Watt my guest. I'm Rick Adams. We'll be right back with more calls.

HOOR 2:

Rick: Back on the air and yes indeed, Alan Watt is here as you'll see. He has studied, as many of you have, although he's invested quite a bit of time – all of his time now in studying the matrix, and when we think of the matrix we really are in the web of deception today as the scriptures say. We live in a world of deception and few there be that find the path to the truth because of the satanic influences that control governments of the world. Alan, you know. You've read enough of them. I'm sure you've read others as well. Tupper Saussy books on the subject and so forth and going back some previous caller mentioned Rasputin and I do have a book on "The Occult and High Places," and I've referred to it before and you know what happened when Rasputin got in power, what he did, and the power of the occult and the power of demonism is a real power. It does not always manifest itself in the exorcist type of mentality, that scenario. Not at all. Remember, he appears as an angel of light, see, an illumination – illuminati.

Alan: Illuminati and that's the oddest thing because I do know from some very high Masons way above 33rd Degree where they describe actually taking on a higher entity as part of the degree. The first time I heard it I was rather skeptical, but the next fellow who told me at the other end of the country the same story and then a third person told me; I said you know it must be true. They're doing this and they do believe and they have a list of the demons. That's the funny thing about all this. These people, some of them you see on TV, they actually take on a higher entity or demon and they get longevity from that and the tradeoff is that the demon or entity is able to take more time inside the body of the host and give

them certain abilities, certain powers, intuitions you might say, so they're always one step ahead of everyone else.

Rick: Absolutely true.

Alan: They actually do this kind of thing.

Rick: I have talked to people who were involved in Silva Mind Control. I've talked to people who've gotten involved with astral projection and their spirit left their body and traveled and they encountered the most horrific demons. It was a nightmare for them. Some came back and they returned and they called upon Jesus to save them and let me tell you it was a harrowing experience. People that don't believe it don't know what has been reported. This is not just the business of the sixth sense, you know, that type of thing, or parapsychology. This is real demonism.

Alan: They have lists of the demons. You'll find them in the real Kabbalah and it's interesting too that the fallen, or the sons of god they talk about even in the Old Testament—each one was a specialist in a certain area and they taught them to their wise. One was a mathematician. One dealt with we would call it medicine or apothecary—

Rick: Pharmacia.

Alan: Yes, pharmacia, and so each one was a specialist in a science and that's the key to this—through science they believe they will conquer, but it's also amazing that at this particular time in history they have made the new religion to revolve around channeling, which is taking in entities into yourself. According to the old scriptures you have 2 million ones who fell from heaven and there's only about 2,000 at any one time on the planet in the high positions of power and so you have a whole lot floating around looking around for hosts.

Rick: Yes indeed.

Alan: That's an interesting thing to ponder.

Rick: Yes indeed it is. It's scary but true. All right, we have full lines right now. Our number 800-313-9443. We have a break coming up and we'll give you all sufficient time when we return from this upcoming break. We are avenging – avenging the saints, ladies and gentlemen. Alan Watt here. He has his own

website, and boy, there's a lot on your website, Alan, that's for sure. It continues to go right down. I can never reach the bottom of the page. It seems like a bottomless pit here, doesn't it?

Alan: It does go on. We're putting up a new website to make it easier, hopefully.

Rick: All right, very good and the website again, go ahead tell our listeners.

Alan: Yes. It's Cuttingthroughthematrix.com.

Rick: Very simple, very easy. All right, let's take more calls 800-313-9443. No available lines right now that I'm aware of. John in California, you are now on the program, sir.

John: Hi Rick. Another great guest. Hi Alan.

Alan: Hello.

John: I was wondering since you alluded to the ones at the top the very pinnacle of this thing and since they bring in all these hate laws and adopt the Noahide Laws and all that and we have these Kazarians that call themselves Jews that are not. What do you think about the Jewish question within all of this since they're using that? How do we combat that? Do we expose it?

Alan: You have to know how to expose it. You see if you try and expose it – it's like Albert Pike in "Morals and Dogma," the high pope of Masonry in the 1800's, he said that in every religion including Judaism there are two kinds of religion. One is the exoteric for the bulk of the population, and then there's the esoteric which is a form of the secret society within that knows the plan for the future and directs all the rest. There's no doubt there's a hard core within Judaism, who, mind you, belong to another Brotherhood all together, the International Brotherhood, and they use Judaism and they don't think twice about sacrificing Jews to the cause. When you join the high groups of Masonry YOU SWEAR ALLEGIANCE to an INTERNATIONAL BROTHERHOOD where you leave your old family behind and you join the new. So all your old values, all your old connections come secondarily to you and you have a new prime function, an International Brotherhood, and that's the second meaning of the World Zionists. That's a different group from the majority. Most Jews think Zionism is just a state for Israel; and of course Zion in the Mystery Religion, it's a combination of two words in Aramaic, it's "sin" which is the moon and "on" is the phallic the male symbol of Egypt. It's the male and female generative power in the Mystery Religion and that's the real meaning of Zion (Sion).

John: How do we combat this logically with your everyday people who are somewhat aware because there is much information out there in public records?

Alan: It doesn't matter but the majority of the public will probably always stay under mind control. Zbigniew Brzezinski wrote a book back in the '60's and in there he had the Technetronic Era where he said a time would come where the average individual will be unable to reason for themselves. They will give their ability to reason over to the media and the media will do their thinking for them.

Rick: Well, that time came a long time ago.

Alan: That's a fact and he actually said that they'll only be able to 'parrot' what they've been from the previous night's news.

Rick: You know Hitler was saying that himself. Repeat a lie often enough and big enough. Now he was referring to them ironically and interestingly enough the way they extracted that quote and referred it back to him, but he was a puppet of the internationalists and so forth, but yet what he was saying was true. If you repeat a lie big enough and often enough, people will believe it. They'll believe the sun is cold if you tell them long enough; they will believe anything. Anything.

Alan: Albert Pike put it this way and this is how it was done. This is how it's done even today. He said, "we survey the land. We then build the foundation – prepare the foundation, build the foundation and then we build on top of the foundation," and I watched this done even in the media and popular writers. I mean _____ was the first one to be put out there heavily promoted for the New Age writing fascinating stuff for itching ears, that's how it works, and it was all based on his own interpretation of the Sumerian tablets and the Annunaki reptilian people and all this stuff and there's no other expert agrees with him. They all actually – they won't even take him seriously and then after _____ they put out a couple of other big writers, financed them to the top, mixed it with the New Age and so they keep building on a faulty foundation, but they build a pyramid or castle in the air and the public want to believe it because it fascinates them. It's the same technique you see.

Rick: Thank you. We have to move along, thank you, John, for your questions. Okay. Barney in Maryland, you're next on the program.

Barney: Hello. I would like to have Alan's comments on these three things that are bothering me.

Rick: What's that?

Barney: First we have to be complete idiots. Instead of eliminating less than 100,000 one-worlders, we choose to fight 30 million illegals, 100 million Iranians, and about probably over a billion Chinese and 300 million Russians. It don't make sense and second worst part is that most of the illegals are Christians and we've chosen to fight them instead of the one-worlders who are Satanist and even the people that are patriots appear to think that these one-worlders are gods. That's what I want to talk here about.

Rick: Well, that's an anomaly.

Alan: It's true – Jacques Attali, who was the 'Kissinger' for the European Unification and who now works at the United Nations, put a book out in 1990 and it's called "Millennium – Winners and Losers in the Coming New World Order," and this man was adviser to about five or six presidents of France. He talked about the borders coming down in the Americas and gave roughly the time period when it would happen and he said initially hordes will come up from Latin America and mayhem will ensue for a long time and eventually after it all settles down, over chaos and pandemonium and probably a generation or two of shooting, lootings, et cetera and local warfare, he said then there'll be an English and a Spanish speaking population in America. When he wrote that, I thought of what David Rockefeller said about the same time period – David Rockefeller was giving a speech at the World Bank and he said, "this present generation who are alive now are the cannon fodder for this Agenda," and he said, "you can't make an omelet without breaking eggs." That's how they talk about this; so that your personal chaos that will ensue is just making an omelet to them, you see.

Rick: That's exactly – was it Lenin who said that too? I think it was Lenin—one of the Communist Bolsheviks said the same thing exactly and that's the dialectic, isn't it? You create a problem, a crisis, and then you utilize it and exploit it?

Alan: Yes, and Jacques Attali also said that America would be de-industrialized completely and so that once this was over and done with, and even before it was finished, he said the next boat people leaving the shores looking for work will be Americans looking for work abroad.

Rick: Shall we go back to Leiden back to Holland? Where we going to go, man?

Alan: Exactly.

Rick: Okay now, let's see. We've got a bunch of callers here and we still have the rest of this hour. You can stay, I assume, Alan, can't you?

Alan: Yes.

Rick: Good, very good. Let's take Mike in Kentucky. You're next on the program. Hi Mike.

Mike: You guys, the last hour you kind of provoked me to call in because it was just a little bit to doom and gloom for me. I feel like trying a sound effect out on you. "Resistance is futile." Anyway, I was hoping that would reverb a little bit.

Rick: That's certainly what they say.

Alan: They say "you will be assimilated."

Mike: Yes, you will be assimilated.

Rick: We have our ways, huh?

Mike: Resistance is futile. No, seriously—

Rick: What's your take on it, Mike?

Mike: We are surrounded by food. If it comes down to allotment cards – like we've already got you know in most states I think the Department of Agriculture made them implement basically a credit card for food stamps and so people far enough below the levels to qualify for that stuff are already on an allotment card, sort of like you were talking about last hour, but if that got cut off – I mean the native Americans were able to find food around here and there's supposed to be more bears and deer than when the Virginia Colony was established, so I don't know. But maybe before Homeland Security was established maybe somebody started thinking about that and let some of these populations explode a little bit because maybe they knew what was coming, but I think there's been untold numbers of diabolical plots that have been thwarted by whatever you want to describe it as, the Grace of God or whatever. I don't work for specter or chaos or whatever the archrival of these parodies like James Bond, but I think there are enough people in our intelligence community that are looking out for this country and looking out our people.

Rick: Mike, we have to break. Do you want to hang on or are you all done?

Mike: Yeah, yeah.

Rick: All right we'll give you another question when we come back. Alan Watt our guest, <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com>. We are speaking with our guest here, who of course is Alan Watt, in case you just tuned in, and his website <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com> and we have a number of calls still to go, so let us continue with Mike who was on before the break. Mike, you had another question?

Mike: Well, it sounds like by the name of your website you're not for you know why fight we're on the next flight sort of mentality like a lot of people. Like there's no fighting this. It's fate. It's inevitable. You know these Illuminati, Luciferian worshippers of reason which I think there are multiple layers of these secret societies. You never know when you've progressed to the next degree because there's a sublime degree and then there's the real degree and so they keep their own people in the dark. It's a lot like the intelligence community, but I think you don't really have that rapture mentality, right? You think it's worth trying to battle these people?

Alan: I think it's everybody's right to try and stay alive and have the right to have their own offspring and bring them up and give them the chance of life as well. Every creature has that ability to do so. It's not a matter of lying down and let them walk over you. It's a matter on an individual basis of standing up and proclaiming your right to life because that's what it is ultimately. It's your right to be an independent thinking sentient being and that's a God given right.

Rick: Mike, you're going to have to go now because we have other calls. Thank you for your question. It's a philosophical one and it is important to really delve into the question of what do we do, because it's not a matter of doom and gloom. It really is a matter of the battle. It's a spiritual battle. We're not fighting against flesh and blood, Alan, as you know. We're fighting against spiritual powers and principalities in high places and we see that. Every time George Bush gets on and smirks at America and laughs at us and giggles nervously it shows the evil. It shows the arrogance of these people that they can kill with immunity and they can send men to do their killing and train them to kill like these Marines you know in Haditha and yet no one wants to seem to deal with the fact that somebody sent them there. Somebody engaged our fighting troops into an illegal war. A war that was unconstitutionally begun by this administration. Where is the guillotine? Where is the blade that will come down chopping off their necks? They ultimately are responsible. The Rumsfeld's, the Bush's, the Rice's, the Hadley's, the Cheney's and so forth. These are the people whose heads must roll and they will. Someday they will.

Alan: These people, it's quite amazing to realize they can do all this planning and they're only the fronts, as we know. The think tanks above them are even more powerful and the eternal bureaucracies. This is something that's never discussed. The big bureaucratic boys, these are career men and they're non-elected. They all know what their function and role is in the bureaucracy and they deal right with the United Nations. They bypass politicians. It's been like that since the League of Nations.

Rick: Might as well abolish the whole Congress really at this point. It probably would be an improvement anyway.

Alan: Even Quigley made that reference when he was talking about the 'real men' who are unelected that move behind the scenes and the front men are there to take the heat—

Rick: Exactly.

Alan: And that's what we see.

Rick: All right. Patrick in Dallas. Hello, you're on the program with Alan.

Patrick: Good evening gentlemen. I believe the phrase is "resistance is futile, prepare to be assimilated." There's something good about this Star Trek analogy, which is how the Borg which will be the beast in the analogy is defeated by an unseen force is exactly how the beast will be defeated by the unseen force of the holy spirit. I'd like to give my own experience. This previous caller was talking about the intelligence agencies. I knew a CIA agent who was in federal prison in El Reno, Oklahoma, for about a little over a year who was in prison over something to do with the Iran Contra Affair. He attempted to recruit me into the CIA and he used several things to try to lure me in and told me quite a bit about his own experience. He was bought as a young child by the CIA from his poor Appalachian parents who couldn't afford to keep him because he was a hemophiliac. He was used as a sex slave throughout his youth by the man he called "his Rabbi", his term not mine, that was his mentor I guess for lack of a better term. He was put through what he called "conditioning," which I came to assume was this kind of monarch mind control. He said it was – you know he didn't go into great detail but I did see – I know he had alternate personalities because I saw his sex slave personality surface at one time. It was very obvious. He told me—

Rick: All right, stay where you are, Patrick. I want you to finish that. When we come back, Alan Watt our guest, and there's room for you. I'm Rick Adams, radio avenger. We shall return.

H.G. Wells: By some awful quirk of fate. The Morlocks have become the masters and the Eloi their servants. The Morlocks maintained them and bred them like cattle.

Rick: Well, I guess that tells it all, doesn't it, Alan?

Alan: I think so.

Rick: Yes. That's Mr. Wells himself. H.G. Wells, "The Time Machine." Now he was one of the elite in England, wasn't he?

Alan: He was one of the founding members of the Fabian Society and he did work for the British government. He was a PR man basically and a propagandist for WWI. He coined the term, "the war to end all wars." That was the slogan to recruit the young men and make it idealistic – an idealistic war – and he was chartered by the government and the secret service to do his work.

Rick: Now is it true that he sort of started to have a change of heart and see through all of this matrix in the end?

Alan: I don't think so. In fact, George Orwell knew him very well and George Orwell declared he was a 'manic depressive and paranoid' too. He hated the working class people with a passion.

Rick: Who's that? Orwell or H.G. Wells?

Alan: H.G. Wells. He was terrified of the working class because his mother was the housekeeper of a noble family and he was brought up in that house living that lifestyle but always remembering that he was a member of the working class himself and so he hated the working class. It terrified him and he also believed in Plato's Republic, that the ideal society ruled by the elite, the intellectual elite, and the reordering of the whole societal structure. He believed that 100%, so he had no regrets in taking his part in it.

Rick: And he died what? Was it around WWII era?

Alan: Just after WWII. I think in 1948 he died.

Rick: And of course his grandchildren live on. In fact, Simon Wells was the one who directed the remake.

Alan: Yes, not only that. H.G. Wells was all for again on the behalf of the British Elite who supervised the Russian Revolution. He went over there afterwards and he left his own son with Pavlov to be instructed in the Pavlovian techniques.

Rick: That's amazing.

Alan: Then his son came over to the U.S. as a professor and taught at a university there.

Rick: It figures. Doesn't it? All right, you still with us now, Patrick?

Patrick: Yes, and I'd just like to say I have no intention of being an Eloi or a Goyim or any such thing, and to continue. This guy that I spent a little over a year with in federal prison, he told me that he had been brought up in the belief system of Santeria, which as I understand is basically Caribbean voodoo with Church of Rome labels applied to it. In this short period we were cell mates he offered to conjure up a demon in our cell and I at this point really had very little doubt he could do what he said and I declined, you know, not being particularly brave or particularly close to the Lord at that point.

Rick: That was wise of you.

Patrick: Well, I think so and over the period of time I came to find out that this little guy who was very unimposing looking had a photographic memory and I have no doubt he was who he said he was because he had a lot of pull with the administration. He got me a great job in the front office and while I was in good with him I had it going on. Unfortunately when I declined to be part of their little cabal and started actually witnessing to him and asking him very subtly, I would ask him questions about good and evil and this sort of thing, and whenever I would bring up the word Christ or Jesus, oh man, the conversation ended immediately and ever since then I've been on the red list shall we say—

Rick: Interesting testimony. That's a personal testimony that I've heard from others as well.

Patrick: Believe me, it's true.

Rick: I believe you Patrick. Thank you for your calling the program as always. Let's move along now, ladies and gentlemen. Now 800-313-9443. Not much more time for new callers but let's continue with our guest Alan Watt, and Andrew is in South Florida. Is that right, Andrew?

Andrew: That is correct.

Rick: Hi. Welcome.

Andrew: When I discuss all this stuff with people, I always bring them back to President John F. Kennedy because I see that as a major watershed in the setting up of the shadow government here in the United States. I guess my question for the guest is, number one: Does he know who killed John F. Kennedy and the reason that they took him out?

Rick: Alan?

Alan: He was killed in the typical ritualistic fashion of the "Killing of the King", as they call it in the high occult, where your brain is to be exposed to the sun; and of course we know that happened as they drove into the sun. That's where the bullet hit him and again on Dealey Plaza with the three roads making the pyramid. There was also a pyramid off to the left and Oliver Stone who did the movie on that was showing you who did it, because when the investigator meets the Pentagon fellow in the park near Washington's Monument you see them sitting on a park bench and he said, "who would have the power to pull this off," and the camera pans back and you see these little men on a bench and there's this huge obelisk filling the whole left hand of the screen from top to bottom and he's telling you right there who did it. It was the high occult who did it. The Guardian Class they call themselves. The Guardians. That's what Plato called them too.

Rick: And how many were double kills do you think there were? Quite a few?

Alan: Oh yes, I think so.

Rick: I mean there's always – of course Jack Ruby you know they say well he didn't even really die. He was shipped out back to Israel. The Mossad was heavily involved in Dallas that day, the CIA and so forth, but there are people who are set up to do a killing and then they're killed off and Oswald himself. What do you know about Oswald?

Alan: Even in Britain they showed a lot of the CIA footage of Oswald. There's no way this man just went to Russia after leaving the military and got married et cetera. He was sent over there to do a job and probably to be trained as well and sent over by the CIA, because there was no Cold War at all. It was a big antithesis to get the world changed.

Rick: So you don't think Oswald pulled the trigger then?

Alan: No way, no.

Rick: I mean the single bullet theory. You know ABC news went through that computer analysis and assured us that there was no conspiracy theory. There was no plot. It just happened. That one bullet did all of that and it bounced all over the place and came back and went right through Kennedy's head.

Alan: And it was pristine when they found it.

Rick: And they said it with a straight face. The late Peter Jennings, I'll never forget that. That was humorous.

Alan: And an old Sorcano rifle, the worse rifle you could have possibly have bought, from WWII – Italy basically. Notoriously terrible at rifles and so that was not an assassination.

Rick: No. It was a ritual killing. Andrew, does that answer your question, sir?

Andrew: Yes and he's exactly right. Oswald did not shoot President Kennedy. Witnesses that were in the plaza that day saw two men in that window and Oswald's rifle shot wide to the right and if Oswald had shot him he would have known that in the first shot that came out of the rifle went wide to the right, hit the pavement and some of the spray from the pavement hit one of the policeman and so it was not Oswald that shot the first shot. It was probably the other man in the window. And then I also think that maybe Oswald may have been rewarded. The Jack Ruby shooting I think was just a play-acting thing for the TV and I think Oswald probably could be still alive.

Rick: It's very possible. You know there's so many theories on it but we know that just based on the Warren Commission that we were given a snow job, just like the 9/11 Commission and the Pearl Harbor Commission and all the rest of it. Okay, thank you, Andrew. Good call. Thank you as always. Paul in Ohio, you are on the program now with Alan Watt.

Paul: Yes, Alan, are they still disarming Scotland?

Alan: That was over and done with a while back. Even 30 years ago you had to jump through hoops to have a shotgun.

Paul: I heard just recently they were disarming the Scots.

Alan: Now they're taking all their shotguns from them and that's been about the only firearm they could really possess.

Paul: Did any of them put up a fight?

Alan: I'm sure there was a lot of digging in gardens going on. That's traditional over there. They've had centuries of having to bury weaponry in Scotland from orders from London, from old swords and spears down to rifles.

Paul: Unloading never again, huh? Thanks, Alan.

Rick: Thank you Paul. Interesting. You know [hallidan] as they say. The Kennedy thing, I just wanted to get back to it for a minute before we go to the next phone. You remember the situation having to do with – oh, I'm trying to think now, I think I'm losing my thought, but there was an officer – police officer Tippet. Was that his name?

Alan: Yes.

Rick: Tippet, right? Now he was killed. He was one of the first casualties, wasn't he? And it was like when Oswald was apprehended as the alleged shooter and the media focused in on him and then we saw what purportedly happened to Jack Ruby on this – the Warren Commission, I don't know if you've read the whole thing or not.

Alan: Not the whole thing, no.

Rick: The Warren Commission Report and Gerald Ford – President Ford was there. Another insider and another puppet. It seems that the Warren Commission Report totally and completely swept under the rug so many pertinent facts about what happened in Dallas as reported by people who were there. Now the film that has circulated, and I'm sure you've seen it, the video showing the driver of the limousine carrying President Kennedy shows him turning around and firing right at JFK. What were your thoughts on that video that has circulated for a long time?

Alan: It would be the type of thing they'd do in plain view because they understand psychology and how people perceive things, and when you've seen something that can't happen, that's how it's actually done. They pull it off that way.

Rick: Do you think that's what happened?

Alan: At least we know that for sure that the driver – all these drivers are trained when there's anything happens they speed up. This man slowed down. He almost stopped in fact.

Rick: So there's authenticity to that? Very interesting, okay. Richard in West Virginia. Hello. You are next, sir. I think he's coming to the phone, winding his way. Okay, let's see, do we have Richard. We'll give him a countdown. We'll give him five, four, three, two and a half, two and a quarter, two. All right. Richard left. Okay, he couldn't hang on. I'm sorry. How about Patrick from Kentucky? Let's take him.

Patrick: Hi Rick. Hi. It's been a while.

Rick: Thank you. Say hello to Alan Watt.

Patrick: Hi Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Patrick: Yes. The caller that called a while ago that suggested that Oswald is still alive, I think that's ludicrous but I was wondering what your opinion would be or if you have any facts – I mean I've thought about this and I don't know if anybody's ever brought this up before. If there's a possibility that President Kennedy was warned and we have heard that not to go to Dallas. Is there a possibility that he could have been brainwashed to go to Dallas and be part of this ritual sacrifice?

Alan: I don't think so. I really don't think so. I don't think it turned out that way at all. I think he also was in a role himself. He had a big ego, too, and I think that he really had everything under his thumb basically. In a sense that's what they also do. If a president begins to think that they're the real president, they generally shoot you. That's what happened to Reagan when he came back from the Helsinki meeting after being elected. They always go to the Helsinki meeting and he was promising the world fantastic things. He was going to give money to every country on the planet and help people out. When he came back they shot him just to remind him that he was not really the boss.

Patrick: Right.

Alan: So I think this is the type of thing that's done.

Rick: Do you feel that George Bush had a hand in the shooting of Reagan?

Alan: Very probably. I'm sure they were all in on it. There's only a few families at the top there and they're all interconnected.

Rick: The Bush family is one of them. There's no question there. They may not be at the apex but they certainly have the experience with the CIA, assassinations and so forth. Very incestuous relationships there with that community.

Alan: Yes, and if anyone was brainwashed at all I would suspect the present president was brought up in this condition because he really acts as though he's the boss, even though he really doesn't make the decisions. In the high occult, too, the front man, the main man, number one is never the boss. It's always number two. That's how it works, so the advisor is more important than the president.

Rick: You mean Dick Cheney is walking in George Bush's slippers?

Alan: Pretty well.

Rick: All right. Well thank you Richard for your question and call as we near the next and final break. It is fascinating subject and as you say a lot of people just like to hear this because of curiosity. People like to hear about conspiracies and plots and so forth, but I don't think that with our audience here you find that to be the case. These are people generally who have studied and researched and looked at it and what they want simply is to expose the evil that works on this planet because evil can and will be overcome, Alan, and there's one I know who's higher than all of them and he says that the day of the Prince of Darkness is coming to an end and that's why I think we're finding in this day and age today more satanic activity than I think there ever was in this day and age.

Alan: It's out in the open now.

Rick: It's brazen. It's bold. The denigration of Messiah. All of these things that are happening now are just signs I think of the latter days that we're seeing and we still are commanded to get out there, do what we have to do to expose it and bring it down, because he is the victor and we are going to be victorious. I don't think there's any question that we are going to win over Satan. Satan has already been defeated. He just has to roll over, my friends. All right, we'll wrap up with Alan Watt our guest. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. I'm Rick Adams, the Paul Revere of talk radio.

I think we're going to end in just a few moments because we really don't have time to invite more phone calls right now, but I wanted to ask you, Alan, because you are such an interesting guest and you certainly are very succinct in your responses. Are you planning to have another website you say to help make it a little bit easier for people than the current website?

Alan: Yes. I've got more videos to put up there and talks and so that way I can split it down into audios and you can go right to audios, other ones, to previous shows. Other ones too, some of the written work I've done and so it will be split up and easier to get to the whole site.

Rick: What has been the response? Have you had any interference take place from powers that be?

Alan: Oh, I get interference all the time in so many ways and when I first hooked up the computer the first thing that came in was a Trojan horse, a brand new one that wasn't listed on anybody's list.

Rick: Is that right.

Alan: And so I had the honor of getting that and that closed down the computer five minutes after it was hooked up. So yes, I get troubles all the time from the big boys.

Rick: Are you your own webmaster or do you have other webmasters?

Alan: No. I've got one in the states there and he's pretty well dedicated himself at the moment.

Rick: Bush? Is he a George Bush family member?

Alan: No. In fact he might even change his name.

Rick: I mean it's kind of difficult to have that name right now, isn't it?

Alan: That's right.

Rick: I mean I don't even eat Bush beans. I mean that tells you how bad things are.

Alan: Here you go, and even Moses saw a burning bush.

Rick: You know one thing we didn't get into tonight that came up and that was the reptilian – you know the if you will the satanic nature of many of these people who we think are human and they have flesh and blood and bones and so forth but they have that reptilian nature under their skin. I'd like to get into that if you can come back some time.

Alan: Absolutely. I've studied a lot on the real meanings of it. Not the fake ones.

Rick: Very good, Alan. Okay and I just want to take this time to thank you very much for being my guest. It's been my pleasure.

Alan: It's been mine, too.

Rick: Thank you. We'll do it again.

Alan: Sure enough.

Rick: Okay, good night now.

Alan: Bye now.

Rick: All right, Alan Watt.

October 20, 2025 at 8:30 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#126](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

Rollye: This is the Rollye James Show. So I'm watching TV last night and a couple of people in Los Angeles were just stunned that their property could be taken through eminent domain for a hotel and I say to myself where the hell were you when this was a Supreme Court issue two months ago, and I bring this up only because we think that people are aware. They're blissfully unaware and frankly they want to keep it that way until the wolf is at their door, which brings us to illegal immigration and then what's going on in Congress and you look at how that vote went in the Judiciary Committee and what they're discussing right now in our government halls and you say to yourself, I've got to be missing something. There's got to be a bigger picture here and of course I always go right to conspiracy, and boy, have we got the grand unified conspiracy tonight. You're going to love this, but one thing we've been talking about off the air and we'll talk more about it tomorrow is – you know you had half a million people in Los Angeles and a lot of the drivers have been saying what can we do, so I've been thinking about maybe having the mother trucking SOB rally secure our borders but I haven't figured out how exactly yet, so we'll talk more about that and maybe get Mozo and Nimo if they're interested in on this, but we'll confer tomorrow night, but for now I think the bigger question still is and John asks this all the time when he's screening your calls and listening to all this.

He comes and he says to me, well why would they do that in all sincerity, because after all, when you're talking about eliminating the borders and when you're talking about clearly ignoring the rule of law, you say there's got to be a bigger picture; and so it was that Butch in Missouri said have I got the guy for you, and boy was he right. You can check out a website. Here you go:
<http://www.cuttingthroughthetmatrix.com>, just like it sounds, and I'll put a link to it on my site as well and then you'll know all about Alan Watt, but in the meantime, meet him. Hello Alan.

Alan: Hello.

Rollye: I'm delighted you've chosen to join us.

Alan: Always. It was very nice to have the offer.

Rollye: And you know it's interesting because as I was just saying and I think it's true. Most people who start to study what's happening government-wise start to think that there's got to be a bigger picture I'm missing and this is where you come in; because I understand you've spent a lot of time studying it start to finish.

Alan: Yes, I have.

Rollye: Today we see some of the symptoms but we can look at the Council on Foreign Relations or the Bilderberg's or all these kinds of things, but we can wonder why we have a Federal Reserve and why it isn't federal nor a reserve; but lets go back to – well, I don't whether to start at the beginning or whether to ask you right off what's behind this push to eliminate our borders, so what's your preference?

Alan: Okay. The first reference to a World Order was made by John Dee who was the official advisor to Queen Elizabeth I in the 1500's and this man coined the phrase or the term the 'British Empire'. He was the first one to suggest the term, the name and what he suggested was that a world system be set up through trade initially, which would then bind laws together to do with trade, and since everything runs on economics, then ultimately they would standardize the same cultural system throughout the world. This went into action actually very early on with the British East India Company, which was not only in India – they went into India initially, which was a conglomerate of small princedoms, they armed certain people. They put provocateurs in. They had them all fighting each other and then Britain came into to save the day saying you can't go on like this, you see, we have to have peace, so Britain bestowed peace by taking over the country. That was the way it was done.

Rollye: This is so funny that you're saying this of course because they haven't changed their tactics one iota and they give us globalism. A few things like NAFTA, CAFTA and the WTO and of course we're held then to fix the world through going and attacking countries; but interesting, the 1500's, I thought we were practically go back to Adam. Now in the 1500's, I would assume at that time most places were still kingdoms?

Alan: Yes. There was a lot of small princedoms, kingdoms, really, families that built up and taken over a certain area. Small kingdoms really, but yes, in India of course they've been run for such a long time by

the Aryans they call themselves that moved in maybe 1,000 BC and took over from the Dravidian people who lived there. They were a caste system really, the Aryans, of pure bloods and over a period of time they were actually forbidden to interbreed with the darker peoples. That's why today because of the gradual interbreeding of this elite you have the actual caste system of India, right down to the "untouchables" at the bottom who are trained that's your place; and they gave them a religion which backed all of this up, called "reincarnation," to make sure that, well, you were born this way. It's your karma so just be a slave, you see.

Rollye: Right and you'll get the next time to maybe be a prince. So that's interesting and of course I was just reading recently that the caste system which is still alive and well they're finally removing the sanctions from intermarrying in the castes. So that's to this day there. It probably wasn't hard to rile up the troops as you say to arm them; and isn't that a chilling thought to cause uprisings to where Britain would have to go save the day?

Alan: That's right and once Britain had taken over parts of India they would then make regiments of those Indians they could recruit into the Sepoy regiments all Indian and the Sikhs and then use them against non-Sikhs another province, you see. That was the technique of using – and this same technique was used by the Romans.

Rollye: Earlier really.

Alan: Yes, because the Romans that came into England most of the troops they recruited from Germany, the Albani tribe, and that's the ones they used to come into England, so it keeps the heat off the 'real power behind the throne' you might say by the people fighting Albani's or Germany and leaving Rome alone. It's quite the technique and so the internal strife in India, for instance, was directed against tribes and eventually at each other and they forgot that Britain was behind it all.

Rollye: Right, right and Britain could come out like the white knight saving the day from the – well now of course what's chilling about that is what we have right now with the illegal immigrants we're talking about legalizing and all that. It makes you wonder whether we're setting up class warfare in America.

Alan: You are and it's been written about in fact by the boys who helped to sign it. I suggest your readers can find – if they can find a copy of this book. It's by the French "Kissinger." He was called Jacques Attali, which is A-T-T-A-L-I, and Jacques is J-A-C-Q-U-E-S, and he really was the prime Kissinger mover behind the European Union. He eventually worked for the United Nations. The title of his book was called, "Millennium," the subtitle was called, "Winners and Losers in the Coming New World Order," published in 1990 and he knew the whole format.

He was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations. He was a member of the Bilderbergers. A member of the Trilateral Commission. All the United Nations top level security clearance and so on. He said that now that Britain has basically been almost unified. It wasn't completely unified when he wrote the book, he said, "the next one to go will be America," and he said, "the borders must come down and will come down under free trade", the guise of free trade. However, when you study this agenda of free trade, let's say going back to the 1500's by John Dee who first started it, it's not just free trade and this is written into the Free Trade Agreement of the Americas and NAFTA. It's a free flow of goods – now it's authorized goods only. In other words, it's not for everyone but also it says and "the free flow of labor between countries," you see.

Now Jacques Attali goes on to say that there'll be chaos for a while in America and he said that initially the gangs will come up from South America, similar to the Huns who invaded Rome and brought it down.

Rollye: That's happened with MS13 big time.

Alan: Yes and then he says this will cause a backlash on America who will demand that something be done about it. The military will then step in. The politicians get in on the act and of course down comes the borders and you find you have a brand new continent.

Rollye: Now of course, the CFR has been, as you probably well know, very open lately about saying that the borders of America and Canada or United States and Canada and United States and Mexico will be down by 2010. Do you think they'll make it?

Alan: Yes, they will make it because last year on the Canadian National Television, which is called the CBC (Canadian Broadcasting Corporation), last March, I think it was the 27th during the Terri Schiavo thing, which was really hyped up to get everybody involved in this emotive controversy, there was a three minute agreement – signed in agreement shown on our television, of President Bush, Prime Minister Martin of Canada and Vicente Fox signing the Unification of the Americas deal.

Rollye: Right and you know I mentioned that. Every time they go for it. You're absolutely right. An emotional hot button, be it some abortion issue or Terri Schiavo or anything that causes peoples heartstrings to tug. Right now, I love the way on television here – you probably don't have it as much there, but this Natalie Holloway disappearance in Aruba. It's every minute. You know you'd think she was Karen Halmoga or something. That was going on up there where everybody's glued to the screen and things are passing behind our back.

Alan: Yes, that's right. I knew when Terri Schiavo was being built up because they pulled this out the back a year before and yet they hadn't killed her then, so they kept it on hold for another year, brought it up at the right time and then showed us this two or three minute clip. I taped it. I had my tape ready for it on television and I got the part where a reporter for Global Television stood up in front of the three "Amigos" they call them and he said, "this sounds like the unification of Europe. Is it the same thing?" and Paul Martin said, "well, it's not quite the Big Bang," meaning the whole thing. Then George Bush stepped in he couldn't help himself and he said, "well, what's wrong with that? What's wrong with free trade and free movements of people" and freethis and all that, you see, and so it is the unification; that's five more meetings to sign the agreements last year and it's a done deal.

Rollye: And so do they have a date on it?

Alan: They want it done basically by 2010.

Rollye: Right, but no specific date for the ribbon cutting ceremony?

Alan: No. They're keeping the pulse on the people to see how dumbed down and distracted we are.

Rollye: Right and right now there's a little blip on the landscape here because there are significant numbers of people who are aghast at what the Senate put forth and you know I think to an extent Vicente Fox has overplayed his hand because his minions were the ones who were saying that our Senate would not be so fool hearty to listen to the voters as the House did. So I think in his best interests he could have saved that comment because now of course there's a number of us who are intently staring at the Senate and they've rolled over completely on us.

Alan: I'm not surprised. I've listened to the Senate speech that was given by a British – actually he was the head of the Knights Templar Association of London and his name was James Goldsmith, Sir James Goldsmith and he went over and he gave a – it's interesting that these guys can walk on to the Senate floor as an equal member because it's a Masonic type floor. He gave a tremendous speech, which I also have a tape of, and he said quite openly, he says, look, I was for a unification of Europe all along until I realized what the real agenda behind it, and he said, it's not good for the people. There'll be no semblance of sovereignty whatsoever. He said when the new Parliament takes over, you through the NAFTA deal will go the same way. He mentioned all the job losses, the chaos of emigrants flooding into Britain and different countries and as a tremendous – this was a true orator, this man, trained, and yet the Senators, you hear different replies from different ones, all agreeing with him and yet they went and all voted for it, for the same deal.

Rollye: Yes, right. They're giving it lip service and all that and of course you can ask anyone in Great Britain right now, I mean like individuals who have been arrested by selling things by the pound rather than by the metric, you know it's insanity and of course that's real small stuff compared to the totalitarianism that is falling into place. Alan Watt is with us. He has researched this, as you can tell, from the 1500's. I want to pick up more historically and interweave it with where we are right now because you have been saying there's got to be more than meets the eye. You're about to find out that, oh yeah.

All right, Alan Watt is with us and we'll be all night kind enough to visit and hopefully fill us in enough of the behind the scenes of stuff. You can check out his website: cuttingthroughthematrix.com and it's worth seeing. All right, so 1500 here's John Dee. He gets this idea and we see exactly what's happening with the British East India Company. Now after him what comes next?

Alan: Then they went into action right away basically forming the British East India Company, which was mainly consisted of royalty and nobility and the aristocracy who had shares in it. What they wanted to do was set up a future world including the Americas where they would train their own leaders and Elijah Yale who was one of the founding members of the British East India Company that needed the money for the Americas to set up the university there—

Rollye: That's Yale University?

Alan: He said from there our future leaders will be taught this "Great Work," this system. They call it the Great Work and he says with this system to come all the leaders would come from there and those who were initiated would be pushing the "Agenda" forward generation by generation.

Rollye: Kind of brings us to Skull and Bones, doesn't it?

Alan: Yes it does.

Rollye: That's exactly Yale University and isn't it interesting that there are so many shall we say coincidences, not hardly, and so it's also interesting that in the 1500's they're already looking toward the Americas when they really hadn't even been there for the most part, but they're eyeing it I guess because it's not heavily populated and not heavily colonized at that point.

Alan: That's right.

Rollye: Interesting. All right, so we've got Alan Watt and we'll pick it up there and we've got a whole night of this and so Yale is already in the picture and we're only a half hour into the show. All right, you bet the Council of Foreign Relations is coming and everything else, so yes it absolutely ties into what's going into the Senate and the question becomes is there anything that anyone can do about it at this point, and I guarantee you we'll get there to coming up tonight right here on the Rollye James Show.

Yes, we've got a lot of questions and we're getting answers tonight from Alan Watt. He is the author of the "Cutting Through" series and you can find them on his website <http://www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com>. We talked about the genesis of – at least the modern day's conspiracies if you will from the 1500's and we got to Elijah Yale and Skull and Bones obviously came from that. So clearly as the colonists were coming over that had to be a true opportunity for Great Britain and then we have this revolutionary war. Did this come out the way they wanted it to?

Alan: I personally think it did. I really think that the United States – you see they used the trick in Europe for hundreds and hundreds of years where the same royal families of all the countries – they were all related to each other and the only way you can keep government over the people and have the people pay taxes to keep the armies going is if you have wars with someone else. So you had never ending wars between Britain, France and all the other countries and the kings and queens were never touched, of course. They always survived and they all profited from the wars. It kept the population of the peoples down as well and they stayed in power saying, well, if you get us out of power, there's no one left to protect you from those guys over there.

Rollye: Yes, which is terrific and just as you're saying not touching the royalty, I do remember reading when the Queen of Portugal hid out in Brazil for years during their wars, so yes, whatever it took not to be scathed themselves go for it. So yes we were – that's what I had thought to that making us a sovereign nation was probably ultimately at the time in their best interests, but of course today as we talk about this the British East India Company is a shred of what it once was, at least outwardly, and it seems like Great Britain isn't calling the shots today; or are they?

Alan: Well, the key is I guess when in the late 1800's Cecil Rhodes was put out there as a front man to further this British Empire ideal, this commonwealth of the world. Cecil Rhodes and Lord Rothschild who owned the Bank of England at the time were the founding members of this Rhodes Foundation for Rhodes Scholarships and they trained people to go out into other countries and doors would open wide for them. They'd become high bureaucrats or political leaders in all different countries working for global union on this "democratic principle" as they called it, which meant the British System, and they were a secret society initially modeled after the Jesuits. They used Jesuits techniques and that's in Cecil Rhodes own memoirs – in his own biography. It's worth a read and what they said was they would take over countries and they would take them over by military force if need be and they would install the same

type of puppet regime as Britain had for politicians and bureaucrats, and they would not leave those countries until they fully implemented the same democratic system, then they'd pull out knowing they'd set up a duplicate of their own basically.

Rollye: Which of course describes everything we're hearing George W say about Iraq—

Alan: It's exactly the same, exactly the same and of course from the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which they also founded, Britain is the grandparent of all these organizations, the Cecil Rhodes setup, the Royal Institute of International Affairs. All British Commonwealth countries, like Canada, we have a Canadian International Affairs. Australia has one. New Zealand. India has one and a few others. All non-commonwealth countries in the 1930's – 1920's were given the term Council on Foreign Relations but it's the same club and they work together. I have their books going back to the 1930's.

Rollye: The secret society that Rhodes and his ilk founded, did it have a name?

Alan: They called it the "Round Table" initially. They also called another part of it that it was specialized subsections. One part was called "The Kindergarten" where they would get young men entering university from noble families especially and they would train them up to be the future leaders of the world. Some of them would be taught to be revolutionaries. They would use the Ivy League universities in Britain and America to foment their "World Plan" and in Britain they have of course initiation rites at Oxford for the elite. It's also the professors who also pick the students to be an 'inner member' of this Masonic group and they call themselves "The Oxford Circle," and at Cambridge it's called "The Apostles Club."

Rollye: Now when you mention Masonic group, are any of these groups tied directly to Freemasonry?

Alan: Yes.

Rollye: And is that just in their beliefs in terms of why would Freemasonry come into this?

Alan: Freemasonry again was created – modern day Freemasonry, it always existed. It always existed for thousands of years FOR NOBLE CLASSES but it wasn't given to a middle class until they needed the middle class to build up the Industrial Revolution in Europe. Then they gave lower orders, which is loosely called "Freemasonry," to make sure that the middle classes would keep and work for and give oaths towards keeping the system on the go; but part of that had been kept strictly within the high noble orders, the aristocracy.

Rollye: There were a lot of secret societies in the 1700's and 1800's, Rosicrucian's things like that. Did all of them tie together—

Alan: Yes—

Rollye: Okay, so you hear about Rosicrucians today but clearly that's not the same deal that you can send away for your pamphlet.

Alan: Yes, that's right. That's right. Well, even yet, in fact, the Rosicrucian movement which is in Pennsylvania there—

Rollye: Well it was. Now it's in San Jose. The Lewis' who are now long dead, but yes, that had it in Pennsylvania. That's right.

Alan: I've got an old book that was given out for I think it was the 1920 Convocation – The Great Convocation it was called, held on the property where they have the philosophic club and put all their books out. Now these books are for all Masonic societies, but the man who ran that at the time was Clymer and Clymer was a Rosicrucian, but he said, "I summoned the Blue Lodge of Masonry. I summoned the Eastern Star of Masonry." He summoned all the other branches to come to this Convocation and they came, which tells you that it wasn't a lowly order; and of course John Dee himself in the 1500's, Francis Bacon was also a member and so they were the real guys who kicked it off. For this part of the agenda, you're right. It's much, much older.

Rollye: Right, and it seems like it's like bulls eye. There's circles of knowledge, much like the Council on Foreign Relations or any of them. When you're on a periphery and yeah you're member but yet you're not in the inner circle, you're not going to get the same information as the guy standing in the bulls eye because again you can read all about Freemasonry or you can go ahead and join the Rosicrucian's and you're not going to get in the mail the pamphlet of how to take over the world.

Alan: That's correct. In fact, it was Albert Pike, he lead the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry in Charleston, he wrote the book, "Morals and Dogma." He was called the Pope of Freemasonry for the world in his day and he laid the agenda out there for the world.

Rollye: And what is the agenda?

Alan: He said – well you'll have to remember what Freemasonry teaches their higher. See "LIFE BEGINS AT 40," that's where the term comes from. The 40th Degree. Not the 33rd Degree and so you don't get into the truth until you hit the 40th Degree.

Rollye: And I assume that when we're talking about the Masons of today the guy who's a Shriner, he's a 33rd Degree Mason, so what we're seeing is that this is a whole other ball game that the rank and file are unaware exist?

Alan: Yes. It's an assisting process where if you for instance in a small town had a little newspaper where you could influence public opinion, then you'd be tapped on the shoulder, brought out from the lodge you're in, the Blue Lodge, and brought out to another lodge. Then they'd shoot you up to the top, you see, because now you help to control people's minds and thoughts.

Rollye: But when you're on a 40th Degree, what's their guiding principles?

Alan: Once again it breaks through. See, all the Masons up to the 33rd are taught one thing which they do believe and it is that they're all illumined. It's nonsense that Weishaupt was the first Illuminati. The Illuminati in the Oxford Dictionary first in England started popping up its head in the 12th Century AD. So these are the same guys under different lodges popping their heads up in different countries down through history at fulfilling their part of the agenda and—

Rollye: Sure, but lets say that the rank and file the guy who is going to his lodge meeting and is doing good and having a hospital drive, most of these individuals have no more clue to the New World Order than they do about invading foreign planets.

Alan: That's correct and what they do is create a nice front of charity which – and Albert Pike said that in his own book, "Morals and Dogma." He said, "the low degree Masons are no different than the profane," meaning the general population, the base ignorant population. That's what profane means and so they're being used as well and it's very hard to attack mom's apple pie, if you know what I mean.

Rollye: Well of course it is and again the individuals who will defend it to the death have narrowly a clue that this could be possible because their entire experience with the organization is mom's apple pie in the best sense of the word and so that's why I always like to bring that out that this is not knocking the guy who is going to his lodge and helping a hospital. It's not about that at all. There's something above it. A subset that is fascinating to start to look at. So here we are. Lets say the 40th Degree however you get there. However you're chosen. You got in and now what do you discover?

Alan: Then you discover that not only are you basically an illumined one, you're now into godhood. You're a god.

Rollye: What does this mean though? I mean what is the goal? Okay, so I'm a god. What's my goal here?

Alan: The god is reconstructing the world in the way it should have been constructed and what they say at that degree is that Masonry is there "to perfect that which was left un-perfect," which is man and society and the world itself. Everything.

Rollye: What's there version of perfect?

Alan: Perfect is a world where there's no free choice for the profane – the masses of people and anything and that the world should be run on an economic principal of necessity where no one should be born without a function to fulfill to serve the world state.

Rollye: Good luck.

Alan: And that's where we're heading today with so much regulations, laws and bureaucracies. We can hardly turn around right now without permission.

Rollye: Now at the same time in the late 1800's that this was really coming to fruition in terms of trying to have impact in the real world rather than just talking about it. We also had movements coming up like the Fabians who are on the outside, at least seem to be avowed socialists. How does that tie in?

Alan: Yes. Here's an odd thing. If you read one of the founders books by Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell, fascinating man, long lineage of aristocracy and royalty. He was mainly a mathematician but he put many books out there on philosophy with the goal, the world agenda and he was sent over by the British Royalty to help create the beginnings of communism in China back in the 1920's and he taught universities there. He got the students picked out. Later they were trained. They became the first leaders of the Communist Party for China and this was funded by the British government—

Rollye: You know it's interesting of course because communism is no different than what we're discussing. It's complete and total control of the masses. So whether it's fascism or communism—

Alan: Same thing—

Rollye: Or from that standpoint, I guess what we're seeing the Fabians told a nicer fairy tale about doing the same thing.

Alan: They did to the public. However, in Lord Bertrand Russell's book, his biography he tells you about his co-members the other founders and one of them was H.G. Wells who's known for his novels but he wrote more non-fiction books about "The Agenda" than anybody else of his period and the Webb's. There was Sydney and Beatrice Webb. Beatrice, her maiden name was POTTER. Beatrice POTTER. It's a well-known name too.

Rollye: As in Harriett Potter, right?

Alan: Yes and the Beatrice Potter stories for children. However, the Fabian Society whose logo was "A Wolf in Sheep's Clothing," Bertrand Russell describes the Webb's the main founders and he said these people did not believe in the rights of the people whatsoever. They believe the people had to be ruled by the strong hand of a superior elite and government.

Rollye: Which is what communism really is and you know as you were talking about going into China, well of course when we talk about Marks and Engels we're also talking about British subjects into Russia and their idea of a dictatorship for the proletariat never ended.

Alan: It never ended and of course the quickest way to unify a big block of Russia and many other smaller countries, the fastest way was to bring the totalitarian system, force the same system of bureaucracy, schooling, education and so on, on them and once you have a power almost to the British system, then once again you take away the force and suddenly they're all supposedly free, but they're really just clones of what Britain wanted. They unified that mass country, mass area of small countries into one system.

Rollye: Now as you say that, this is one of the things that we talk about a lot here is when all the walls came down and the Soviet Union breaks up you would think that if we were truly interested in seeing other capitalistic countries thrive that our aid would have gone to Russia to the these people, who, like you say, they were indoctrinated to the point that they were not free even when they were free. Of course, what's come in as gangs and what's also communist people saying bring back communism and of course we leave them to flounder. So I assume that was by design?

Alan: Absolutely, by design. Cecil Rhodes and the boys and the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR planned the century out from the beginning of the 1900's right through actually into the present days. I have the Minutes of their meetings of the World Meetings and the one in 1938 I think it was. It was

in 1937, published 1938. The Royal Institute and the CFR met in Australia and it has all the members from America and Canada and all over who attended and all the bankers too.

Rollye: Well of course.

Alan: And the speeches went on to say there will be global government. The only problem was the exact date they should fix on it and they went through the whole agenda for the rest of the century including the coming world war with Germany. How they must save the Soviet Union at all costs and then—

Rollye: Did they pick the date for domination – for world domination?

Alan: Yes, they wanted basically a united world government in place around 2010 – 12, but the unification of Britain had to be first to be done in the 1990's. Unification of the Americas by 2010 and the Pacific Rim around the same time, but chaos would still ensue as all these peoples moved around. Vast amounts of people moved around to borderless countries and then the United Nations would take over as the arbitrator of peace, you see.

Rollye: All right, hang on and Alan Watt is with us, and boy, we're going to pick it up. We're going to talk about the League of Nations and the UN and the Federal Reserve, and a lot more, and it will start to make sense. So when you're saying why would they be doing this? It's long in the plan.

HOOR 2:

Rollye: This is the Rollye James Show in progress. Akron joins us on WHLO. Good to have you and everybody else listening. If you're just tuning in, we have the mother load of conspiracy theories and it's particularly apropos tonight because we're all looking at the Senate and saying what the hell are you people doing and why and when you start to look at it historically it all comes together. A grand unified conspiracy theory we like to call it, conspiracy theory, cuttingthroughthematrix.com is a website you should check out. The author of the "Cutting Through" series is Alan Watt who's been joining me and we went back to the 1500's at the beginning of last hour and you'll catch up, but Alan, as you were saying. World War I comes of course the League of Nations and the US doesn't get involved. Right there we had to have World War II, didn't we?

Alan: Yes. They wrote about the fact that they would need a world war prior to world war – H.G. Wells again who was a spokesman for the Royal Institute of International Affairs wrote books on it saying "we need a world war to get the people to their knees so they'll accept a world government." Then the US

came in at the end so they were brought into it and then the US were given the job of trying to get the League of Nations on the go. They funded it really.

Rollye: Right.

Alan: And it didn't fly too well back home. It's like giving up your sovereignty and so they went back to the drawing board. Then H.G. Wells wrote another book, a non-fiction again to do with world government and he said, "the public haven't given up their sovereignty. They haven't suffered enough. We must have a second world war," and here again remember he was a member, a founding member of the Fabian Society which is part of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. THEY OWN ALL SIDES you see.

Rollye: Well of course. Now of course what is interesting is that between World War I and World War II we had a fascinating Depression which really changed the timber of the average Americans thinking it's the first time communal government or socialism became an accepted practice and so I think it sort of paved the way for this kind of a feeling.

Alan: It was fascinating really to see how the US and Canada and Britain and Australia were funding the poor downtrodden supposedly who'd suffered through the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia to make them a socialist soviet country. Then, at the same time, as you say, during the 1920's with this amazing Depression that went on across the world they introduced the very thing, socialism, and government takeovers really of agriculture and so much, which they have never given up since; and also the work camps that they set up for the young men. In the US they had the work camps where they were sent into the country. They were given military uniforms, which is quite interesting, and getting trained almost to be in uniform for the coming World War II.

Rollye: Right, right and then the other thing that happened prior to World War I was of course the formation of the Federal Reserve and it's neither federal nor reserves.

Alan: Yes and that itself is so incredibly fascinating really because only a few years prior to that, we know that Colonel Mandell House was the main leader behind Wilson and he pushed forward this whole motion for a Federal Reserve system – a centralized bank. Mandel House wrote so much about this openly about how the banking system had to be centralized and you had to get a centralized government in place to be the rest of the world and I've even got his old biography. It's a fascinating read. People should try and get a hold of it; but the League of Nations in Aramaic and Hebrew is LON.

L-O-N, League of Nations and that means LION you see. It's a MASONIC TERM and then of course they had to create the United Nations – UN is "un" for one in French. That's the one. So we watch this amazing stuff

getting put up in front of our faces and it goes over people's heads. They don't realize that this is an occult movement working behind the scenes, even though Thomas Jefferson himself in his own memoirs states quite openly, he said, "when the people see a continuing agenda through different changes in government, then they know in reality that they've been run by a secret tyranny."

Rollye: What's fascinating about that is then you get into things like the Prussian education system, which is designed so that individuals will be dumbed down to the point that they'll be good worker bees and see nothing.

Alan: Exactly, yes.

Rollye: And that's what we're seeing now with the dumbing down of education in North America.

Alan: Yes and in the Fabian Society and the Royal Institute of International Affairs and all of the writers they have out there and Albert Pike's "Morals and Dogma" on Freemasonry and in the Protocols of Weishaupt – Adam Weishaupt, the Illuminati of Bavaria, it's the same agenda. They say that there will be no individuality in the New World Order for the people at the bottom, the masses of people. Individualism was their enemy. They had to destroy it and ultimately that was to destroy the family. Each one – Albert Pike and Weishaupt said the same thing, and the Fabian Society, the family unit had to be destroyed, and then there is no one to turn to for an individual but to the state as its god, you see.

Rollye: You see that time and time again whether it's in a communist country or whether it's the fascism of Germany or whether it's today – it's for the children regulation and then Hillary Clinton's global village and all that kind of stuff. It's around us everywhere we look and it's as obvious as can be, but what – I guess those who are in the know who have been very adept at doing is making those of us who might bring this up out to be the lunatic fringe.

Alan: Well, they put the term out you see. In fact, they put out front men – they put out massive funding to create side three of conspiracy theory and I was on one show not so long ago. [This guest] was on two days after me. He started this whole reptile thing and then [Others] followed him from the same English source, and so after was coming a guy, I kid you not, who was selling helmets that were guaranteed to stop you from being abducted by aliens. Yeah.

Rollye: With an early warning spike, no doubt.

Alan: Well, I don't know if anyone's ever claimed their insurance policy or guarantee on that one.

Rollye: Right, right, yes.

Alan: That's what they do. They're creating a circus, so that those who know the truth, they have the facts to back it up, are mixed into this circus, you see, until you're just part of this laughing stock; and they keep pushing the world "conspiracy theory" and I'm saying, hey, here's the facts put out by the big boys themselves. Here are the books they wrote themselves.

A good example of this is Zbigniew Brzezinski. Now this man was Secretary of State for War at one point. He's been advisor to umpteen presidents including the present one. He was the first one to shout that we had to go to war with Afghanistan and then Iraq, right after 9/11, the same day. Brzezinski is a member of the Trilateral Commission and the CFR and Brzezinski put a book out in the 1970's called, "Between Two Ages," and he said in that book that again he went through the America scenario where the borders come down, yah de yah, and the chaos there would be. He also goes into the control of the people's minds through highly advanced sciences which the public knew nothing about and he called this chapter the "Technetronic Era." He said electromagnetic pulsations can affect the thoughts and moods of individuals around the world.

Rollye: Well you know we have the HAARP program.

Alan: And he coupled that with the aerial spraying containing aluminum oxides et cetera. You make a highly charged atmosphere. The public breathes it in. It's in their food. It's in their water. They become almost walking antennas and so this has all been used. Lord Bertrand Russell in his book, "The Impact of Science on Society," said the same thing.

Rollye: Of course we see the chemtrails and all that stuff today and we wonder well what's that about and it does tie together. The other thing as you mentioned Cecil Rhodes and Oxford and saying well of course here comes Bill Clinton from out of nowhere and look at his pedigree, even though he's an Arkansas boy, and it's seems that you really can't find anybody in high government service who's not part of the "club". Now that said here, we have a Senate obviously with 100 members. How many of those hundred do you think know what the plan is?

Alan: I think once they get to a Senatorial level they know as much as they need to know. In other words, they know that there's a plan to unify the Americas. They know that it's to be central government. In the Congressional Records of the US and people should check this out is a LETTER FROM KARL MARX to PRESIDENT LINCOLN congratulating him on stopping the country from breaking up because it was essential for communism to first create a strong and powerful centralized government.

Rollye: Centralized government.

Alan: Yes.

Rollye: Yes, see that's the thing that I always talk about and there again they have morphed the whole civil war into an issue of slavery then here again on the emotions I think all of us find abhorrent. There's not even another way to say that, but that said, the civil war itself while they're talking about slavery wasn't about slavery. It was about whether we were going to have state rights or a centralized government.

Alan: That's right.

Rollye: And that was really I think the first major lynch pin leading to where we are today. We're talking about World War I and the League of Nations, well it's also interesting Disraeli and all that kind of stuff who came up with the idea of a homeland for the Jewish people in the middle of Arab land. Now I have no problem with the Jewish people having a homeland. That's not the issue. The issue is that when you create that homeland out of other peoples' lands without their approval, you're setting yourself up for strife.

Alan: Yes, this was definitely the plan. It was the Balfour Declaration which was really a private letter to Lord Rothschild giving him permission to go ahead with it because the Rothschild family had been actually setting up this homeland for the Jews from 1840 onwards. In fact Lord Rothschild with some of the Jewish farmers came over to London to ask about making changes to the land et cetera. He did state quite openly to them and it's recorded in the books. He says, "you'll do nothing unless you're told. He says that's my country and don't you forget it."

Rollye: And this is again on the one hand you say, oh well, they're looking for a homeland for the Jewish people; and in another way, they're looking at setting them up as sitting ducks in an area where everybody around them will resent them because of the way the country was created.

Alan: Exactly.

Rollye: And that's where we are right now. I know yesterday in one of the elections one of the guys had said well World War III is about to be upon us and they may not be wrong. What's the plan in the Mid-East?

Alan: There's no doubt. Winston Churchill after World War I was one of the guys amongst with Allenby and a few other ones who set up – who drew lines across the sand, well you're now Kuwait and you're now Iraq et cetera and they drew the lines up there. Yet a few years after they've done that Churchill said, you wait and see in his own memoirs – “you wait and see, he said, because this country Iraq at the northern end has the world's largest untapped reserve of oil and he says one day it will be ours.”

These guys tell you in their own books what they plan to do, and you're right, so they had to get an ally over there what appeared to be an ally to stir up the mayhem to give the reasons for this third world war. Albert Pike himself – an amazing man, Albert Pike. He wrote to Lord Rothschild. The letter is in the British Museum going through the three world wars and this is written in the late 1800's and he said that the second world war would be fought with Germany. He knew that. He says that the third world war will be fought in the Middle East and it will be fought between Zion and Islam. He said by the end of it the world will be so sick of war and religion, he said, that you can step in and bring forth a new agenda where the world will be based on reason and those who are fit to rule will rule. So this was all out in the open you see.

Rollye: Which is fascinating because it makes both the Jewish homeland and the Islamic nations as pawns in the game. They're setting that up. It's interesting to think that the world will see that as a reason to want to be freed from religion. Does anybody have any idea of dates on that?

Alan: Well, it's so fascinating because once we go back to H.G. Wells. How H.G. Wells being the propagandist for the British government coined the term for the first world war, “the war to end all wars,” that's how they conned the men to go off and fight and they never stop there, of course. In his book, which is written under a futuristic story, he had a whole staff of writers. These guys, it's like the modern ones. They have staffs of people working for them.

H.G. Wells came out with “Shape of Things to Come,” where he goes through the scenario of three world wars. The last one he said will be fought in a place – beginning in a place called Basra. Now that's exactly where the British troops were sent into Iraq was in Basra. Then he said Lenin said [and] Lord Bertrand Russell said, “that by the end of the millennium everything will be in place for the beginning of the war around the start of the millennium.”

Rollye: Well that's now.

Alan: That's now, so they knew when to bring it on and it would last up to 2010 or so but maybe may continue beyond that if the public is still not sick and tired of the war. This war is to affect the whole world in every way possible to bring in a new system.

Rollye: Right, right. To get people to rollover on their current beliefs?

Alan: Yes, and Albert Pike too, I'd like to mention this because it's important. The Scottish Rite of Freemasonry wasn't Scottish. It was a branch of the Grand Orient Lodge of France and Albert Pike was the head of it and he in turn in his own books he talks about it. He gave the power as he retired to his student who was Giuseppe Mazzini, which is just an Italian name for Mason, and he went over to Europe, stirred up the revolutionary party, which was again part of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry; and the man who took over from him for the World Revolutionary Party was Lenin. This is all high Masonic. All revolutions were high Masonic revolutions.

Rollye: And of course again it's fascinating that a guy like Lenin on the surface is saying workers of the world unite et cetera and so forth, like Marks & Engels they're talking about the good of the common man; yet you look at their deeds rather than their words and it follows in line of enslavement of the masses.

Alan: Yes, but what Lenin said was there were three versions given out to the public. He said for the masses whose help we shall need for the revolution, they will be told that they will be given a utopia, a workers paradise. He says for the middle helpers, the Politburo et cetera, he says they will be more in keeping with the control over the masses; where he says the true intelligentsia elite of communism will know the true – they will be the only ones who know the true agenda.

Rollye: Yes, just real comforting. Alan Watt is our guest. You need to check out the website. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. We're talking about the grand unified conspiracy theory to say the least. He's the author of the "Cutting Through" series and he does give you a lot of pause when you start to wonder exactly why is this stuff that's going on like the decisions that the Senate is making. Why is that the case and more to the point and before the night is over we will absolutely get into is there anything we can do about it. It is the Rollye James Show. That's Mollo in the background, Spanish for bad, and maybe appropriate given the times and the subject and we've got somebody good though. Alan Watt. He is the author of the "Cutting Through" series and you can check out his website at cuttingthroughthematrix.com talking about the grand unified conspiracy going back to the 1500's in England and written about over the centuries and coming home to roost right now.

Now you know we're seeing the things come into play that have been talked about since the 1800's at least in writing and of course I'm sure they would have loved to pull it off with a great war and when that failed World War II. I assume they didn't want to have to go to World War III. How sure are they that they'll pull this off now?

Alan: I think they're pretty confident that they can make us so sick of it that even observing it. You're just tired of hearing of the killings and so on and all the money that's allocated towards it and the chaos that it's causing abroad. They're pretty confident they can pull it off. They have many, many think tanks that work on this full time in different specialized areas, very Machiavellian in a sense, using the ancient techniques of knowledge from archives which the public never have access to. It's all formulas really on the study of human behavior over thousands of years which these particular guys are taught and formulas are very simple to introduce. It's mathematical in a sense. If we do this, the public will do that, and then we shall suggest this and then the public will suggest that, and then we go this way. It's all formulas which has worked over hundreds and hundreds and actually thousand of years.

Rollye: And always will because the human condition and the human emotion literally doesn't change and you see that when you're looking at literature over the years what captured peoples emotions a thousand years ago. What captures it now. That's pretty static and of course today we see it in action where the government is very good at creating a scenario that will cause people to have a certain level of fear and as a result demand government protection or more control. You'd think that they'd demand the government get the hell out of the way but that's rarely the case. It's more in terms of well what can you do for me now.

Alan: Yes, yes. That's why they've been building up an internal army of police over many years now, mainly recruited from the military. I think there's a statistic that went out not so long ago where 95% of all police recruits are coming in from the military today and those guys have been trained abroad to go around kicking doors in and pulling people out and so on and now are your friendly cops in your neighborhood with their two uniforms. The one that they have for giving out speeding tickets and the other one with the jackboots and their machine gun.

Rollye: That's the secret police as specified in the Patriot Act. I mean we now have it where it's not only in the Executive Order or FEMA deal; it's in legislation that our lawmakers pass. Now almost a year ago we had Katrina and I think many of us thought that this was a test case. We're not 100% sure it was a test case for, but what's your take on that?

Alan: I know that there were people in the National Guard in different states who told me beforehand that they're all being called up to go down to New Orleans and of course we watch this scenario come in. We know it was either an accident waiting to happen according to the – however, the hurricane – I've got a lot of people in Louisiana who contact me and the hurricane basically was on the way out when those walls blew—

Rollye: Right.

Alan: And on the Canadian news here, the chief engineer of the Army Engineering Corps who went into examine the breeches showed on camera. He said look at the size of these breeches. He says these were blown with high explosives. He said I've been in this for 20 years. He says I know my business. He says look at the edges were almost petrified with the heat. He said these were blown.

Rollye: Now given that – what on earth – because of course we saw first hand the local, federal and the state do not talk to each other. We know that for sure and to a degree there are people who were demanding the feds come in immediately, which was chilling to me. That lost more states rights but was that the object lesson here, that next time the feds come walking in minute one?

Alan: I think so. The communications were cut off over the entire state initially and that was by FEMA. They've used the same techniques when they went over to Bosnia. They used aircraft to do it there. They just simply took over the radio and television stations and broadcast their own programming in, but they do cut all communications because they will not allow anyone else in there to help out. The Louisiana emergency squads have been trained for years for this emergency where school buses from all over the state were to come in. They did come in on queue and FEMA was turning them back empty. They were not allowing them in, even though two years prior to that they had a practice run with the same thousands of trucks coming in school buses. They could have taken lots of people out of there, but that wasn't the plan. It was to make the whole world look upon this and see my God there's nothing anyone's allowed to do to help themselves. They are to do what they're told. The military were brought in big time for the first time on US soil. They were going through the streets. They were brought in from abroad and they were going through with their rifles as they go through any street in the Middle East and they were confiscating the firearms as well. That comes across from all the people who phone me in Louisiana. They were going door-to-door just like they'd done over in the Middle East and that's a standard UN strategy, so they were training the public there to accept it. It's now a precedent you see. It's a precedent.

Rollye: The one thing too is that just recent that New Orleans admitted that they did a gun grab.

Alan: Up here in Canada they showed it happening.

Rollye: Right. Here they were denying it all along. The other thing by the way when we look – we don't get much Canada news to say the least and the entire horrendous blood scandal that you know so well is virtually unknown to Americans and that goes right back to Clinton when he was governor of Arkansas. We literally sold AIDS tainted blood to you guys.

Alan: It's quite a fascinating story because Canada was the world leader for bacterial and viral warfare research during and after World War II. One of the companies they set up for that was Connaught

Laboratories in Toronto and it was Connaught Laboratories that were buying the blood for Canada and yes the tainted blood was – they had amazing stories really, where the prisoners were allowed to go in and stick these things in their veins themselves.

Rollye: Yes, American prisoners.

Alan: That's right and they were selling the blood. They got a few bucks for it and those with AIDS et cetera weren't even checked. Other ones who were authorized to have blood taken were just sticking them in their friends' arms to get more dollars. They knew it was tainted. Barbara Bush was the head of the Red Cross at the time overseeing all of this. They brought it into Canada–

Rollye: Wasn't it Elizabeth Doyle? Not Barbara Bush. Wasn't it Elizabeth Doyle head of the Red Cross?

Alan: Doyle was as well and I think it was Barbara that came in after her.

Rollye: Was she really, okay.

Alan: And then–

Rollye: I didn't know that.

Alan: Yes, and so anyway this stuff came up to Canada – Connaught Laboratories, its main purpose was bacterial and viral warfare, processed the blood and the hemophiliacs all over Canada came down with hepatitis and other diseases. Again, the government of course took about 10 years to get into action over this whole thing waiting for all of them to die off. That's what they generally do. They wait for you to die off and if there's one or two left, you may get a few pennies. However, this was known when it was happening. The CBC did a documentary on it. They interviewed the man from Connaught Laboratories who was going up the steps and when he was hit with this, "why are you selling this lethal blood to Canadians?" he says, "well, it's cheap and business is business."

Rollye: Did he really?

Alan: Yes he did.

Rollye: Oh man, is this guy in jail today?

Alan: There was some recent blurb I saw on him but I don't think he's in jail yet.

Rollye: He should be.

Alan: That's what they said.

Rollye: Now okay. If it comes to pass that our borders are eliminated by 2010, US, Mexico, US, Canada, what do we look like? Who is our leader? Do we have one president for all three countries?

Alan: No. Under the plan they made – this plan as I say was first mentioned by Karl Marx in the 1840's and in "Das Kapital" you'll see it written out there where he said, "the unified Americas will ultimately have a singular government in charge ultimately. There'll be a process towards it." Now that ties in with the Free Trade Agreement because at that time they agreed that the new capital for the Americas was to put in Quebec, Canada, and the reason for picking Quebec was it's kind of like a sort of not quite independent but semi-sovereign state within Canada and–

Rollye: Nobody speaks English.

Alan: But it's an international center and they have the same kind of banking rules as Brussels does for the European Union, so the banks get a lot of tax-free goodies and so on as they do the world's business you see.

Rollye: Are you telling me that the capital of the Americas is going to be Quebec?

Alan: Yes, it's going to be in Montreal.

Rollye: When?

Alan: They didn't specify when it would be in the Free Trade Agreement when it would be, but that was definitely the place they settled upon.

Rollye: Do you think that will be shortly after 2010 or do you see this like 50 years down the road?

Alan: I think they could bring it on sooner if they give us enough chaos and worry. Maybe even releasing their diseases or whatever they're planning to do and they could certainly have us in such a craze, a

frenzy, economically too, that we'll be willing to accept anything. They've done this in the past with other nations down through the centuries.

Rollye: It's fascinating that you're talking about a basically a tri-region North America, Central America, South America, where the preponderances of that region is going to be Spanish speaking – one Portuguese country and then English speaking and a very minor faction that is French speaking French Canadian actually which isn't really the Province of Quebec. Other than that, it's fascinating that the capital will be almost isolated from the overwhelming majority of the populous language wise. And that's got to be by intent.

Alan: It is too because the main language in Brussels is French as well that handles the European Union.

Rollye: And Montreal is fascinating too because I used to go there in the '60's and it was I'd say if not 50/50 even greater English than French and we were there just to – I used to love to go see KGM and all that kind of stuff and have fun and everybody was speaking English. Now, it's like the English people are almost like this little balkanized zip code if you will and everything else has become French, and I thought to myself how did that happen so quickly?

Alan: It happened because of one man, Pierre Trudeau, who was the Prime Minister of Canada, this man – this is amazing. I found this out from an intelligence agency in Australia where it was published in school books. Pierre Trudeau in 1952 – this guy from a very, very wealthy family, he was the head of the Comintern Party – the international communist party for Canada. He led the delegation to Moscow in 1952. Years later, he runs for the Liberal Party but none of the media mentions what they knew about his past at all. That tells you that the media is an essential part of government and so he ran under the liberal tickets. He had the biggest build-up as the young youthful Bill Clinton type. You saw him skipping and dancing and being very modern and he got in and he basically started this push towards bilingualism Canada-wide and then they created the Bloc Quebecois. The guy who created the Bloc Quebecois for free France was Pierre Trudeau's best buddy. Pierre Trudeau was also a Rhodes Scholar by the way and he also was a Rhodes Scholar with Fidel Castro his other best buddy, and so he got the ball rolling for starting the dissensions between English and French Canada. Once he came out, Brian Mulroney of the conservatives eventually got in – a supposed conservative, and his right hand man for the Canadian conservative supposedly right wing party split off and became the leader of the opposition the Bloc Quebecois and so they kept it going, kept it going and that's why the English were driven out of Quebec.

Rollye: And they were and of course that creates again whenever you balkanize a country linguistically that creates warring factions and the need again for this common government. You know they drive through Edmonton and have to see all the signs in French too; it's overkill to say the least.

Alan: It is.

Rollye: But I can see the intent. Now you were saying that the World War III which I guess we are really on the precipice of right now with what's going on and as this starts to become more of a problem and the design is to get the people to be sick of religion period. So we have another issue. Okay, I thought we lost you for a minute, but to be so sick of religion that they'll embrace this "New World Order." What are they embracing? Tell me what that's like?

Alan: It's in the Manifesto of the Communist Party. It's in the Manifesto of Albert Pike, Scottish Rite of Freemasonry Manifesto. It's in the same manifesto as the Illuminati Adam Weishaupt who took refuge after he was chased out of Bavaria with the Saxe-Gotha's in Germany who happened to be the ones who are now in power in Britain.

Saxe-Coburg-Gotha is the Royal Family's real name and so they all said the same thing. That there would be no private property in the coming New World Order.

There'll be no private ownership of vehicles in the coming New World Order.

Everyone will be born to serve the state. That will be their duty. This was elaborated on by Lord Bertrand Russell in "The Impact of Science on Society" and "The Road to Freedom" he called it. It was his other book with a whole hundred years written in the early 1900's. The whole hundred years pointed out where he said ultimately a new financial system will come into play where every citizen in the lower orders will be given a quota of credits at the beginning of each week by the government and it will be deposited in their bank. He said they will not be able to save them up and they'll have to be used by the end of the week and the beginning of the week have the exact same sum to start over again with. Those who refuse, cause any social problems, or problems towards the establishment, they will have their credits withheld so they cannot pay rent because there'll only be rental accommodation eventually. They will not be allowed to buy their food and so on, so it will be used as a form of social control.

Rollye: Well, it's very interesting that you're saying that because on the one hand I'm thinking people are never going to cotton to this. On the other hand, what you're describing is basically the current welfare rules. So it's fascinating that on some level we are there. Alan Watt is my quest. I think he's just tremendous. You can go to his website. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com. He's the author of the "Cutting Through" series and as you start to really listen to some of this stuff it starts to make sense in terms of how the hell could the Senate be doing what they're doing when we were talking about eminent domain.

Well, if there's no private property, what a better way to get to it then eminent domain and it starts to fit together. It still might sound farfetched but at what point does it become a reality and do we notice, or are we still looking for Natalie Holloway? We will continue this for another big hour and I'm looking forward to that. We'll find out if there's anything you can do. By the way, when I'm thinking about it more and more in terms of the new financial reality:

Think about welfare. The minute you amass more than \$2,000 you are out of the program. You're given about \$600 a month. You'd better spend it because that \$2,000 could come pretty soon, couldn't it? Then we get into what I always refer to as the anesthesia for the masses, the readily available credit. Is there anything that placates individuals who don't really have money faster than easy credit and wouldn't it be easy to control and manipulate the system to the point that one day it's just not there. All right, we'll be talking with Alan Watt next hour about all that and more coming up on the Rollye James Show.

HOOR 3:

Rollye: Oh, you may think it's the lunatic fringe all right, but when you tie it together, gee, things certainly fall into place, don't they? We have Alan Watt for another hour. Cuttingthroughthematrix.com is the website and you should check that out and as I suspected, Alan, we've had some calls that were not really calls, but emails in particular, people saying hey I'm a 32nd Degree Mason and there is no 40th Degree. Again, I assume this is the thing, that they're not telling the rank and file this.

Alan: They don't know. I've talked to many guys that are 33rd Degrees and above. In fact, some of the above ones came to me because I talk so much about the occult and the history of Freemasonry on Sweet Liberty broadcast, that's SweetLiberty.org and they have archives there going back since '98, and I've been getting calls from these guys who are in much higher organizations wanting to know how I knew so much about them and I've actually met with a few of them too.

Rollye: Interesting. And yes, other than those who have been illuminated so to speak to the resistance, it's as if it ends at a certain point.

Alan: Yes, 33 and below, all Masons even from the beginning swear allegiance to uphold this system. Even the guys at the very bottom are told.

Rollye: They don't know what the system is.

Alan: They think it's a faith-based belief thing where the guy above you who you must obey if you're given an order without having any moral reservations. It's a faith-based system. Same with the

newscasters who are all Masons, that the guys above them really know what they're doing and it's for the good of all. That's how it works. You don't ask questions in Freemasonry about higher degrees. You wait until you're allowed into them.

Rollye: Now when you're saying all the newscasters – these days a lot of newscasters are not Masons including of course a number of women who aren't Eastern Star, so that's a fascinating question too because we often look at it and we say why aren't we hearing any of this on the news. And of course I've been doing this as director of radio stations, no one ever told me what to read or not, but basically I was lucky to rip and read and get it out there. I think the average rank and file newsperson is clueless to this as well, but where's this control coming from and how does it work?

Alan: It comes down through the editors et cetera who are in on it. That's why all the news is the same across the country.

Rollye: It is.

Alan: And it's coming through two main sources, Reuters and API. Reuters of course was set up by MI5 and 6 and Rothschild in England from the very beginning and Interpol itself – the Interpol is a Rothschild company. It's not actually a British police force. So what happens is in the schools of journalism they're taught again like all people that went to universities to think in a certain tunnel vision and they came out thinking that's all there is to do with it, but it's learned very quickly you don't go out of certain bounds when you have editors and people above you. You do what you're told and when they tell you to quench a story, you quench it if you want your career to continue; and it's very simple to keep control of their licenses and all the rest of it to work in those fields through licensing and that's mainly how it's done. With the Council on Foreign Relations, you don't ask to join. They will assess you out. They will send people to befriend you. They'll meet you in bars, wherever. They get to really know you. They get personality profiles and if you're the right stuff, and that means the rites of Masonry, if you're the right stuff then you're brought into the fold.

Rollye: Now going back to in terms of how they'd like it to be ultimately with the outgrowth of this global New World Order the new financial reality. Clearly what you're describing again while it's our current welfare system. It's certainly not something the average citizen is willing to embrace.

Alan: No.

Rollye: What has to happen to get them there?

Alan: Massive chaos and fear. Economic fear. Unemployment. Massive unemployment. In fact, Jacques Attali, as I say, the Kissinger of France and the United Nations said in that book that I mentioned earlier there, in "Millennium" he mentions "the next boat people who will be leaving a country to find work abroad will be the Americans."

Rollye: We're seeing right now, as I've mentioned many times, the fact that in reality most Americans – middle class Americans don't have any money. The equity that used to be in their home is now in equity lines of credit. People are leveraged to the hilt. One warble they're out. We passed new bankruptcy laws to make it incredibly difficult by comparison to successfully file a bankruptcy, so I assume that this is all by design so whenever they pull the rug out from under us it's a quick domino.

Alan: Absolutely. It could be done so quickly. Just like the 1920's Depression. They forget there were three depressions in the late 1800's in America with a triad of Morgan and Gault and another fella who literally ripped off the stock exchange and everybody lost their pensions three times in a row in 30 years. So they've got a lot of experience doing this type of thing and now that the centralized banking system is in charge and someone fixes the rate of money the dollar for the day. It's so easy to crash it whenever they wish. I mean it's all a magic act anyway. Truly, it's a juggling act.

Rollye: Right. It's almost easy to do it accidentally. The big Depression of '29 was of course the stock market. That of course could happen again but I wonder whether or not it won't be the housing bubble this time?

Alan: They could do it either way. They've given all this artificial value on the housing. It's so overpriced to begin with really and yes they can withdraw that too. What people forget during a depression – the Great Depression or what they might want to call it a recession. That's the term they used in Britain from 1960's onwards.

Rollye: Yes. Well, it's a recession when your neighbor is out of work. It's a depression if you are out of work.

Alan: Exactly, exactly and of course what they forget is that no matter if the banks begin to fail, the government is still knocking on your door for your property taxes. You see now the rest of this system continues and one way or another if the banks don't get your property, then the government will seize it. One or the other. That's the choice you have. There's no contingencies for "well, we can't put the usual laws through during this tough time." No, they continue because depressions have ulterior purposes. Mandell House who advised again five presidents in his day, he said, "for everything that's done in politics and government there's a very good reason and then there's a real reason."

Rollye: Right, right and that goes back again about what we were saying about what's going on in the Senate right now which seems so half laughable and yet unbelievable on the surface. Are there any presidents who were not Masons?

Alan: There were supposedly a few. However, I've got the photographs of I think it's Ronald Reagan. See, all American presidents I don't know for how long are automatically honorary 33rd Degree Masons and I have the photographs of most of them with their aprons on and all the rest of it. We know that Washington and all his boys that went into Philadelphia Hall – 55 of them were Masons, 33 of them signed the charter, for the number 33, which is high in Masonry for a different reason than people think and–

Rollye: What's the reason?

Alan: Well, the reason is that the sun sets in the 33rd Degree parallel. That's why Jesus comes up at the age of 30 where the sun rises and sets at 33. That's why that's significant.

Rollye: Now getting to this new frontier if you will where there's no private property and no vehicles, again, the individuals who are here now it's almost unconscionable. Is this something that will be phased in over time?

Alan: I think they would like to – they definitely will phase certain parts in one mass chaos. They must control the chaos and that's their motto in the Scottish Rite is "Ordo Ab Chao," Order out of Chaos, and so they'll have to have a controlled takedown of the country. However, the people will have to be so sick and afraid and maybe even hungry, because the woman who was the head of the United Nations for the agricultural association has said in one of her speeches that "food had always been used in the past as a weapon and that they would use it when required," and we saw that being done on Iraq between the two wars. A million and a half people were starved to death by the withholding of food and medicine to the Iraq people by the UN.

Rollye: We're already seeing a setup for it to be water as well. Hearing about water shortages and things of that nature.

Alan: There was a meeting in the 1960's in Israel by the United Nations and they printed it in all the newspapers at the time that would be one of the major things the United Nations must take over was all water rights of the world. That's right, yes.

Rollye: And they're very adamant about it. Now the law of the seas treaty. The loss treaty which our government is pretty much willing to go along with that it's beyond outrageous and again they get away with it at this point because the average citizenry is somewhat brain dead. And I guess the plan is before a sufficient numbers can awake have something that is fearful to cause the masses if you will to say, oh, come protect me.

Alan: Yes.

Rollye: Which works like a charm every time, unfortunately. Now you were also mentioning that getting sick of religion after the Mideast conflict and there's never been a culture without some kind of guiding faith principle, whether it's faith in the government or faith in the great beyond or God or whatever. What religion are they going to replace the god-based religions we're dealing with now with?

Alan: Albert Pike himself uses the term the higher Freemasons use and he said in his own book, "The Bible of Freemasonry," he said, "make no mistake". He said, "our god is Lucifer." That's in his own book and this was given to every 32nd Degree and 33rd Degree Mason for almost 100 years.

Rollye: This is so beyond anything that the average person would understand because you think of the Shriners Convention then you see the Shriners and they're not exactly devil worshippers.

Alan: No. You see there's a different take on Lucifer. In the lower ranks it's an allegory for intelligence, intellect and the knight, again, this knightly language they use of boldness and audacity to create a Brave New World as Aldous Huxley said. So Lucifer is a symbol for the lower Masons of that drive, that intellect of creativity to reshape everything in what they call its proper – it's proper, not it's natural but it's proper order.

Rollye: Okay, so using that then what would be the average person. Would their god be the god of the state?

Alan: Ultimately it will be. In fact, all the guys above you will be different varieties of gods. Different bureaucratic classes. It's to be a world run by experts and every facet of life. Now at Loyola University in the United States four years ago they had a world science meeting with the top bioengineers there. The top microchip companies there.

The scientists and that meeting it was kicked off by Newt Gingrich and it was funded by the U.S. Department of Commerce, because if you have a social insurance number that's what you belong to.

They own you, you see and they put 600 pages out on this agenda. It ties in with Brzezinski's book, "Between Two Ages and the Technetronic Era".

In the Loyola meeting they said that they have a microchip ready to go, which the ID card would be first with an active chip. That would acclimatize the public to having this active chip contain all their data which they'd have to show at all times. They said but the next step was this active chip which they've tested out for many years and implanted in the brain—

Rollye: In the brain?

Alan: In the brain, just like the Matrix movie.

Rollye: It's interesting you say that because I just was reading an article on just that happening in experimental phases already gluing the lines between organic and non-organic and it was frightening as hell just to read that. I mean we're barely prepared for microchips in the arm and don't want it, but in terms of in the brain. That's so beyond chilling that it's almost incomprehensible that it would get there without massive outcry. Now it almost seems like the generation that is here now, you and I, we've got to be off the planet before they could pull that off.

Alan: They would love that and that's the way it was worded in the 600-page documentation that came out which I have. I got someone to go into the university's website and get it all before they took it down and the guy from Tokyo that helped to design this latest model because they've tried since the 1960's on unsuspecting victims.

It has a coating on it which literally interfaces with your genetic material so you can't simply cut it out and it also interfaces in such a way that it attaches itself to the cortex – the little neurons in your brain; and you, THEY SAID, THIS WILL BE THE END OF INDIVIDUALITY AS WE KNOW IT.

The guy's words were from Tokyo, he said when this is working and everyone has it he said there'll be no more individuality and no ability for the person to even perceive of themselves as a distinct separate individual. He said think of it more like the beehive and the beehive for thousands of years has been a high occultic symbol for the perfect system. He said you'll hear people's whispers of their thoughts going through your minds back to the central computers and from the computers back to the people a constant buzz in your head of thoughts. He says but it will be impossible for a person to even begin to think of themselves as a distinct separate entity.

Rollye: Now clearly – that's so beyond chilling it's almost hard to put it into words. Now that would also be chilling to the ruling elite. Now if I were one of the ruling elite and I was aware of this I'd be scared to death that there would be a bigger ruler and I was going to be implanted next.

Alan: Well, here's the key to that one. If you go back to Charles Galton Darwin, he was the grandson of Charles Darwin and the Galton family who did the statistics and IQ levels and population reduction. Charles Galton Darwin was a physicist in the 1950's and around 1954 to '56 he published a book on this very agenda and he said, "we must cull off the masses of unwanted useless eaters because there will be a post-industrial world where we won't need them anymore and their numbers might overtake the elite themselves."

He says, "we must find a way of destroying that part of the brain which makes a person see themselves as distinct separate individual. It will mean killing off that part of the brain which gives them their personal survival mechanisms but they won't need it anymore because the state will be making all their decisions for them."

He said, "we the elite, he says, must not have these devices or these chemicals put into us because we must remain to steer the ship of earth."

Rollye: Well right of course, but what I'm saying is the elite's an ever-changing body to a degree–

Alan: That's right.

Rollye: And you might say that the Rothschild's and the Warburg's are in thick of it but there's other people who maybe are peripherally elite if you will who leave today for being tomorrow. And I don't think if I were anointed all of a sudden I would want to go for this because I'd figure if someone wanted me unanointed, here comes by chip.

Alan: That's right and that's what they live on is hope if they're good little boys and girls and do all the right things then their masters might just bring them into the upper group, you see.

Rollye: Oh, this is not acceptable. Alan Watt is with us and that's the most chilling thing I've ever heard and as I say I think they've got to get rid of us first, whether we die a natural death or it's cataclysmic, and we've got to be on the way out before and you know I think most of us would prefer to be.

This is the Rollye James Show and we're talking to Alan Watt. It's fascinating getting a lot of email on this and two to one positive, I want a copy of this, but a third of it negative and some of it, I'll never listen to you again, which is why your radio has two knobs. One changes the station and other controls the volume and you can do that anytime you like. You can believe or not believe as you desire, but one thing that's interesting. I don't claim obviously to have any inside knowledge and I don't claim to know for sure from whence it comes, so if you read the sources it's fascinating, but if you look at things historically every brick fits into place and from the prime mover, I don't even care who it might be, but the results of wanting to control and dominate, that's pretty much the universal; and you look over the last couple of hundred years, and boy, we're marching down that road.

Now Alan, what's interesting about that is also from time immemorial even though people might want to be letter guided by a greater power, you know governmentally or otherwise, the desire for individuality is certainly a pressing desire in human nature. People are not willing going to embrace this even with a level of fear. Now when you're talking about things like chips that stop individuality, I don't care how afraid somebody is, they're not going to willingly say hand me one of those.

Alan: That's right. You'd have to have incredible chaos or starvation even or else many years of a build up to it. Albert Pike said himself, "we never begin a premature revolution. We lay out the ground work years ahead to prepare the minds of the people." Well, at the Loyola University meeting these guys never mention politics. They weren't giving it a wish list to be put through by politics. They work for the real bosses of the world and they said that this will be a positive thing and taught to be a positive thing from kindergarten, they said through novels, through cartoons, movies, et cetera as a positive thing to advance towards. Sure enough, after that meeting, out comes the first Robin Williams movie called "The Cutter" ["The Final Cut"] and there you are. There's the chip in the brain and it's kind of a nice thing. You can have a deceased family member's chip removed, downloaded and you can see through his eyes as he grew up et cetera. Now they've got it in cartoons for their children where they'll be super heroes and have all these special powers; and in other words, they're going to give you a virtual reality. That's how they're going to sell it to the public, but once the—

Rollye: Right, not as a control but yet – the other thing that the Fabians were certainly eloquent about this was instrumentalism. It's got to be in very small increments. So it isn't you'll wake up tomorrow and face it. Probably I would say no one who's over 40 today would live to see this.

Alan: Very possibly unless literally they bring us to our knees through some incredible plaque, catastrophe, starvation or whatever and then again lie to us as to its proper reason for getting it. They've said they have regional computers that will control people are already set up. They are super created computers already set up across the US and Canada to handle this. That's all public knowledge from the meeting.

Rollye: Oh, and also just like we were reading about KBR has been given a \$385 million to build a camps, detention centers for those dissents and all of that, so yeah they're becoming more open about that phase of it. So is there anywhere – some people are saying I've got to escape this and while ultimately there may be no escape, is there anywhere at this point that's probably on the slow track to implement it?

Alan: Not really. As far as Canada and the States go, and even Mexico and even Chile in fact. Chile's been built up to be the manufacturer and supplier of all our vegetable goods for the near future thanks to the NAFTA taxpayers. So really, no. All the commonwealth countries and most of the other ones too are all going along. In fact, I was surprised to hear from Norway where nothing happens in Norway. I lived there for a while and it's the most peaceful place and they're under this martial law, the same martial law bill as everyone else and they're freaked out as to why they're under this incredible martial law. This is worldwide which tells you this super-coordination of the people at the top in all countries that they have a natural affiliation with each other and that's of course through the higher secret societies.

Rollye: So don't pack your bags for Iceland or New Zealand anytime soon.

Alan: No. You can't get into them now. New Zealand is so expensive to get into. The same with Australia. You probably read in your own newspapers that the U.S. government had built an underground base in Australia for the continuity of government for the elite to be flown to. So now of course even immigration is almost stopped there. You have to be very wealthy to get in.

Rollye: Right. Self-supporting, that's certainly true. All right, now with that in mind, here we're back to what's going on in the Senate and obviously the House passed a reasonable bill with regard to illegal immigration making it a felony and did nothing for amnesty and here comes the Senate which of course pretty much wants to embrace illegal immigration and legalize 20 million people overnight as well as 400,000 a year come in. Is there anything an American can do to stop that?

Alan: The only way you could stop it would be mass protestations by people who have read these people's own documentation, their own books.

Rollye: Would it work?

Alan: It would have to work because they publish the books themselves like Charles Galton Darwin in "The Next Million Years," that's quite the boast, and of course Brzezinski with his "Grand Chessboard" that had the invasions of America into Afghanistan followed by Iraq, then Iran, then Syria, in that order, published

in 1998. He said in his own book, "we'll need something on the scale of a Pearl Harbor attack on America to motivate the public behind us for this war."

Rollye: Right. Of course, 9/11 is the first but probably not the last. Well then, I think what you're saying is mass protestation would end it for now. It won't derail the plan at all.

Alan: They won't give up. They won't give up.

Rollye: And of course we've seen the protestation on the side of the illegals half a million strong in LA and in other cities as well. How big are we talking about it has to be in the next three weeks?

Alan: It would have to be very big and you're talking about people who do know and have the facts, the actual facts, because the people who run the world are very legalistic. They publish the facts themselves and when you have words that are out of their own mouths, out of their own pens, to show that you know what they're doing, where they're taking us, they can't argue with that. They can't laugh it off.

Rollye: What's the likelihood that we could pull that off in the next two and a half weeks?

Alan: Very slim. So many people they follow certain radio stations, the patriot type things that – I saw a lot of them are phony I'm afraid to say. They don't give them all the REAL INFORMATION they need to know and they're so confused they're following different types of gurus that lead them out in circles. I've never seen so many confused people in my life really.

Rollye: [He's] an interesting story actually. I don't know much about him but I've seen some of his material and when he got into the shape-shifting lizards and said it with a straight face, I thought it was very hard to believe that there are individuals who are truly shape shifting lizards.

Alan: Yes. Here's the key behind this. Now this is something that people should realize. MI-5 and MI-6 have a place outside the Cotswold's outside of London where they train people to go out into the world and create mysticism and confusion. Aleister Crowley was one of the first men they sent out there to set up the OTO, The Ordo Templi Orientis, a higher Masonic group which most people in Hollywood join and most musicians join, and they followed him up with many others since. Now he took everyone else's work who'd done the real investigations. He shot to the top. All the doors opened for him. You couldn't buy that kind of publicity unless someone gave the nod at the top. It cost millions just to publicize him and he became a superhero, leads all the people using all of this information of other authors and then leads you off like a pied piper in a circle to the lizard people; and all of those authors in the backs of his books are now ridiculed into the same place as he is taking you. That's called counter-intelligence.

Rollye: Sure, oh no, it's very effective. They can make you out to be Looney Tunes and everybody he's mentioning goes with it. Do you think he's aware he's a pawn?

Alan: I'm sure he knows exactly what he's doing. He phoned the Sweet Liberty site some years ago and then got in touch with me for a lot of the information that he used and the only stipulation was that he didn't spin it off into any odd theories of serpents and so on, but it didn't matter, he did it anyway.

Rollye: Okay, so right now here we've got the Senate vote which of course is heading toward the 2010 idea of opening the borders and we're looking at the Mideast obviously. Here's Israel saying that World War III is imminent. What are the other steps we're looking for?

Alan: Again, they're following this Revelations like a script because so many people really believe that's God's plan and so on, so when you believe that you sit back and allow it to happen. Otherwise, you're fighting God, but they're following that like a script, which actually it is, and plague, famine, warfare. They can create earthquakes with the HAARP alone. That's in the United Nations treaty on HAARP. You can find that written in the 1970's. Earthquake. It can cause hurricanes et cetera. That's all in the HAARP treaty. People should read it up. All those things in Revelations they have the ability to cause today.

Rollye: Right, and get people as believers virtually overnight. It's a very bleak future and of course you look far down the road and it's a much bleaker future. Then you start to become spiritual about it and the first thing you wonder is, is this something that maybe has happened several times on earth over the eons? This is a very old planet. Have we been here before and has some type of true natural disaster has wiped us out?

Alan: In the old Aramaic records it's very interesting because – in fact there were psalms taken out of the Bible. I have the copies of them that talked about a catastrophe after Babylon or the Tower of Babel where the elite said we'll become as gods and in fact higher than the gods. The old Satan boast again and that something happens and basically destroyed and scattered them, and the people hated this elite so much that this elite had to run into the hills and the mountains, live in caves. They were hunted down and then they began it all over again by the creation of secret societies. That's what your societies are initially created for, to once again recreate and rebuild the "Great Work."

Now the Rabbis will tell you if you ask them that this Great Work began about 4,500 BC. That's how old it's supposed to be and the general Masonic lower they say that Lucifer came down or the light came down and gave birth to the plan about 4,500 BC and that's why Masonic temples have two dates on it.

They have one for the construction date and they have another one which has 4,500 years tacked on to it and it says "AL," is Anno Luciferus. That's what it means. AFTER LUCIFER. So this plan is ancient. It's now 6,000 years old and it's called the Great Work: The perfecting of that which was left imperfect, according to them, which is man himself and everything in the world is to be run and dominated by science.

Rollye: Wow. It's fascinating and even while we're talking 6,000 years, that's still a blip on the planet landscape so it does make you wonder. It also makes you wonder when you look at galaxies upon galaxies in solar systems and everything else whether or not—we're clearly not alone. You know it's unbelievable that that's the end of our civilization as it is long term, not even get into the spiritual situation of the continuity of life beyond this. It doesn't get more bleak than this and something tells me that if this does come to pass this can't last long.

Alan: Yes, that's a fact. Now the histories of India are amazing because they claim there were five previous ages they call them and with a two possible more, so there's seven ages. Roughly, 25,000 years apart where man had climbed to the top, became corrupt and then all chaos broke loose and they were reduced back to the beginning again—

Rollye: I believe that.

Alan: Now if you go into the histories of Tacitus, who was the historian for Nero, who went into Britain and got the histories of the Druids before they wiped them out, he said that the Druids had a near history to at least three ages where fire followed by water had caused incredible damage upon the earth and the elite both in India – the north of India lived within mountains to survive it. The Druid elite lived within mountains as well to survive it and the Greek mythologies they say that their elite lived in Mt. Parnassus when the fire was followed by water. Now tying this up with the Tesla technology of HAARP. Tesla stopped HAARP because he claimed they could superheat the atmosphere to such an extent it could cause the whole atmosphere to ignite and explode. If that did it, it would melt the poles and so you'd have a flash fire across the planet and then massive clouds rising up and massive rainfalls. Fire followed by water. So who knows if we've been round this same cycle before?

Rollye: Exactly and I almost have to believe we have. What a dire prediction but I guess the thing other than knowledge being power I'd take away from this again, that if sufficient numbers of people are to arise and awake at this point at the very least this can be slowed down if enough people remain on the status quo or on track. I can't believe three hours went by so fast. You're just fascinating and hopefully everybody will check out cuttingthroughthematrix.com and I hope you'll join me again, Alan.

Alan: It'll be a pleasure.

Rollye: All right, Alan Watt.

October 20, 2025 at 8:31 am

EDIT | MOVE | SPLIT | TRASH | SPAM | UNAPPROVE | REPLY [#127](#)



Alan
Keymaster
(127.0.0.1)

The following talk is interspersed with some well-known songs that you've heard down through your life and I've attempted to show you how you're being conditioned along with certain agendas with the songs you hear, just as you are with the movies you see. It's all predictive programming along a certain path.

Song: Don't know much about history. Don't know much biology. Don't much about a science book. Don't know much about the French I took.

Alan: Well, just like that song there, we're all living in the dark. We don't know much about history. We don't know much about social politics. We don't know much about the movements which have been created down through history which appear to be DIFFERENT from each other on the OUTSIDE, but when you look at their policies and their goals, they all tend to go towards the same destination. When you find things all tending to come together, as the song goes, towards the same destination, then some people will clue into the fact there's a common guiding hand here.

Societal changes are likened to a herd of sheep who've been in the same field for a few years or even a generation and the sheep themselves are totally unaware of what their purpose is. They think they are there to be happy and to chew the cud and they know the shepherds. They know the shepherd basically comes in and he'll smile and he'll take to them and he'll even scratch some of their ears, you know. Of course, when he wants them to eventually move to another field, he has to motivate them and get them ready to move because something which has been static for a long time takes a while to get into gear, you might say, without losing control; and that's what society is because society has been planned.

You might say we're being farmed, like Charles Forte said. WE'VE BEEN FARMED basically down THROUGH the CENTURIES for DIFFERENT PURPOSES by a HIDDEN ELITE and a VERY HIGH ARISTOCRACY, which uses lower aristocracy to do the actual work you might say and when they need these people for wars they BREED them up.

They'll allow them to have more food for themselves. They always allow them to have plenty of drink, alcohol and so on, and even encourage parties and festivals and that way they knew the population upped because during the festival time even religion would relax so people copulated and offspring

were produced. Those guys would be the NEXT CROP for the NEXT WAR, which is maybe PLANNED 18 to 20 YEARS DOWN THE ROAD and this is pretty standard down through history.

You read about it from the days of Plato where he talks about the necessity of CULLING OFF the EXCESS POPULATION of the Grecian Islands because they were islands and they could only stand so much of a population and even the influx of slaves from all their wars would become a problem sometimes. They would arm these slaves and put them in the army and have them fight their neighbors and that way they culled down the herd, you might say, and in those days it was talked about quite openly by the aristocracy.

SLAVES WERE CHEAP. The aristocracy saw – there was of the known aristocracy as a separate animal you might say and nothing has changed that to the present.

For this particular talk, we're looking at how society has been shaped from the 1800's in Europe and America, world over really, by different groups and one of these groups would be the Fabian Society, which was established in London, England in the late 1800's.

The founders of the Fabian Society consisted primarily – this is as far as the public is concerned, with Sydney Webb who was a lifelong bureaucrat for the British Government who tried his best to work up and kiss the feet of the guys above him, hoping that he would get accepted as an aristocrat one day. His wife really was called Beatrice and Beatrice Webb was from an aristocratic family called THE POTTERS. She was Beatrice Potter.

It might sound familiar to people and Beatrice Potter her family – her father was this sort of Halliburton of his day because he would have contracts with the British Army with the Crown. Wherever they went abroad to slaughter people and kick them off their land, they would devastate and burn down houses and he would move in with these little huts he'd sell back to the British Government. The taxpayers would pay for them, of course, and they've got these little checks for the people that they simply dispossessed recently abroad.

The same system was in place then as it is today. Names change. Sometimes the names are actually the same family lineages but through marriage et cetera. We have different surnames from the female and the male lineages.

The founders of the Fabian were the Webb's and of course we had George Bernard Shaw who was a playwright and just like today, the playwrights in those days were funded by the big corporations, charitable corporations as they call themselves or philanthropic organizations. They would tell the

authors basically what themes to write upon on social issues and write them into novels so as the public who read them would have their opinions of things altered in such a direction that they would be all for a particular type of change.

Unsuspectingly, really, this system which has been organized by professional psychologists you might say at the top because they understand the human mind and through fiction we are programmed through emotion, where anything at all can be humanized in a way and drama as to make it palatable to the people.

The Webb's and Bernard Shaw and a third member, H.G. Wells, another lowly born person. He was born into a family that had lost its wealth, a middle class family. His mother became a housemaid to an aristocratic family and H.G. Wells was brought up in this particular house where his mother was the maid basically and they have a terror – the domestic staff had a tremendous terror of poverty as they watched factory workers passing in the windows and they used to be terrified of having to join them one day, so they became more snobbish than the people who hired them, the actual owners of the home.

However, this thirst for power as they get up into a higher class enabled guys like Wells to be picked for that very craving, knowing that he had no conscience in getting up there and he was also employed as a FICTIONAL WRITER to BRAINWASH PEOPLE basically through FICTION and to certain directions and WAYS of THINKING.

A planned society was his general theme through fictional works like "The Shape of Things to Come."

Most of his works actually were non-fiction like his "Outline of History" in two volumes. His son had finished the second volume because Wells died in about '48 – 1948. Those three main founders, at least for the public image, were the front men for the Fabian Society.

The Fabian Society was funded by the British Aristocracy, not the British working class. The British working class were taught that this is actually formed for them is on the side of labor and out of that came the labor party of Britain in fact and at the top of the Labor Party of Britain, the Fabian Society still rules. On the stained glass window in the home of Mrs. Webb in London, you'll see the actual stained glass portrait of the founders and two of them are hammering the world into shape on an anvil.

In other words, the elite, intellectual scientific elite are beating the world into a proper shape you might say. The way it should be. The reshaping of society as symbolized by the world.

Now Bertrand Russell was another member of this group. Bertrand Russell was an aristocrat. His father was Lord Amberley who was heavily involved in politics. He had a seat in the House of Lords, which is the British Senate basically, although you inherit the title and Bertrand Russell was born in the early 1870's.

The same man was running the anti-war movement in 1960. Still out in front of the crowd and he ran the "Committee of 100" they called it, which was the radical group of the anti-war protest movement. This particular group smashed down and cut through the fences at air bases and stormed onto the runway and destroyed things.

Here again you have an aristocrat funded through the Fabian Society, pretending to be on the working man's side, leading vast amounts of people who had fallen for his spiel and these guys always have a very good spiel, you see, and yet this particular lord had nothing in common with the working class. Nothing whatsoever. In fact, he never mixed with them apart from the mobs that he was speaking from. He wouldn't mix with them because he had nothing in common with them.

He was a eugenicist. He believed in superior breeding and the breeding of intellect into people. He believed in abortion, birth control and eugenics—meaning mandatory abortion for certain people with lower IQ levels or whatever. Lord Bertrand Russell was a big, big player as far as the public was concerned because he wrote so many books which gave you certain truths and certain facts to bring you to a preconceived conclusion knowing you must arrive by the way the information is presented. Most of facts you arrive at actually or conclusions you come to are arrived at because they omit other facts and that's how most of these conclusions are reached.

Bertrand Russell was given a personal teacher, a tutor when he was very young and this tutor was a Darwinian, as Mr. Russell in his own autobiography says, and he was a crazy guy of course. He had chickens running all over the house and he wanted to study their various habits et cetera and maybe hoped it evolved into a higher type of dinosaur, but who can tell.

This is the era that Bertrand Russell was born into, where Darwinism had been pushed out by the Royal Society of England, London, the High Freemasonic Scientific Society who was really under the Darwinian guise of evolution pushing the ancient inner religion of freemasonry, which is really basic Hinduism because Freemasonry goes with Hinduism exactly along the lines that we just sort of evolved from amoebas and little animals and land or up the mud banks; and then, just through various chances et cetera in those billions of years, we sort of arrived at where we are and of course we're not stopped at the moment.

We've got a "Great Leap Forward" to go through for the New Man for the New Age, which is AQUARIUS, and we're right here now, you see, is where we're coming up to. This all ties in together.

Here's a little bit from Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell's own autobiography, one of the first volumes published actually. The later ones I don't know if they're exactly the same.

He said:

"My father, Lord Amberley, had recently died after a long period of gradually increasing debility. My mother and my sister had died of diphtheria about a year and a half sooner. My mother, as I came to know her later from her diary and her letters was vigorous, lively, witty, serious, original and fearless. Judging by her pictures she must have also been very beautiful."

It didn't rub off on old Bertie here.

"My father was philosophical and studious and unworldly, morose, and priggish. Both were ardent theorists of reform and prepared to put into practice whatever theory they believed in. My father was a disciple and friend of John Stuart Mill, from whom both learned to believe in birth control and votes for women."

Because John Stuart Mill you see was a top economist and being in on the know and the plan and a High Mason et cetera, they had to double the work force by getting the women in too to destroy the family unit and bring in mandatory abortion, which has all been accomplished then since.

He says:

"My father lost his seat in Parliament through advocacy of birth control. My mother sometimes got into hot water for her radical opinions. At a garden party given by the parents of Queen Mary, the Duchess of Cambridge remarked in a loud voice: 'Yes, I know who you are, you are the daughter-in-law. But now I hear you only like dirty Radicals and dirty Americans. All London is full of it; all the clubs are talking of it. I must look at your petticoats to see if they are dirty.'"

That's the type of radicals we're looking at. We're looking at an aristocracy within an aristocracy with a mission and it does also tell you that Queen Mary the Duchess of Cambridge was not in on the ultimate plan, which makes sense in Freemasonry because the one at the top is irrelevant. The front man is not

important. It's number two that's important. It's the guy behind the Prime Minister or the President that's important. It's those behind the plan where often the one at the top is not.

It's interesting to read that Bertrand Russell was a friend of John Stuart Mill, who believed in a world run by experts like himself on an economic system run by experts. A thick family planning world over where you would not be born unless you had a function for you, and of course the elite would decide what you would work at in between from school simply for that task.

This is in fact the Soviet System because the same aristocracy created behind communism. The created both systems and that's why both systems run along the same paths. Today we have school to work, which is the Soviet System, so it's here, people.

Now Albert Pike, who was the Grand Master of Freemasonry in the late 1800's, also called his organization – and he boasted about it. He said, the world's revolutionary.

He says, we have (meaning the Freemasons, of course) been behind every revolution and he was very proud of it and modern Masonic books backed that up. Albert Pike trained the man who started a revolution in Italy whose name was Mazzini, Giuseppe Mazzini.

Mazzini is just sort of an Italian version of Mason, so that probably wasn't his real name, but he started a revolution in Italy because the idea was to unite the countries under one government and then unite the central government into one world government, but that would come later under the League of Nations and then the United Nations.

This is what Bertrand Russell says about Mazzini and it shows you the ties. Now Mazzini – who appears to be part of the communist party.

"Mazzini gave my mother his watch piece which is now in my possession. My mother use to address meetings in favor of votes for the women and I found one passage in her diary where she speaks of the Potter's Sisterhood which included Mrs. Sydney Webb and Lady Courtney, a social butterfly."

What you're seeing here are really it's the same system of course as the illuminati where they had one sect for the males and females going out into society to create social organizations led again by people in the upper classes and the people followed them.

Here's Bertrand Russell, he was a British Lord, who was given the watch piece of Mazzini. Now Mazzini's organization was called the "World Revolutionary Party," which was a branch of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry set up by Albert Pike. The guy who took over from Mazzini was Lenin and they turned it into the Bolshevik Party.

Here's a tie-in with the British aristocracy. They're royalty, the communism and they needed the masses to believe in them that it was for the working man and through many front organizations and front speakers they conned the masses into this because it kept Britain from rioting by giving them a labor party, which they themselves had set up, and through governments you see setting up what you call democracy. They founded bureaucracies, which is the real government.

THE BUREAUCRACY is GOVERNMENT. THE BUREAUCRACY is NEVER ELECTED.

People worked in different bureaucracies their whole life on a single mission which they know, regardless of which political party is out in front. The political party really is the front organization to keep the public amused and debating and hot-headed about, while the bureaucracies know what their missions are and they work fervently towards it. This is the real – that's really what it's all about.

The whole thing was to get the public from where they were, which was an industrial era, forced industrialism, which had through the laws like the Corn Laws were passed in England and put through by Lord Rothschild which keeps reins in Britain and keeps the farmers out of work and the farmers were all pushed into the cities. The cities now had the manpower to create this industrial revolution and on we go with heavy, heavy industry.

They also had wars going full-time, of course, because you've got to use industry for war machines and it culled off the population too, because the average person didn't live much over 25 if they made it that far working in factories for 16 to 17 hours per day for a pittance which didn't even buy you rent money.

You often slept in the factory and you could barely eat because they were kept at starvation levels.

That was Great Britain in its heyday you see. That was the British Empire. The British Empire certainly looked after the ones who owned the empire, but it used as chattel those beneath it and they knew they had to move on to a post-industrial era and so these guys like Bertrand Russell and Wells et cetera PREPARED THE MINDS OF PEOPLE THROUGH BOOKS.

Russell with his non-fiction, Wells with his fiction primarily, and of course we had Bernard Shaw with his idea of fiction promoting – changing certain values through their books hoping that the public would

adopt them, as they upgraded the system to serve this purpose to get the public to serve a new purpose you see.

It was NEVER for the public's benefit as they get the sheep from one field into the next field without causing too much panic and they – like Albert Pike said, the Grand Master of Freemasonry, the High Pope of Masonry, he said, "we never begin a premature revolution. We always, always prepare the groundwork before we even begin the launch of the revolution itself."

Song: You say you want a revolution, well, you know, we all want to change the world. You tell me that it's evolution, well, you know, we all want to change the world.

Now the Webb's were interesting people because Sidney Webb was such a bureaucrat. He used to put the members of the Fabian Society through a hypnotic trance, in a sleep, a deep coma almost with this bureaucracies. He had a special language of his own which he was cultivating for all bureaucrats.

We're all familiar with some of it today because it's mentioned over television news stations quite frequently. They actually do talk like that amongst themselves, by the way, but the Webb's led off what appeared to be this great left wing labor organization to get the HERD as they call the people moving into the next stage of scientific era, you see, a technological age. That was their job, was to con them and to get them to come along willingly thinking it was all on their behalf.

Here's a statement from Bertrand Russell's autobiography about the Webb's themselves, just to let you know where these people really have their minds.

He said on page 115 of "The Autobiography of Bertrand Russell."

He says:

"Both of them the Webb's were fundamentally undemocratic and regarded it as a function of a statement to bamboozle or terrorize the populace. I realize the origins of Mrs. Webb's conceptions of government when she repeated to me her father's description of SHAREHOLDERS MEETINGS. It is the RECOGNIZED FUNCTION of Directors TO KEEP SHAREHOLDERS in THEIR PLACE and she had a similar view of the government through the electorate."

That's the kind of people who led, and still do, by the way, the labor party. It's a con job over the working people because they've never had one of their own in the top and it NEVER WILL HAPPEN. Their leaders are

always beside them.

She goes on to talk about her father Beatrice Webb. Her father's story of his career had not given her any undue respect for the great – after he'd built huts for the winter's quarters for the French armies in the Crimea, he went to Paris to get paid. From then he of course talks about them putting up the huts and so on, as I said before, in the destroyed areas across the planet. He was the Halliburton of his day. He had all the contracts from government and that's where the Potter family obtained the masses of their wealth. These characters were anything but working class.

Bertrand Russell also mentioned that THEY hated RAMSEY McDONALD who was a front man for the Labor Party. He had nothing in common with them since they came from an upper class and they were rather hostile to him since he was uncouth and unlearned et cetera.

In other words, the Webb's were incredibly snobbish, which is a very common as it is in Britain. Even the accent gives away your education to your state. You're actually – you're not at the state of birth or the level of birth. It's a caste system. It has so much in common with India because England has a caste system pretty well identical to that of India and that maybe one day we'll find out that the high Brahmins of India are the same bloodlines as those that run Britain, and I would be at the least surprised if that was the case.

Bertrand Russell, the Webb's, H.G. Wells and Wells tried to take over the Fabian Society at one point and the Webb's put him back in his place. Wells was a manic-depressive himself and he played with drugs et cetera. He had the usual upper class problems with sexual relations.

He had to have his wives – he had different wives and they had to sign contracts that they would do certain things for him in a sexual manner and promised to keep their mouth shut if they ever got divorced. I have no doubt that he had his fetishes and perhaps when his wife was beating him with the whip, maybe he thought of the working classes getting beaten. Who knows? Something turned this strange man on.

We have these types of characters running the left and the right wing. Now people who want to read the "Autobiography of Bertrand Russell" should think for themselves as they read it and remember there is much more information about Bertrand Russell than his own autobiography.

You'll find another book called "In the Minds of Men." Excellent book. The subtitle is "Darwin and the New World Order," and that was written by Ian Taylor who's a scientist in Canada and he goes through much

more of these particular characters who changed society, changed history, created the fads that became touted as reality like Darwinism.

He said in fact in his own book, this one here, "In the Minds of Men," he's commenting on Bertrand Russell.

He said:

Margaret Mead was of course put out there to push for abortion and so on and actually she was more than just an abortionist. She wanted to also to start the sterilization processes much like Margaret Sanger had done before her for the "mentally unfit" as they called them and of course once they have an IQ level which they claim is appropriate and everybody says that's fine I'm above that.

Well of course, like every other law they have on the book, they then change it and they expand it and that would have been a horror show if that comes to pass.

"But Mead became the darling of sort of humanist such as Bertrand Russell in 1929 and have Havelock Ellis who have sighted her work often to promote their own ideas of sexual liberation."

Because this free sex is what they called it, "free love" was started in the 1800's by these same aristocratic people that they wanted the people to emulate.

Song: Why don't we do it in the road? No one really watching us. Why don't we do in the road?

THEY wanted to DESTROY the FAMILY UNIT. In fact, family units are the LAST VESTIGE of POWER which will STAND UP COLLECTIVELY against too much intrusion by an elite.

And so THE FAMILY HAD TO GO and then the STATE became the SUPREME RULER directed to the individual, which we see as state.

Many women now, it's probably over half, have single parent families and there's generally social workers from the state involved in their life all the time concerning the rearing of their children, or in removing of their children. This again was planned and DISCUSSED FREELY by guys like Bertrand Russell back in the 1800's, Margaret Mead and Havelock Ellis and so on.

This is a BIG RICH CLUB you see of RICH ELITISTS. In Darwin, "In the Minds of Men" it says:

"Mead and Benjamin Spock between them the pattern of North American child rearing was radically changed, and the fruits of their labors are now becoming evident in today's divorce statistics. Mead's own modest contribution to these statistics consisted of having had three husbands, which would seem to refute the promise of a happy and graceful life she claimed science showed to be possible with the liberated sexual lifestyle. Ironically, for both science and the alleged happy life, Mead, one of America's leading scientists and a purported Christian, died in 1978 in the arms of a psychic faith healer."

Another little clue that pops in down through the ages with meeting all these guys. They're all Masons or Eastern Stars, the females. They all believe in the same channeling experiences from entities and they front for a Christian organization. That's their cover.

Bertrand Russell espoused the total MASONIC DOCTRINE of evolution and great purpose behind this meaning of the great power of the Grand Architect of the Universe, and Mead was into the fortune telling and palm reading and channeling of course. These are the heroes who helped changed society, which they claimed was for the better.

Let's go back to another book of Bertrand Russell and this one is called "The Impact of Science on Society."

This was a treatise really on population control on one level and it was also a treatise on methods of creating population control. When we read here and this book was initially written or published I believe, let me see, 1952, this now is a good part of what became known as "The Earth Charter" that Maurice Strong put forward. Of course, it was one of the Rockefeller's who actually wrote it for Maurice Strong, but in reality, Bertrand Russell put all this stuff down in the 1950's.

He said:

"Let us now bring together the conclusions which result from inquiring into the various kinds of conditions that a scientific society must fulfill if it is to be stable."

Now he's talking about a society controlled by scientists. A world run by experts.

He says:

"First, as regards physical conditions. Soil and raw materials must not be used up so fast that scientific progress cannot continually make good the loss by means of new inventions and discoveries. Scientific

progress is there for a condition, not merely a social progress, but even of maintaining the degree of prosperity already achieved. Given a stationary technique, the raw materials that it requires will be used up in no very long time. If raw materials are used up too fast, there must not be free competition for their acquisition and use but an international authority to ration them in such quantities as may from time to time seem compatible with continued industrial prosperity. And similar considerations apply to solve our soil conservation."

Now here's that which got written into the Earth Charter and then into the "Agenda 21" from the U.N. Charter and now we find out that Bertrand Russell is writing it in the 1950's. Then, if go back to his friend that he mentions earlier, his particular friendship with John Stuart Mill, an economist in the 1800's, this is the same thing. This is reiterated over and over again. THEY HAD THE PLAN MADE UP IN THE 1800's to do exactly what they're talking about here.

He goes on in "The Impact of Science on Society," Bertrand Russell:

"Second, as regards population. If there is not to be a permanent and increasing shortage of food, agriculture must be conducted by methods which are not wasteful of soil, and increase of population must not outrun the increase in food production rendered possible by technical improvements. At present neither condition is fulfilled. The population of the world is increasing, and its capacity for food production is diminishing. Such a state of affairs obviously cannot continue very long without producing a cataclysm."

Now of course this is all nonsense and if you go back even further to 1700's, where the precursor of John Stuart Mill was Malthus, who also was an economist for the British East India Company, who dealt with the very same nonsense and was always shouting fear, fear, fear about no food and the populations are just are growing out of proportions and he printed his book on population control; this is Malthus two years before the British did its first census. He even quoted FAKE FIGURES for his book because it hadn't been done yet, (the census, that is).

Back to "The Impact of Science on Society," by Bertrand Russell:

"To deal with this problem it will be necessary to find ways of preventing an increase in world population. If this is to be done otherwise than by wars, pestilences and famines, it will demand a powerful international authority."

My God, we hear the same thing over and over, eh?

"This authority should deal out the world's food to various nations in proportion to their population at the time of the establishment of the authority. If any nation subsequently increased its population it should not on that account receive any more food. The motive for not increasing population would therefore be very compelling. What method of preventing an increase might be preferred should be left to each State to decide."

And each state is each country. It's interesting that this is written in the 1950's and became a part of "Agenda 21" pretty well word-for-word. It tells you this is an old plan and run by the same people – the same elite group down through the ages.

Bertrand Russell, and if I'll try and find it here, and this is all off the cuff, pretty well, by the way. Nothing is rehearsed here. Okay. He goes on, on page 116 of "The Impact of Science on Society."

He said:

"Our members who are so important that for their sake we should patiently permit this state of affairs to come about surely not what then can we do? Apart from certain deep seeded prejudices the answer would be obvious. The nations which are present increase rapidly should be encouraged to adopt methods by which the west the increase of population has been checked."

The increase of population has been checked. Now, REMEMBER that STATEMENT there. How did they check the population increase in the West?

It was because at that time in the 1800's right through THEY STARTED INOCULATIONS and if you follow the statistics of the British Medical Association, they did careful follow-ups on all those who got inoculated. Everybody who was inoculated against these particular diseases DIED of them.

THAT'S HOW THEY CHECKED THE POPULATION INCREASE.

I'll go on here.

"Educational propaganda, with government help, could achieve this result in a generation. There are, however, two powerful forces opposed to such a policy: one is religion, the other is nationalism. I think it is the duty of all who are capable of facing facts to realize, and to proclaim, that opposition to the spread of birth control, if successful, must inflict upon mankind the most appalling depth of misery and degradation, and that within another fifty years or so."

He was predicting here that by the year 2000 we'd be walking all over each other and crawling over each other to get to work. That's if there is any work left.

He says:

"I do not pretend that birth control is the only way in which population can be kept from increasing. There are others, which, one must suppose, opponents of birth control would prefer. War, as I remarked a moment ago, has hitherto been disappointing in this respect."

I'll repeat that for the hard of thinking.

"War as I remarked a moment ago has hitherto been disappointing in this respect."

He's admitting they use war to kill off the people and if you look at the history of Britain since the Rothschild's took over there's been one war after another. So they're very disappointed they hadn't killed enough off you see.

He says:

"If a Black Death could be spread throughout the world once in every generation survivors could procreate freely without making the world too full."

Well, there's a nice statement to make, isn't it?

"The Black Death could be spread throughout the world once in every generation survivors could procreate freely without making the world too full. There would be nothing in this to offend the consciences of the devout or to restrain the ambitions of nationalists. The state of affairs might be somewhat unpleasant, but what of that? Really high-minded people are indifferent to happiness."

Now I'll repeat that part. "Really high-minded people," he's talking about himself and his own class, you see, "are indifferent to happiness, especially other people's."

"However, I am wandering from the question of stability, to which I must return. There are three ways of securing a society that shall be stable as regards population. The first is that of birth control, the second that of infanticide or really destructive wars, and the third that of general misery except for a powerful minority."

Well, he's in the powerful minority group so he can suggest it.

"All these methods have been practiced: The first, for example, by the Australian aborigines; the second by the Aztecs, the Spartans and the rulers of Plato's Republic; the third in the world is some Western internationalists hope to make it and in Soviet Russia. (It is not to be supposed that Indians and Chinese like starving, but they have to endure it because the armaments of the West are too strong for them.)"

They hadn't built up China of course to be the manufacturer of the world; that wasn't his department.

"Of these three, only birth control avoids extreme cruelty and happiness for the majority of human beings. Meanwhile, so long as there is not a single world government (he's always repeating that thing again) there will be competition for power among the different nations. And an increase of population brings the threat of famine, national power will become more and more obvious the only way of avoiding starvation. They will therefore be blocs in which the hungry nations band together against those that are well fed. This is the explanation of the victories of communism and China"

Now it's interesting that Bertrand Russell, Lord Bertrand Russell who talks about the victory of communism in China. He went over to China in the 1920's and it wasn't the Soviets who went over to train the Chinese in communism. Bertrand Russell was sent from England to do it and he taught in universities basic theories in communism to the very young. Those young students became the first leaders of the communist party and throughout China. Once again, we have the central hub London and the aristocracy running both sides of the fence here, capitalism and communism, because between the two of them it would terrorize the world into going to the third wave, which is the compromise between the two – which is a small dominant elite who would then rule over the minds of the people who would be run in a communistic fashion by layers and layers and layers of bureaucracies. This is the Fasci coming together you see with the sickle and the hammer of communism. This the Third Wave. This is it.

Song: The road is long, with many a winding turn, that leads us to who knows where, who knows where. But I'm strong, strong enough to carry him, he ain't heavy, he's my brother.

Now we find all these people these elitists you see ARE ALL MASONS and the daughters of Masons, Eastern Stars, who are giving you this Hindu-Masonic religion of theirs of evolution to the next Great Leap Forward where they believe truly – true believers of the inner religion, that they're not hypocrites. They really believe their religion and that they have the right being ascended over others, ascended masters, to dictate the direction that everyone else should go in society. Of course they keep us as the "profane," they call them, "those in the darkness," because, well, we just can't handle truth and we're too stupid to

handle truth and we couldn't make these decisions for ourselves, so they treat us kindly like good shepherds and make all the decisions for us.

Mikhail Gorbachev who was the head of the KGB in the Soviet Union, you know those nice guys in the black outfits that kidnap people at night from their houses and torture them and kill them, and then became president of the Soviet Union and then was picked by Margaret Thatcher to come over to London where the press agreed not to ask him any nasty questions about his politics. He only talked about his new blue suit. Very trendy man and his wife's hair-dos. His wife at the time explained that you could get a free face-lift if you walked into a clinic on any Russian street you see. It was just a wonderland over there and yet abortion on demand. They couldn't give you the pill. That costs money, but you can get an abortion in five minutes.

NOW THAT'S called EFFICIENCY under the COMMUNIST SYSTEM for the ORDINARY PEOPLE.

Mikhail Gorbachev who was eventually knighted by the Queen and became a Knight of Lazarus, which he wears the Templar Cross, only it's a green cross. That's his function, to side with Maurice Strong and push the Earth Charter et cetera. He wrote a book, or at least it had written for him, called "Mikhail Gorbachev, The Search for a New Beginning," subtitled "Developing a New Civilization," and he said, "the greening of politics" and that's where the Green Party. People started in the Soviet blocks the Green Party; in fact, it was started up by a right hand man of Stalin. His granddaughter took it over to Europe.

"The greening of politics is an affirmation of the priority of values common to humanity enriching education and up bringing with ecological content from childhood onwards in developing a new and modern attitude towards nature. At the same time, the greening of politics is a return to human kind of the awareness of humanity as a part of nature."

Now that rings a bell if you read the "Bio-Diversity Treaty" where you have no more rights than an ant. In fact, they have more rights than you do.

"The moral improvement in society and the maturation of civilization is inconceivable without it."

Mikhail goes on elsewhere to talk about the choices facing humankind.

"Today, humankind is facing a choice. It is time for every individual, nation and state to rethink its place and role in world affairs. We need an intellectual breakthrough into a new dimension."

This is the great leap forward of Masonry once again.

“And that means that the state of the human spirit assumes paramount importance. The roles of culture, religion, science, and education must grow enormously. The responsibility of the centers of humanity’s intellectual, scientific, and religious development is immense and must be given preeminence.”

And it sure has, because we have no say in anything at all.

“The future of human society will not be defined in terms of capitalism versus socialism. It was that dichotomy that caused the division of the world community into two blocs and brought about so many catastrophic consequences. We need to find a paradigm that will integrate all the achievements of the human mind and human action, irrespective of which ideology or political movement can be credited with them.”

This is the coming together of the heads and tails of the coin that are both run by the same money men.

“This paradigm can only be based on the common values that humankind has developed over many centuries. The search for a new paradigm should be a search for synthesis,”

So you had the thesis, you see, capitalism, the antithesis of communism, and here’s the synthesis

“... for what is common to and unites people, countries, and nations, rather than what divides them. The search for such a synthesis can succeed if the following conditions are met. First of all, we must return to the well-known human values that were embodied in the ideals of world religions and also in the socialist ideas that inherited much from those values.”

He means the Fabian Society.

“Further, we need to search for a new paradigm of development, based on those values and capable of leading us all toward a genuinely humanistic (remember that word) or, more precisely, humanistic-ecological culture of living.”

Humanism of course believes that man is God because there is nothing else, so that the most advanced intellectuals have the right to rule over those less advanced; and ecology of course is to do with the planet and economy as well, all lumped into one of scientific socialism what he’s talking about. He’s reiterating the very values that Bertrand Russell, H.G. Wells and all the rest of the Fabian Society was

spouting out back in the 1800's and still do actually. The descendents still run the Fabian Society today and he said, too, here that, Gorbachev:

"The philosophy of the twenty-first century must be grounded in a philosophy of diversity."

I wonder where we've heard that before.

"If life as such is the highest value, then even more precious is the singular identity of every nation and every race as a unique creation of nature and human history. At the same time, we must begin to define certain moral maxims or ethical commandments that constitute values common to all humankind."

Well, you'll notice that the UN has its own version of Man in place and anyone can go on the website and see them. He's going on about the fact that we must create a new religion which is based on earth worship. Earth worship. This of course will eventually, (these are my words but it's from the book) reading between the lines, earth worship takes you into a controlled society like family planning only it's global planning and worshipping the earth. You'll have dumbed down populations who probably can't read or write in the future and they'll be given a religion where they'll either have themselves going entirely sterilized, to save Mother Earth, of course, and to make sure that there's no mouths or surplus that need feeding. Of course, the elite won't have to bother with the ramifications of this intent of starving people.

Yes, this is the same agenda. Mikhail Gorbachev with his Presidio down in the States there where he runs this Green movement from. It's all part of the Maurice Strong movement and Maurice of course was picked by the Rockefeller's who are part of the same version of the Fabian Society of London intermixed with the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the American Branch of Council on Foreign Relations and we are being managed just like animals and they're breeding us up. They're breeding us down. Dumbing us down for sure at the moment and they intend to cull us down to a manageable size and then hone different types for specific functions in the near future. That way they won't need the media or sports to entertain us and then we won't be wasteful of all the toys which we reward ourselves, all these little cheap things from China which don't last very long.

This is the basic system which is running our world, and you and I and the public have absolutely no say in this agenda whatsoever.

Song: Welcome to your life. There's no turning back. Even while we sleep, we will find you acting on your best behavior, turn your back on mother nature. Everybody wants to rule the world.

Recall the words of H.G. Wells who provides a semantic underpinning of this theocracy.

“At first the realization of the ineffectiveness of our best thought and knowledge struck only a few people, like Mr. Maynard Keynes, for example... It is science and not men of science that we want to enlighten and animate our politics and rule the world”

This was quoted in “Mind Control, World Control,” pages 306–307, 1997. The author was Jim Keith.

There’s a member of the Fabian Society giving you their goal of course which is to RULE THE WORLD. THEY want WORLD CONTROL. THEY ALWAYS DID and in reality they ALWAYS had WORLD CONTROL.

They were just updating their system to ensure that they kept control as they brought the sheep from one pasture to the next pasture for the next stage and that’s where we are now.

Song: Keep movin’, movin’, movin’, Though they’re disapprovin’, Keep them doggies movin’ Rawhide!
Don’t try to understand ‘em, Just rope and throw and brand ‘em, Soon we’ll be living high and wide.

All of the systems which are set up through non-governmental organizations, which you think are speaking out as grass roots organizations speaking out for you, ARE ACTUALLY OWNED and CONTROLLED BY THE SAME ELITE.

The Rockefeller Foundation funds pretty well all of these organizations from Green Peace to you name it and in reality they are all leading us into the global village as they call it with the UN, the apparent authority, the front authority with its massive bureaucracy. An interbred bureaucracy, by the way, which has its own school and that’s where their children go too, the bureaucrats’ children, and they’re not taught ANYTHING about DEMOCRACY or anything.

They believe they are ADMINISTRATORS. They administrate to the PUBLIC what we’re supposed to do in this expert control scientifically designed society that they’re bringing into being and so they come back – the evils which are coming up on the world and have been on the world for an awful long time.

We must think out everything anew because traditional methods of combating this evil don’t work. We must think anew and we’re not children.

PERPETUAL CHILDHOOD is called SOCIALISM, where a big brother or a big daddy takes care of all your problems for you.

That's why THEY SING We ARE the WORLD you see. We are the children and of course, I don't like being referred to as a child. I'm a thinking adult sentient being and I resent being called a child. I'm not part of a global village, either, that's owned lock, stock and barrel with the UN fronting for it and all the big rich boys owning it.

I'm not a serf or a slave and that's how we must take this forward is from that point of view.

INDIVIDUALISM is the way TO OVERCOME ALL OF THIS and INDIVIDUAL THINKERS. INDIVIDUAL THOUGHT and that takes tolerance from other people too.

The masses would like us all to be the same. There's no doubt about it. Many people love socialism and will love having their decisions made for them; but for those who do not, we must accept the fact that amongst individuals there'll be different opinions. That's why we're individuals and it's more exciting to have a world full of individual opinions and different ways of looking at things than a single mass outlook, a supposedly correct outlook on things. That's the kind of world we must work towards.

Thank you.

Author	Posts
--------	-------

Viewing 15 posts - 46 through 60 (of 169 total)

← 1 2 3 4 5 ... 10 11 12 →

Reply To: "WOULD YOU JOIN ME IN THE WOODS FOR A CASUAL CONVERSATION?"

Your account has the ability to post unrestricted HTML content.

Visual Code



Tags:

☐ Notify me of follow-up replies via email

Submit